

**The Forty-Third : the story and official history of the 43rd Battalion,  
A.I.F.**

Date : 18/07/24 7:18 PM

<https://nla.gov.au:443/tarkine/nla.obj-52860815>

**In Copyright**

Reason for copyright status: Until 2062 [Creator Date of Death + 70 Years]

Copyright status was determined using the following information:

Creator Status: Creator(s) Considered Dead

Creator date of death: 1992

Material type: Literary Dramatic Musical

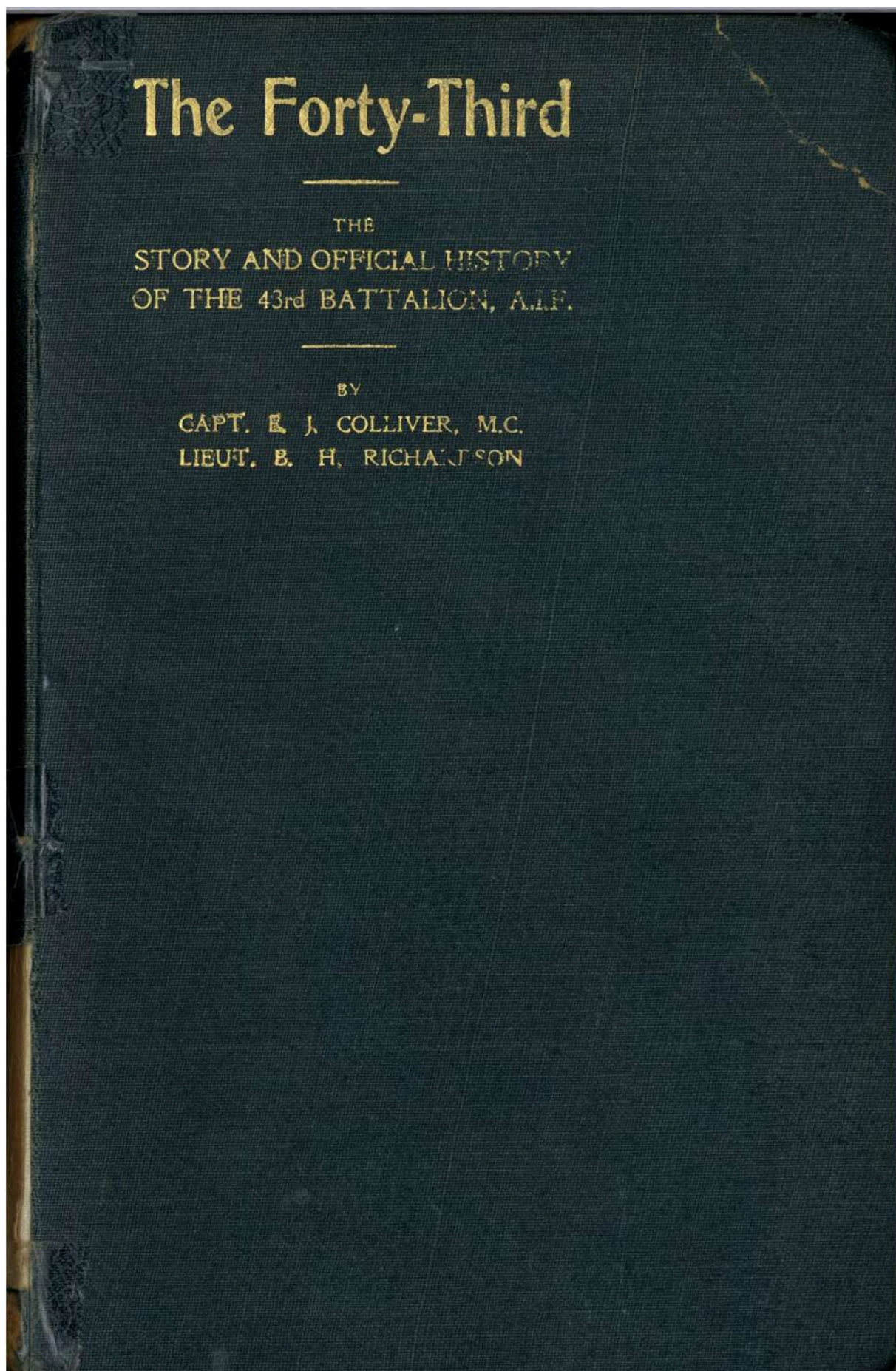
Published status: Published

Publication date: 1920

Government copyright ownership: No Government Copyright Ownership

Copyright status may not be correct if data in the record is incomplete or inaccurate. For more information regarding Copyright in Library Collections visit <http://copyright.org.au> and <http://www.nla.gov.au/copyright-in-library-collections>

The National Library of Australia supports creativity, innovation and knowledge-exchange but does not endorse any inappropriate or derogatory use. Please respect indigenous cultural and ethical concerns.







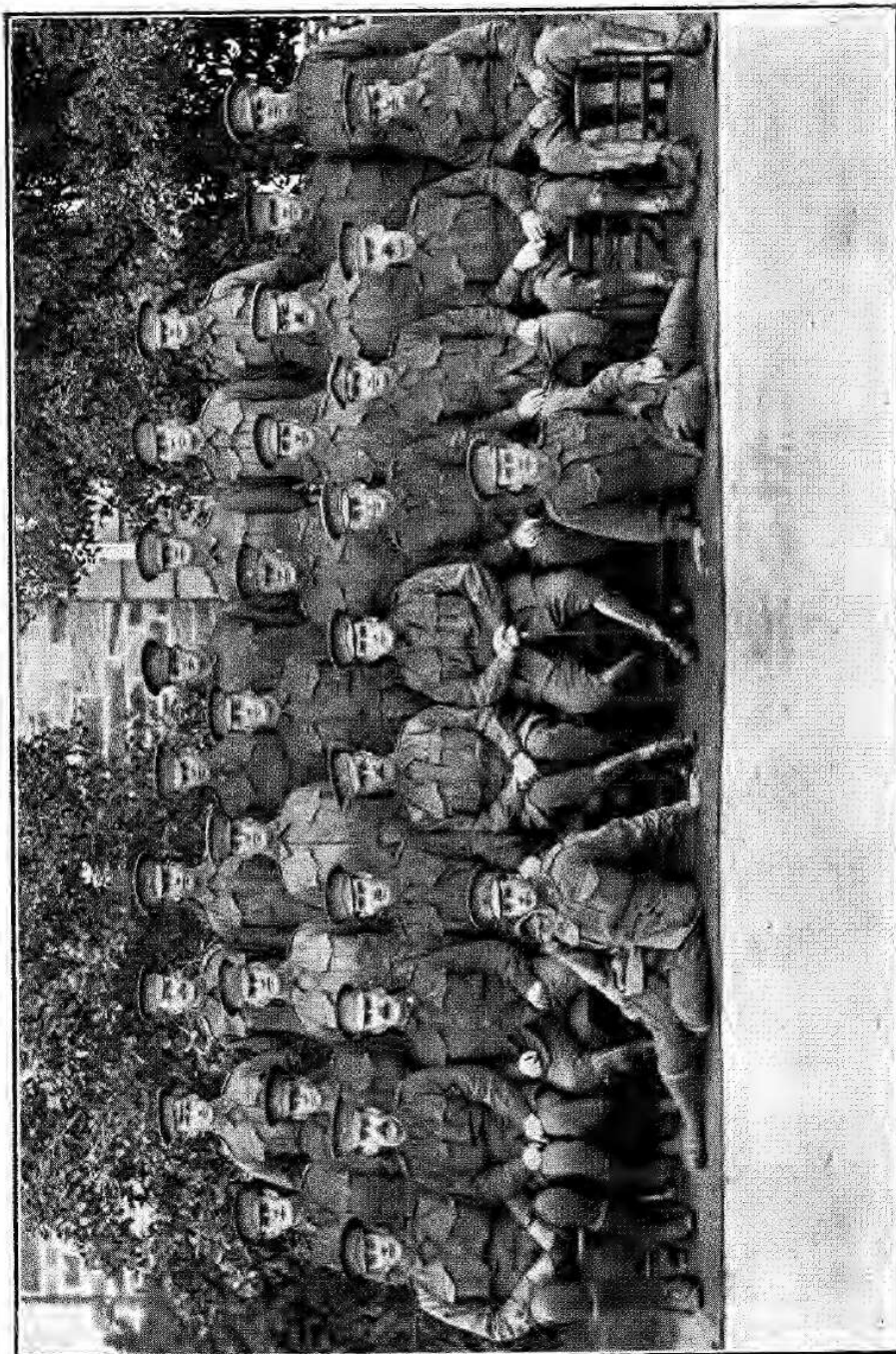
## THE FORTY-THIRD.











ORIGINAL OFFICERS AND SENIOR N.C. OFFICERS.

# THE FORTY-THIRD.

THE STORY AND OFFICIAL HISTORY OF THE  
43rd BATTALION, A.I.F.

---

Narrative and Compilation by  
CAPTAIN E. J. COLLIVER, M.C., Adjutant  
and  
LIEUTENANT B. H. RICHARDSON, Intelligence Officer.

---

Foreword by  
BRIGADIER-GENERAL JAS. H. CANNAN,  
C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O.  
Commanding 11th Infantry Brigade, A.I.F.

---

✓  
RIGBY LIMITED,  
Publishers,  
74, King William Street, Adelaide.

Printed for the Publishers by  
HUSSEY & GILLINGHAM LTD., 106 and 108, Currie Street, Adelaide.

1920.





*All profits derived from the sale of  
this publication will be devoted to the  
funds of the Forty-Third Battalion Club.*

44401

*Dedicated*

TO THE COMRADES WHO GAVE THEIR ALL,  
AND TO THOSE WHO OFFERED THEIR ALL, IN  
THE SERVICE OF THEIR COUNTRY, UNDER THE  
CHOCOLATE AND BLUE OF THE FORTY-THIRD.



## CONTENTS.

---

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| Foreword .. . . .   | xi.   |
| Introduction .. . . .   | xiii. |
| Chapter I. The Formation of the Battalion .. . . .                      | 1     |
| II. The Original Officers and Senior Non-commissioned Officers .. . . . | 2     |
| III. Training in Australia .. . . .                                     | 9     |
| IV. The Journey .. . . .  | 13    |
| V. Training in England .. . . .   | 17    |
| VI. Departure from England and First Month in France .. . . .           | 21    |
| VII. Trench Warfare .. . . .  | 25    |
| VIII. Preparations for Messines .. . . .                                | 32    |
| IX. The Battle of Messines .. . . .                                     | 36    |
| X. Warneton .. . . .  | 45    |
| XI. Re-organisation in Back Areas .. . . .                              | 50    |
| XII. Ypres .. . . .   | 53    |
| XIII. The Winter of 1917-1918 .. . . .                                  | 64    |
| XIV. The Call to the Somme .. . . .                                     | 70    |
| XV. The Defence of Amiens .. . . .                                      | 75    |
| XVI. Villers Bretonneux .. . . .  | 83    |
| XVII. The Battle of Hamel .. . . .                                      | 88    |
| XVIII. The Opening of the Great Offensive .. . . .                      | 96    |
| XIX. The Advance North of the Somme .. . . .                            | 103   |
| XX. Open Warfare .. . . .   | 113   |
| XXI. Breaking the Hindenburg Line .. . . .                              | 117   |
| XXII. Relief .. . . .   | 122   |

## APPENDICES.

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| Appendix I. Calendar and Diary .. . . .                                       | 127 |
| II. Muster Roll .. . . .  | 161 |
| III. Nominal Roll of Officers .. . . .  | 199 |
| IV. Decorations Awarded .. . . .  | 206 |
| V. Roll of Honour .. . . .  | 210 |
| VI. Casualties, Prisoners, Material Captured, and Comparative Charts .. . . . | 225 |
| VII. Stories of Some Late Members of the Battalion .. . . .                   | 231 |
| VIII. The 43rd Battalion Trench Comforts League .. . . .                      | 240 |
| IX. Some Incidents of the Life in France .. . . .                             | 243 |

(vii.)



## ILLUSTRATIONS.

### Original Officers and N.C. Officers . . . . . *Frontispiece*

|  | Page |
|--|------|
| Lieut.-Colonel D. D. Gordon . . . . .                                | 1    |
| Lieut.-Colonel C. P. Butler, D.S.O. . . . .                          | 2    |
| Lieut.-Colonel J. Farrell, D.S.O. . . . .                            | 9    |
| S.s. "Afric," Transport A 19 . . . . .                               | 13   |
| Forty-third Battalion Officers, Ramburelles, January, 1919 . . . . . | 17   |
| Forty-third Battalion N.C.O.'s, January, 1919 . . . . .              | 21   |
| Serving Tea in the Armentieres Section . . . . .                     | 25   |
| The Cathedral, Armentieres . . . . .                                 | 32   |
| Shell-burst on the Road behind Hill 63, Messines . . . . .           | 36   |
| Forty-third Battalion Football Team . . . . .                        | 50   |
| Cathedral and Cloth Hall, Ypres . . . . .                            | 53   |
| Part of Village of Selles . . . . .                                  | 64   |
| "B" Company's Headquarters on the Somme . . . . .                    | 70   |
| "C" Company in a Sunken Road near Saily-le-Sec . . . . .             | 75   |
| General View of Villers Bretonneux . . . . .                         | 83   |
| French Tri-colour Flag in Village of Hamel . . . . .                 | 88   |
| View of Main Street, Hamel . . . . .                                 | 96   |
| Artillery Team "wiped out" on the Somme . . . . .                    | 113  |
| The Canal Tunnel, Hindenburg Line, Somme . . . . .                   | 117  |
| International Post; Villers Bretonneux . . . . .                     | 122  |
| Forty-third Battalion Band, January, 1919 . . . . .                  | 126  |

### MAPS:—

|   |     |
|---|-----|
| France and Belgium . . . . .                      | 22  |
| Armentieres Sector . . . . .                      | 28  |
| Le Touquet Sector . . . . .                       | 29  |
| Battle of Messines . . . . .                      | 38  |
| The Eighteen Days' Stunt . . . . .                | 39  |
| Battle of Warneton . . . . .                      | 44  |
| Battle of Ypres . . . . .                         | 57  |
| First Sector held on the Somme . . . . .          | 72  |
| Advanced Line gained by Minor Operation . . . . . | 78  |
| Villers Bretonneux Sector . . . . .               | 85  |
| Battle of Hamel, July 4, 1918 . . . . .           | 91  |
| The Great Offensive, August 8, 1918 . . . . .     | 99  |
| Reserve Positions, North of the Somme . . . . .   | 102 |
| The Advance North of the Somme . . . . .          | 108 |
| The Assault of Scutari Trench . . . . .           | 109 |
| Open Warfare . . . . .                            | 114 |
| The Hindenburg Line . . . . .                     | 119 |

### COMPARATIVE GRAPHS:—

|  |     |
|--|-----|
| Casualties, all Ranks . . . . .                                | 225 |
| Officers . . . . .   | 227 |
| N.C.O.'s . . . . .   | 228 |
| Days in Front Line, Support, Reserve, and Back Areas . . . . . | 229 |
| Casualties for Six Months on the Somme . . . . .               | 230 |





## FOREWORD

BY

BRIGADIER-GENERAL JAS. H. CANNAN, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O.

---

*It is right and fitting that the memory of those who have paid the supreme sacrifice should be commemorated by some valuable reference such as this historical record of the doings of the 43rd Battalion.*

*The heroic doings of the Australians generally have been recognised throughout the world, but Australian soldiers are very loath to expound their own personal efforts and gallantry. This work will, therefore, open channels of thought and conversation that will always serve to help the friends and relatives of these soldiers of the 43rd Battalion to hear some of their individual deeds of gallantry.*

*The names of Messines, Warneton, Passchendaele, Amiens, Hamel, Mericourt-Sur-Somme, Haut Allaines, and The Hindenburg Line will ever be alive in the memory of the members of this magnificent Battalion from South Australia. I will always be grateful for the loyalty and assistance I received from the Officers, N.C.O.'s, and men of the 43rd Battalion throughout the four years 1916-1919. They have played a noble part in victory for Freedom of the British Empire, which I feel certain will be fully acknowledged by the readers of this book.*

JAS. H. CANNAN,  
Brigadier - General.

(xi.)



## INTRODUCTION.

---

This book contains the plain story of a South Australian Battalion that, during the Great War, now happily over, in common with the forces of which it formed an important part, helped to defeat a powerful enemy, to redeem the devastated land of France, and to build up for the Australian Imperial Forces an everlasting name.

The Battalion, with the exception of a few Western Australians who came in as reinforcements, was drawn from the youth of South Australia, and the memory of its deeds will be cherished among those of the other gallant units which were sent to the front from this State. This narrative is written with the object of keeping the remembrance of those deeds fresh in the minds of those who participated in them, and, at the same time, to provide a permanent record of the achievements of the Battalion for the general reader.

Only actual facts are chronicled. They have been set down in chronological order while it is possible to maintain their full and correct sequence, and before they become blurred in the memory. The design is to present the movements and the exploits of the Unit as a whole. The summary has been prepared at a sufficient distance from the period of their happening to make it possible to obtain a broad conception of the varied operations and to view them all in their proper perspective.

To enable the ordinary reader to grasp with complete understanding the vicissitudes of the Battalion in rest and in action, maps copied from those actually used on the battlefields have been introduced. There are also numbers of photographs of persons and scenes connected with the operations. The various military cemeteries in which the honoured dead have been laid to rest are also indicated.

(xiii.)

The Commanding Officer of the Battalion has written an interesting and illuminating appendix, in which special reference is made to some of the officers and men who so nobly gave their lives in the service of their country. He also pays tribute to other comrades whom the Battalion holds in particular esteem.

The desire of the writers has been to provide a clear, succinct, and reasonably complete record of the deeds of the Battalion, and to do justice both to the gallant men who survived and to those who have "gone West." They make no pretence to fine writing, but they have always endeavoured to speak the truth and to do justice to their brothers-in-arms, with whom they lived and fought for so long in pride and confidence.

The compilers of this book were with the Battalion from the date of its formation in Adelaide, and they served with it in France until the Armistice was signed. One of them was Adjutant during the last year of the war, and the other was Intelligence Officer from October, 1917, to the end of the campaign. They therefore had exceptional opportunities of obtaining the necessary information for the compilation of the present record.

CAPTAIN E. J. COLLIVER, M.C.,  
Adjutant.

LIEUTENANT B. H. RICHARDSON,  
Intelligence Officer.







LIEUT.-COL. D. D. GORDON.

## THE FORTY-THIRD BATTALION.

### CHAPTER I.

#### THE FORMATION OF THE BATTALION.

Towards the end of 1915 it was decided by the Australian Government to form a further Division in Australia that was to be designated the 3rd and take its place overseas with the other Australian troops during 1916. Of the fighting troops of this Unit South Australia was to supply one Infantry Battalion, later known as the 43rd.

Early in the year the men in the various camps were speculating as to their chance of being drafted to this new unit, but on March 7 all doubts were set at rest by the appointment of Major, later Lieutenant-Colonel, D. D. Gordon to command the Battalion, and the transfer to it of 759 trainees then at Morphettville, where the racecourse was allotted as the training camp until the departure from Australia. Two days later the Machine Gun, Pioneers, and Transport Sections were formed, non-commissioned officers provisionally appointed, and a further draft marched in, a portion of which comprised the 1st Reinforcements who remained with, and came under the command of, the Battalion. On the 17th a Signal Section was transferred from Mitcham, and on the 22nd the Regimental Band was formed, the necessary instruments being purchased from donations generously subscribed by the citizens of South Australia. The appointment of Major C. P. Butler as Second in Command and twenty-two company officers was published in Orders on the 25th, eight more being added to this list on April 4, so that a month after the formation the establishment was complete, except that the non-commissioned officers were only provisional until late in May. Throughout the balance of April and May various changes were necessary on account of sickness, etc., and the strength of the Battalion was built up to its full establishment, completing an organisation that was to play a not insignificant part in the subsequent fighting on the fields of France and Belgium, and earn the right to rank with those earlier battalions who had already distinguished themselves on Gallipoli Peninsula and in France.

( 1 )

B

## CHAPTER II.

### THE ORIGINAL OFFICERS AND SENIOR NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS.

#### Commissioned Officers.

Owing to the lack of certain particulars at the time of publication, information regarding some of the officers cannot be printed.

**Lieutenant-Colonel D. D. Gordon** joined the Scottish Infantry as a private in 1903. He gained promotion in this unit, and was commissioned in July, 1908, later taking command of the South Australian Scottish Infantry and remaining in that post until its disbandment on the formation of the C.M.F. In July, 1912, he was promoted to Captain, and transferred as Adjutant to the 76th Infantry, and in May, 1913, was appointed to take command. On August 1, 1914, he was promoted to Major, and after doing duty as Officer Commanding Port Adelaide Defences was appointed Officer Commanding A.I.F. Depot Camp, Adelaide Oval. When this was closed, he assumed command of Morphettville Camp in the same capacity. After attending a senior officers' course at Duntroon in January, 1916, he was selected as Officer Commanding 43rd Battalion, A.I.F., and appointed Lieutenant-Colonel, taking charge of the drafts and forming the Battalion at Morphettville.

**Major C. P. Butler** joined the South Australian Machine Gun Battalion in 1898, remaining with them until he went to the South African War, where he served with the South Australian Mounted Rifles as a Corporal, and later gaining his commission in the Canadian Scouts. He was commissioned in the Light Horse in 1904, serving in Western Australia, and remained in that branch of the service until enlisting in the A.I.F. in March, 1916, and being posted as Second in Command of the 43rd Battalion.

During the African War he qualified for the Queen's Medal and six bars, and the King's Medal.

**Major T. G. Heming** served as a gunner in the Machine Gun Corps from 1899 to 1901, when he went to the Boer



LIEUT. COL. G. P. BUTLER D.S.O.



THE ORIGINAL OFFICERS AND N.C. OFFICERS. 3

War as a Sergeant in the 6th Imperial Bushmen's Contingent. In 1908 he was appointed a Second Lieutenant in the 17th Australian Light Horse Regiment, in which unit he worked his way up until in 1912 he was Captain and Adjutant. He was allotted 75B (Glenelg) Area in 1911 as Area Officer. He enlisted in the A.I.F., and was attached to the 43rd Battalion in March, 1916.

**Captain H. E. Rowell.**—In February, 1900, he joined the S.A. Mounted Rifles, being transferred to the 16th Light Horse in 1902. In 1908 he was transferred as a Second-Lieutenant to the 17th Light Horse Pom-pom Section, taking over duties as the Area Officer of the 76th Military District on September 1, 1911. He was called up for duty in November, 1915, and joined the A.I.F. as a Lieutenant on March 25, 1916. On May 1 in the same year he was appointed Captain and Adjutant of the 43rd Battalion.

**Captain A. H. Guymmer (Medical Officer).**—After being educated at Prince Alfred College, and later at the Adelaide University, he graduated with degrees of M.B. and B.S., being appointed Medical Officer of Morphettville Camp in October, 1915. In March, 1916, he was appointed Resident Medical Officer of the 43rd Battalion.

**Chaplain Captain G. P. Cuttriss**, who had seen service in the South African War, was appointed Chaplain to the 43rd Battalion in March, 1916. He was a minister of the Church of Christ.

**Captain H. S. Cope** joined the Scottish Corps of S.A.I.R. in 1910, and was transferred to the Commonwealth Military Forces on July 1, 1912, being appointed a Corporal in the 74th Regiment. He received his commission on December 23, 1912, and after the declaration of war served in the A.I.F. from August, 1915. He received his appointment as Lieutenant in March, 1916, when he joined the 43rd Battalion, being promoted to rank of Captain in May.

**Captain E. F. Playford** was commissioned in the Intelligence Corps during November, 1911, being promoted to Captain in June, 1913. He enlisted in the A.I.F. on March 25, 1916, being allotted to the 43rd Battalion as a Captain.

**Captain H. G. Freeman** was appointed Lieutenant in St. Peter's College Cadets in 1907, and promoted to Captain in the South Australian Cadets in the following year. In 1911 he was transferred with the same rank to



the Commonwealth Military Forces, Senior Cadets, enlisting in the A.I.F. on March 16, 1916, being appointed to the 43rd Battalion on that date.

**Captain W. J. Kinnish** served with the Adelaide Rifles from 1899 to 1901. From 1905 to 1911 he spent in the S.A. Cadets, being transferred to the permanent staff as physical training instructor in 1911, remaining on that work until "seconded" for duty with the A.I.F. on March 23, 1916, on which date he joined the 43rd Battalion.

**Captain G. King** joined the S.A.I.R. in 1898, and served continuously with them until they were merged in the Commonwealth Military Forces, when he was drafted to the Light Horse, in which unit he received his commission. He enlisted for the South African War in 1902, but had not reached the battle area when hostilities ceased. He was appointed Area Officer for Mount Gambier district in 1913, and remained in office until his enlistment in the A.I.F. in March, 1916.

**Captain A. W. Lott** was first appointed to a commissioned rank in April, 1912, doing duty with the 12th A.I.R. On July 1 that year he was transferred to the 76th Battalion, Commonwealth Military Forces, as Company Commander, being appointed Adjutant in September, 1914. He held this position until July, 1915, when he was transferred to the 77th Battalion as Adjutant, later administering command of that unit. On June 1, 1915, he was promoted to Captain in the Commonwealth Military Forces. His first appointment in the A.I.F. was on March 25, 1916, when he joined the 43rd Battalion as Company Commander, after having been engaged on instruction work in the camp depots for some months.

**Captain H. T. Phillips.**—Enlisted in the Royal Marine Artillery in August, 1899, and was appointed Section Commander. He participated in the Dongola Expedition in 1896, and was present at the making of the Commonwealth in 1901. He was discharged to pension in 1910 at the Rank of Quartermaster-Sergeant, Instructor of Musketry. He joined the Royal Fleet Reserve from 1910 to 1914, being appointed C.P.O. Instructor in the Royal Australian Naval Reserve in May, 1913. He enlisted in the A.I.F. on July 12, 1915, being commissioned two months later. On May 1, 1916, he joined the Battalion and was appointed Captain.

**Lieutenant W. Clarke.**—From 1892 to 1893 he was attached to the Tokar Field Force, Egyptian Army Staff.

THE ORIGINAL OFFICERS AND N.C. OFFICERS. 5

From 1900 to 1902 he was a Squadron Sergeant-Major in the 6th Imperial Bushmen's Contingent, and served in Rhodesia and the Transvaal. He was promoted to Lieutenant in the field and transferred to the 3rd Bushmen, serving with them in the Transvaal, Orange River, and Cape Colony. He also saw service in the Zulu Rebellion in 1906 as Staff Sergeant in the Transvaal Mounted Rifles, serving in Zululand and Natal. He joined the 43rd Battalion on March 7, 1916, as a Lieutenant and was appointed Quartermaster.

**Lieutenant F. Osborne.**—No particulars available.

**Lieutenant R. C. Sexton.**—After serving two years in the ranks of the Scottish S.A.I.R., in 1910 and 1911, he received his commission in the Senior Cadets, remaining with them from 1912 to 1915. From February, 1915, to April, 1916, he was training recruits in A.I.F. Camps, receiving his commission on April 1, 1916, on which date he joined the 43rd Battalion.

**Lieutenant H. C. Chumleigh.**—As a Staff Sergeant-Major Instructor he was training recruits during 1914 and 1915. In February, 1916, he was appointed a Second-Lieutenant and sent to Morphettville Camp as Acting Adjutant until April 7. He received his appointment to the 43rd Battalion on March 25, 1916.

**Second-Lieutenant S. E. Tolley.**—Enlisted in June, 1915, appointed Sergeant two months later, and after passing through an officers' school received his commission in January, 1916. On April 4 in the same year he was drafted to the 43rd Battalion.

**Second-Lieutenant F. E. Osborne.**—Enlisted in June, 1915, promoted to Sergeant in August, and early in the following year, after passing through an officers' course, he was transferred to the Battalion on April 1, 1916.

**Lieutenant D. A. Young.**—Enlisted in June, 1915, and appointed Sergeant the following month. After passing through an officers' course he was appointed a lieutenant, being transferred to the 43rd Battalion on April 1.

**Lieutenant W. T. Gilpin.**—In 1914-15 he was training recruits in the camp depots in South Australia. On March 25, 1916, he received his commission and was transferred to the 43rd Battalion in the following month.

**Second-Lieutenant A. E. Olsson.**—Enlisted on August 28, 1915, being appointed Sergeant in October, and after

passing through an officers' course received his commission in March, 1916, being transferred to the 43rd Battalion on April 4, 1916.

**Lieutenant M. Denniston.**—From 1888 to 1897 was attached to the Light Horse, receiving the appointment of Non-Commissioned Officer and Warrant Officer Instructor on the Instructional Staff in 1897, and holding it until 1914, when he was appointed an Honorary Lieutenant on the A. and I. Staff. He then assumed duties as Staff Officer at Mitcham Camp, and on February 28, 1916, received his commission in the A.I.F., being transferred to the 43rd Battalion on May 1, 1916.

**Lieutenant R. C. B. M. Gunter** was a Lieutenant in the Senior Cadets in 1912. In September, 1913, he was transferred to the Commonwealth Military Forces, 81st Regiment, as a Second-Lieutenant. From August, 1915, to April, 1916, he was instructing in the various camps in the A.I.F., being granted a commission and attached to the 43rd Battalion on April 1, 1916.

**Second-Lieutenant E. J. Colliver.**—Enlisted in June, 1915, promoted to Corporal on July 25, and after passing through a N.C.O.'s School received his Sergeant stripes at the end of September. As a Company Sergeant-Major in November he passed through an officers' course, gaining his commission on March 3, 1916. A month later he was appointed to the 43rd Battalion.

**Second-Lieutenant R. E. Wilson.**—Enlisted on August 10, 1915, and after being promoted to the rank of Sergeant on September 21 of the same year, he attended an officers' school at Duntroon, being granted his commission on May 1, 1916, a month later being transferred to the 43rd Battalion.

**Lieutenant T. F. Rice** served for three years in the S.A.I.R., and was then commissioned in the Senior Cadets in 1911. The following year he was transferred to the 74th Military District and assumed charge of the Murray Bridge Area. On the outbreak of war he was called up for duty, serving at the Grange Cable Station and camps at the Exhibition, Gawler, and Morphettville. He was commissioned to the A.I.F. on March 25, 1916, and joined the 43rd Battalion on the same day.

**Lieutenant G. H. Oswald.**—Enlisted on August 4, 1915, after serving for five years in the Senior Cadets with a commission. He was promoted to Sergeant, and later

THE ORIGINAL OFFICERS AND N.C. OFFICERS. 7

commissioned in the A.I.F., and joined the 43rd Battalion on March 25, 1916.

**Second-Lieutenant W. D. Price.**—Enlisted in June, 1915, was appointed a Sergeant in September, and after passing through a school for prospective officers was commissioned on March 3, 1916. He joined the 43rd Battalion on April 4 in the same year.

**Lieutenant F. G. Sims.**—From 1908 to 1910 was in the ranks of the 81st Regiment, Commonwealth Military Forces, being appointed a Second-Lieutenant in the same regiment in 1911. After serving for some time in the various camps of the A.I.F. in Adelaide, as an Instructor, he enlisted on March 25, 1916, was appointed a Lieutenant immediately, and attached to the 43rd Battalion.

**Second-Lieutenant E. D. Clarke.**—Served in the Commonwealth Military Forces (Engineers) from 1910 to 1911 in the ranks, and during 1912 as a Second-Lieutenant. After instructing in Signalling in the A.I.F. Camps, he enlisted on April 24, immediately joining the 43rd Battalion as a Second-Lieutenant.

Senior Non-Commissioned Officers.

**Regimental Sergeant-Major Warrant Officer T. C. Evans.**—Particulars not available.

**Company Sergeant-Major A. H. McDougall.**—Served with the S.A. Scottish Infantry from 1903 to 1905, and with the 6th Field Troop of Engineers in 1909. He was transferred to 28th Signal Company of Engineers in 1910, and remained with them until 1912. In August, 1915, he enlisted in the A.I.F., being promoted to Sergeant on September 1, a few days later receiving the rank of Company Sergeant-Major. He joined the 43rd Battalion on March 7, 1916, and was appointed Company Sergeant-Major of A Company.

**Company Sergeant-Major J. J. Daley.**—Enlisted in the A.I.F. on August 16, 1915, receiving his Sergeant stripes in December, after passing through a N.C.O.'s course. He was promoted to Company Sergeant-Major in February, and was with the 43rd Battalion at its formation, maintaining his rank and being appointed to C Company.

**Company Sergeant-Major A. Espie.**—Particulars not available.

**Regimental Quartermaster-Sergeant Warrant Officer G. S. Redsell.**—Particulars not available.

**Company Quartermaster-Sergeant N. C. Lemon.**—Enlisted on August 3, 1915, and was appointed a Company Quartermaster-Sergeant at Morphetville Camp, where he remained until his departure from Australia, being transferred to the 43rd Battalion as Quartermaster of A Company on March 12, 1916.

**Company Quartermaster-Sergeant H. S. Hudd.**—Enlisted on September 24, 1915, and after serving as a Corporal for three months was appointed Company Quartermaster Sergeant at Morphetville Camp. He held this appointment right up to the time he left Australia, joining the 43rd Battalion as Quartermaster of B Company on March 12, 1916.

**Company Quartermaster-Sergeant G. H. Ashton.**—Enlisted on August 23, 1915, and was appointed Company Quartermaster-Sergeant at Morphetville in January, 1916. This position he held when the Battalion was formed, and was appointed Quartermaster for C Company on March 12, 1916.

**Company Quartermaster-Sergeant A. H. Chapman.**—Particulars not available.





LIEUT.-COL. J. FARRELL, D.S.O.





### CHAPTER III.

#### TRAINING IN AUSTRALIA.

The bulk of the Battalion having been taken on strength, the task of fitting and training them for service overseas was soon enthusiastically undertaken. The Morphetville Racecourse, which constituted the home of the newly-formed unit, was admirably suited for such purpose, the grandstands, together with the stables in the rear, providing satisfactory sleeping quarters, with the Orderly Room, Quartermaster's Store, Officers' and Sergeants' Messes comfortably established in attached buildings and rooms beneath the stands, while the flat, with the racecourse, offered excellent facilities for all parade ground training. As the strength of the Battalion increased and the first reinforcements were attached, the erection of bell-tents was necessary to provide additional quarters.

As the Battalion consisted of men who had but recently enlisted, and were practically raw recruits, most of whom had joined up in January and February, the class of work given them embraced, at first, mostly squad and close order drill, with attention to guards and general military routine, the instructors being attached Commonwealth Military Force officers and staff sergeant-majors. As this elementary training tightened the discipline, open order exercises and practice in visual training and judging distance was introduced. Guard was mounted daily, and a picquet appointed each night. Parade hours were from 7 to 7.30 a.m., 9 to 12.30, and 2 till 5, while an hour's night work was given twice a week. Saturday was a half-holiday, general leave being granted from 1 p.m. till Sunday at 11 p.m.; for the balance of the week one company per night was allowed out of camp.

Early in April musketry was commenced throughout the Battalion, each section forming a separate squad and undergoing ten days' progressive instruction in the art of handling the rifle, the course being completed by the firing of an application and grouping practice on the miniature range in the dry bed of the Sturt River. An open range was prepared in the sandhills between Glenelg and Henley, where for two days portions of the Battalion were

engaged with the service rifle; but the working of these targets proved so slow and tedious that arrangements were made to secure the use of the butts at Port Adelaide, special trains conveying the troops to and from this place. Two complete days' firing was given to each company, during which grouping, application, snap shooting, and rapid practices at 100, 200, and 300 yards were completed.

On April 20, Colonel Rankin, General Officer Commanding 11th Infantry Brigade, visited the Battalion, which formed up in line for inspection by him; and about a month later the Governor-General, Sir Ronald Munro Ferguson, while reviewing the troops, addressed them, referring to the action of the renowned 43rd Regiment of the British Army and expressing hopes that the same valour would be displayed by its corresponding unit in the A.I.F.

Four days' leave, known as "long leave," commenced on the 19th and embraced the Easter Holidays, this being the last furlough granted prior to the Battalion's departure from Australia, the free week-ends still being maintained, and to those living within thirty miles of Adelaide, when desired, extended to Monday morning.

On the afternoon of May 3 the Battalion was ordered to "stand to" awaiting further instructions, as trouble in the German settlements was anticipated. Consequently, all leave was cancelled, and no movement in or out of the camp permitted. At dark fuller information was received, and the Battalion assembled on the racecourse, was issued with ammunition and rations, and, at 10 p.m., leaving the camp in charge of a guard, marched out with full packs along the Bay Road towards Adelaide. Advance and rear-guards were thrown out to protect the column on the move and all precautions taken to ensure secrecy. The destination was unknown throughout the ranks, the general belief being that the Battalion was to entrain; but at 2 a.m. on the 4th the Exhibition Camp was entered and a chance to sleep was given, the wearing of clothes still being necessary as a further move was expected at any hour. The silence maintained on the march proved that the Battalion was capable of preserving the strictest of discipline under abnormal circumstances.

On the 4th a practice attack was delivered via Montefiore Hill against the Hindmarsh Bridge, a rest being given during the afternoon, as the following day a procession through the streets of Adelaide had been arranged, the Battalion, with full marching order and 150 rounds of ammunition, taking a prominent part. No instructions for a further move had been received, but guards had been posted at the General Post Office and

TRAINING IN AUSTRALIA.

11

Government House, and the Unit held in readiness to move at a moment's notice, leave not being permitted from the camp. A short march and a rest in the Botanic Park was given on the 7th, and on the 8th, which was a public holiday, a few hours' leave was granted to a small percentage during the afternoon.

Shortly after midday on the 9th the return march to Morphetville was undertaken, the camp being reached in time for tea, and a quiet evening expected, everyone being very tired after the week's movement. At 8 p.m., however, the alarm was sounded, companies falling in at their respective posts in a very creditable time. As this was only a practice, men were dismissed by 9 p.m. and the camp was quiet.

On the 11th and 12th field firing schemes were carried out in the sandhills near Glenelg, the result obtained proving that the men were rapidly becoming war shots, as the type of targets offered, and conditions of shooting, closely resembled those to be expected in the field. The later days of May were occupied with general schemes including outposts, advanced, and rear guards; while in the evenings marches were often made to Glenelg, the men dismissed for two hours, then re-assembled and marched back to camp. Instruction was also given on the "siting" and consolidation of trenches, an island traverse system being dug on the flat.

The Battalion attended a number of functions and ceremonies, chief among which were the presentation of colours at Glenelg, the Military Tattoo on the Jubilee Oval, and the farewell dinner provided in the Exhibition Building by the Cheer-up Society; while occasional trips to the theatre were arranged, special trains usually being provided for the conveyance of the Unit to and from Morphetville. A certain amount of amusement was supplied within the camp on several occasions by concert parties.

During the whole period of training, equipment and clothing were gradually issued and troops fitted out for departure, signing for every article received and having numerous inspections to ascertain what shortages existed. The health of the men also received continuous attention, vaccination and two inoculations being administered in the early days, while dental inspections and subsequent treatment rectified any defects of the mouth. Shortly prior to sailing, a medical examination was undergone by all ranks, any unfit personnel being sent to Mitcham. The general health had remained extremely good throughout the three months' training, one death only having occurred.

The first week of June was spent in final preparations to embark on the 9th, the quartermasters and clerical departments being the most busily engaged. A final pay was drawn and as much leave as possible granted: so that by the 8th all preparations for embarkation had been completed, and the transport section had left for the Outer Harbour.

The various appointments held in the Battalion were as follow:—

Commanding Officer: Lieutenant-Colonel D. D. Gordon.

Second in Command: Major C. P. Butler.

Adjutant: Captain H. E. Rowell.

Quartermaster: Lieutenant W. Clarke.

Machine Gun Officer: Lieutenant F. Osborne.

Company Commanders: (A) Major T. G. Heming,  
(B) Captain E. F. Playford, (C) Captain W. J. Kinnish,  
(D) Captain A. W. Lott.

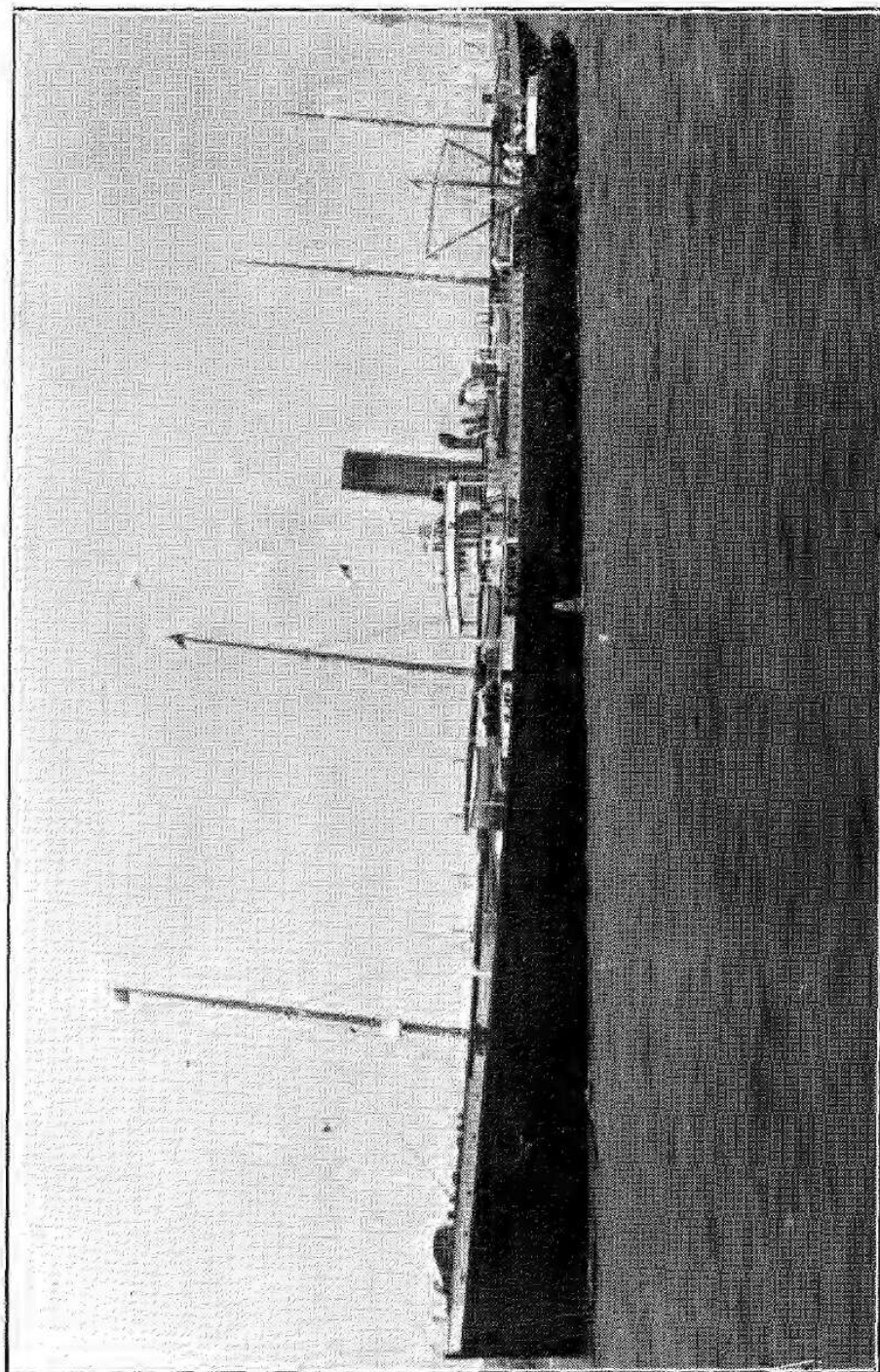
Regimental Medical Officer: Captain A. H. Guymer.

Chaplain: Chaplain-Captain G. P. Cuttriss.

Regimental Sergeant-Major: Warrant Officer T. C. Evans.

Regimental Quartermaster-Sergeant: Warrant Officer G. S. Redsell.





S.S. 'AFRIC,' TRANSPORT A19, WHICH CONVEYED THE BATTALION FROM AUSTRALIA TO EUROPE.



## CHAPTER IV.

### THE JOURNEY.

Dawn of June 9 was breaking behind the Mount Lofty Ranges when reveille sounded, rousing the whole camp to the activities of final preparations for departure, including the handing in of camp equipment and stores. At 9.40 a.m. the first train, bearing Headquarters, A and B Companies, left Morphettville Station for the Outer Harbour, followed half-an-hour later by a second train with the remainder of the Battalion. On reaching Port Adelaide the train proceeded by the old route down St. Vincent Street, where a large and enthusiastic crowd assembled to bid farewell to the unit. An hour later the Outer Harbour was reached, and there followed a rapid embarkation on board the s.s. "Afric" ("A 19") a White Star liner of 10,000 tons.

The Battalion Transport, which moved by road from Morphettville the previous day, was already on board, awaiting the Companies, who on arrival filed to their respective quarters, A and D Companies forrard, C Company forrard amidship, officers and sergeants aft amidship, and B Company aft. Each man was allotted his position, equipment and kitbags dumped, and the troops were then free to go on deck to receive the farewell greetings of friends and relatives, who had gathered on the wharf. Never in the history of the State had so large a crowd assembled to witness the departure of a boat. Hundreds of coloured streamers soon linked up the soldiers on board with the crowd on the wharf, the intermingling of colour presenting a spectacle long to remain in the memories of those present.

At 2 p.m. the steamer moved from the wharf, and many on board realised that this was the commencement of the long, long trail, the end of which none could foretell.

On board, in addition to the Battalion, was the 25th Company of A.A.S.C., under command of Captain Carstairs; the 3rd Australian Divisional Motor Transport Company (Major Lyons), and a small party of the 11th Field Ambulance, under Captain Love, making a total of approximately 1,700 troops on the boat. Cooking for the officers and sergeants was arranged by the crew, while

the balance was conducted by Company cooks, who at first experienced difficulty in accustoming themselves to cooking by steam.

The journey through The Bight was cold and rough, causing sickness to 70 per cent. of the men. Land was first sighted at daybreak of June 13, and after passing through King George Sound the boat anchored in Albany Harbour at 11.30 a.m., when coaling immediately commenced. The next day the boat drew alongside the wharf, and all were allowed ashore for a few hours, and were able from the high ground to view the picturesque surroundings of the harbour and town. At noon the same day the journey was resumed, and soon the shores of homeland receded from view. That night it was learnt that the next port of call would be Colombo. As the result of a long period of calm weather that followed the departure from Albany, it was possible to conduct training, consisting of musketry, physical exercises, bayonet fighting, and boat drill, limited in extent by the small area of deck space available. In addition, lectures were given to officers and non-commissioned officers on subjects of military value, while boxing tournaments, deck sports, and concerts were arranged at frequent intervals, and leisure hours were occupied with reading, writing, and cards.

As the tropics were approached, permission to sleep on deck was granted, and a large majority availed themselves of the privilege. By day a minimum amount of clothing was worn, the heavier uniform being abandoned for the lighter and more comfortable suit of dungarees.

Early on the morning of June 26 the island of Ceylon was sighted, and by 10 a.m. the transport anchored in the harbour of Colombo. Coal barges were soon drawn alongside the boat, and coaling operations, conducted by the natives, commenced. That afternoon half the troops were taken ashore on lighters, and marched to the military barracks in Colombo. There a wet canteen was placed at the disposal of the troops, and native vendors of views, fruit, etc., offered their goods. As this was the first opportunity for some weeks of purchasing articles from other than the ship's canteen a brisk business resulted.

The following morning the remainder of the troops went ashore, returning in time to allow the journey to be resumed at 3.45 p.m.

The voyage to Suez differed very little from the previous fortnight, except that during the four days in the Red Sea extreme heat was experienced, causing exhaustion to several of the stokers, whose work was undertaken for two days by volunteers from the troops. By noon of

## THE JOURNEY.

15

July 11 Suez was reached, and all preparations for disembarkation were completed. Orders were, however, received from the military authorities that the journey was to be continued through the Mediterranean, and at 4 p.m. an entrance was made into the Canal, the interesting surroundings of which attracted attention for sixteen hours. Along the bank were encamped Australian and English troops, who formed a portion of the Canal Garrison. An opportunity to converse with some of these was afforded by the boat being delayed for an hour at Ismalia.

By 8.30 a.m. on the 12th the Canal was cleared and entry made into Port Said, where a transport conveying English troops southward was passed. Natives were again employed in coaling, which caused much inconvenience to those on board, as no leave ashore was granted. Numerous hawkers in small dinghies visited the boat, but not being allowed on deck were obliged to transact their sales by means of rope and basket. Swimming, and watching the actions of the native coalers, hawkers, and police, helped to pass the unpleasant hours of waiting. A 4.7 naval gun was mounted aft and manned by Royal Navy gunners, and on departure at 2 p.m. on the 13th, H.M. destroyer "Telmar," which had seen service with the Australians on Gallipoli, acted as escort. These protective measures against submarines were augmented by the precautions of constant changes of course, screening of lights, and increase of sentries, whose duty was the outlook for enemy craft.

On passing Malta, the "Telmar" was relieved by a larger destroyer, but before departing semaphored "Australians, good-bye and good luck," on receipt of which cheers were interchanged between transport and escort. Daily routine on board continued until Marseilles was approached on the evening of July 19, when at 10 p.m. the pilot was taken aboard, but the harbour was not entered until eight o'clock the next morning. This ended a six weeks' successful journey on the "Afric," during which time no incidents of great importance occurred.

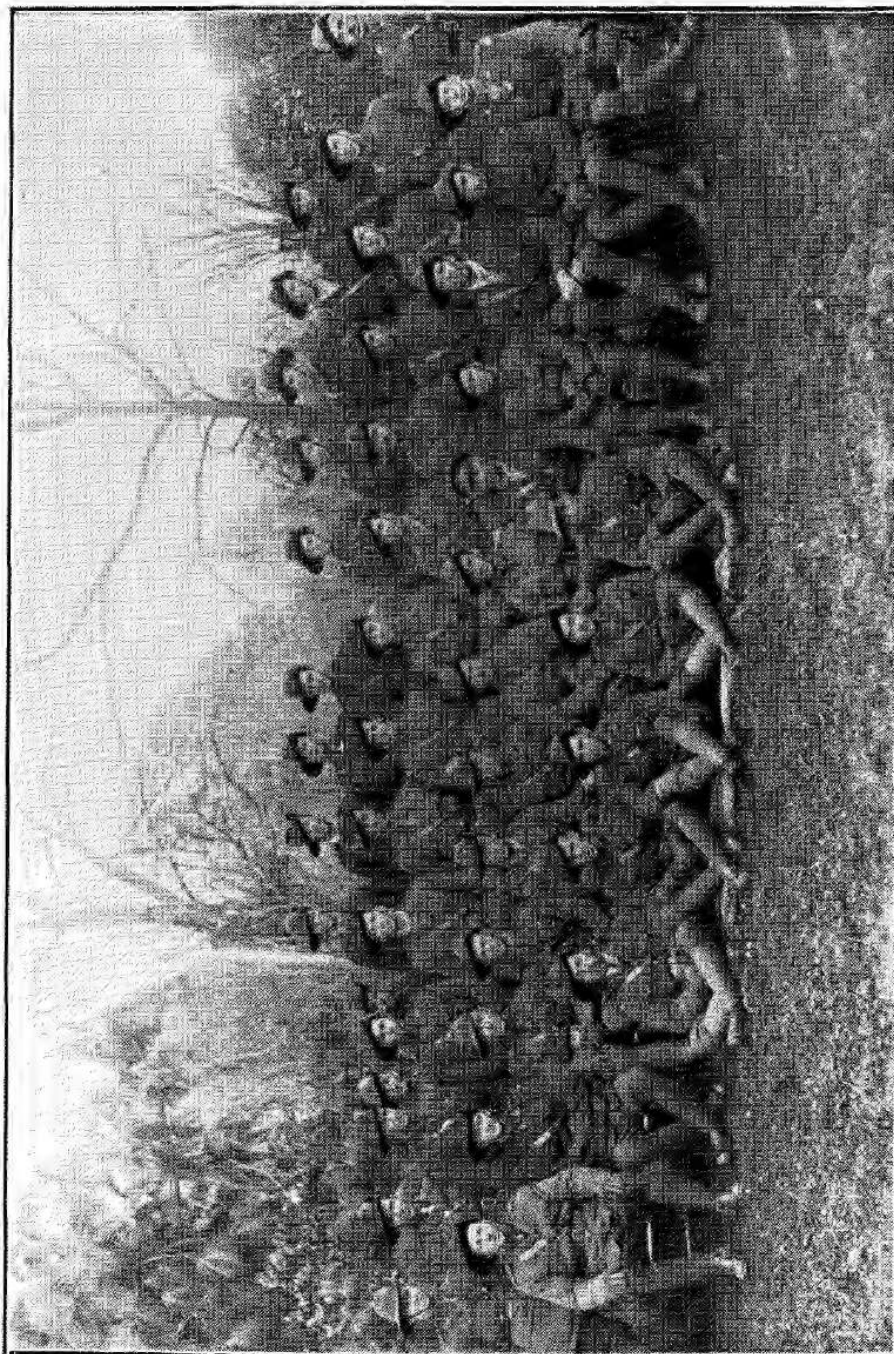
The general health throughout was very satisfactory, the sole epidemic (measles) affecting but a small percentage of those on board. On June 30 the only death occurred, and the burial with military honours took place at sea.

At 3 p.m. on July 20 the Battalion disembarked and moved to Arran-Point Station, where it immediately entrained, and at 5.35 p.m. left for Havre. This train consisted of second and third class compartments, holding from six to eight men. The journey through Southern

France was most interesting, new types of villages, cultivation, and railway organisation being introduced. The scenery, especially that of the Rhone Valley, was superb, and the bright midsummer day showed the surroundings at their best. A halt was made near Avignon, where hot tea and rations were issued, and on resumption of the journey the troops quickly settled down for the night. At 8 a.m. on the 21st the train passed through Lyons, and at 3.45 p.m. Dijon was reached, and the French Red Cross workers served tea and cake to the Battalion. Breakfast next morning was partaken of thirteen miles from Paris, Juvisy, from which, after a halt of two hours, the journey continued through Versailles, along the Seine Valley to Nantes, where a break was made for another meal, thence to Rouen and Havre. Here the Battalion detrained and marched to a Rest Camp, where most of the men spent a cold night on cobbles. The following afternoon embarkation for England took place, and at dusk the Channel transport commenced its six-hour journey, reaching Southampton at daybreak, disembarkation following at 7.30 a.m. After two hours' waiting on the wharf the troops entrained, and at 11 a.m. arrived at Amesbury Station on Salisbury Plain, where the Battalion detrained. An hour later Lark Hill was reached, and the whole afternoon devoted to settling down in No. 12 Camp. This was the training area for the 43rd Battalion prior to its departure for the front.







43RD BATTALION OFFICERS, RAMBOUILLET, JANUARY, 1919.

## CHAPTER V.

### TRAINING IN ENGLAND.

The first few days were spent in settling down in this new camp, which was one of about fifty of similar design located at Lark Hill, most of which were so fitted as to accommodate a complete battalion. The unit's new home consisted of three huts for officers and thirty for other ranks, these forming the sleeping quarters, and were laid out in four-Company groups, each hut being fitted with electric light and a stove, and capable of housing thirty-two men, on bunks slightly raised from the floor by means of trestles, and made comfortable by the provision of straw palliasses. For messing, two large halls, furnished with tables and forms, seated the whole of the Battalion, the cooking being conducted in a kitchen situated between the two mess rooms. Ablution sheds were positioned in each company's lines, and hot-and-cold showers proved a great boon after a heavy day's work. Additional buildings were used and specially fitted for officers' and sergeants' messes, orderly room, Quartermaster's store, miniature rifle range, stables, guard and drying rooms, while a wet and dry canteen established in the large recreation hut completed a well-laid-out camp.

The 41st, 42nd, and 44th Battalions, who, together with the 43rd, comprised the four chief units of the 11th Brigade, occupied surrounding camps, whilst the first reinforcement, which had accompanied the Battalion overseas, was positioned at Rollestone.

Ample entertainment was catered for by the numerous theatrical companies, concert troupes, and cinema shows, while Church Army and Y.M.C.A. huts, warm and well lit, were equipped with indoor games, and also afforded excellent writing and reading facilities. The villages of Amesbury, Durrington, Bulford, and Shrewton were within comfortable walking distance, and were visited after parade hours, while a stroll to Stonehenge or the Chestnut Tree at Figheldean, mentioned in "The Village Blacksmith," was a popular means of spending a quiet afternoon. A small percentage of week-end leave to Salisbury, London, and Bath was granted, men departing from camp at midday on Saturday and returning early on Monday morning.

( 17 )



Training hours were from 8.30 a.m. to 4.30 p.m. on week days, and from 8.30 to 12.30 on Saturdays, with half-an-hour's physical training before breakfast; this early parade was abandoned in October, on account of the approach of winter.

The work for the first few weeks consisted chiefly of platoon and company training, parade ground drill, and short route marches, while individual instruction of Lewis Gunners, Signallers, and Scouts was given by specialist officers. The first large parade was held on Sunday, July 30, when the 3rd Division assembled for a church service, a march past the General Officer Commanding, Major-General John Monash, C.B., V.D., taking place at the conclusion.

A percentage of officers and non-commissioned officers were sent to various military schools for the purpose of gaining knowledge of the latest methods of warfare, and so at the conclusion being better able to instruct their platoons. Chief amongst these were:—Musketry at Hayling Island and Tidworth; drill, at Chelsea; machine gun, Grantham; signalling, Weymouth; bombing, Lyndhurst; bayonet fighting and physical drill, at Aldershot and Tidworth, and an aspirant officers' course at Tidworth; while a Lewis Gun School was established within the Division at Lark Hill.

After close-order drill had been greatly improved and specialists had undergone a revision of their courses, field training and more extensive operations were commenced, and the trench system at the Bustard, five miles distant, was frequently utilised for instruction in trench warfare, the night of August 31-September 1 being spent here to enable night attacks to be introduced. On Saturday, September 16, para-typhoid inoculation was undergone, and two days later the Battalion marched, via Stonehenge and Shrewton to the Bustard, where at dusk a mock relief of trenches was effected, and until the end of the week the whole of the 11th Brigade remained in and around these trenches, returning to Lark Hill on the afternoon of the 23rd, after a Brigade assembly, at which Brigadier-General J. H. Cannan, C.B., who had taken over from Brigadier-General C. W. D. Rankin early in August, addressed the units and emphasised the necessity for digging, advice that proved so sound when active service was entered upon. The object of the period spent here was to accustom the men to the trench mode of living, and the Company and Battalion staffs to administration under such conditions. The scheme was organised to resemble trench life as near as possible, rations being brought to a forward dump, from which they were carried to their respective

TRAINING IN ENGLAND.

19

company cooks, and, when the meals had been prepared, conveyed to the troops in the line by means of carrying parties. Improvements within the trenches were effected during the day, but at night working parties were employed above ground. Bays and posts were manned in the front line, and scouts operated in No Man's Land during the hours of darkness. Telephonic communication was established laterally and forward as far as company headquarters, while night raids and attacks were practised on several occasions. An inter-battalion relief was carried out late in the week, enabling the 43rd to withdraw to a reserve position, consisting of a small tent encampment about half-a-mile in rear of the trench system.

To still further accustom the troops to life in France, a billeting scheme was arranged at West Lavington, fifteen miles from the camp, where quarters for the night were selected and companies allotted various areas, the return to Lark Hill taking place next day.

Late in September, a four days' progressive course of range practices was fired at the rifle butts adjoining the camp, a very high standard resulting throughout the Battalion, being unequalled by any other unit within the Brigade.

Arrangements had been made for His Majesty King George V. to inspect the Australian troops at Lark Hill and Bulford, to prepare for which an assembly was practised on the 26th near Bulford Barracks, the review taking place the following day, rain falling before the Battalion had returned to its huts. Three days later divisional sports were held, the Battalion being well represented and winning several events.

In the early part of October the type of training changed to frequent and extensive field operations, combined with lengthy route marches, the ground utilised for these schemes being chiefly in the vicinity of Orcheston St. Mary; it mattered little what the weather conditions were, the manoeuvres still eventuated. A type of the work conducted on these days was an early breakfast, followed by a march in full equipment until 10.30, when the training-ground would be reached, packs dumped, the day's work explained, and the operation attempted. A spell would then be given for lunch, which was carried in the haversack, and probably during the afternoon the scheme again practised. Packs were then refitted and the return made to camp. On one occasion an approach march to this area was undertaken at night, followed at daybreak by an open warfare attack, in which the four battalions co-operated.

Towards the end of November, when the units had been fully equipped for overseas, a divisional march, covering a distance of eighteen miles, was accomplished, the full issue of clothing and equipment, less blankets, being carried, the day proving most strenuous on account of the oppressive heat.

From the arrival in England the standard of training aimed at was very high, commencing with parade ground and close-order drill, followed by trench life and attacks, and culminating in field operations, during which a severe hardening process was exercised by the inclusion of frequent and lengthy route marches, the benefits of which were not realised until the severe winter of 1916-17, which none but fit troops could endure.

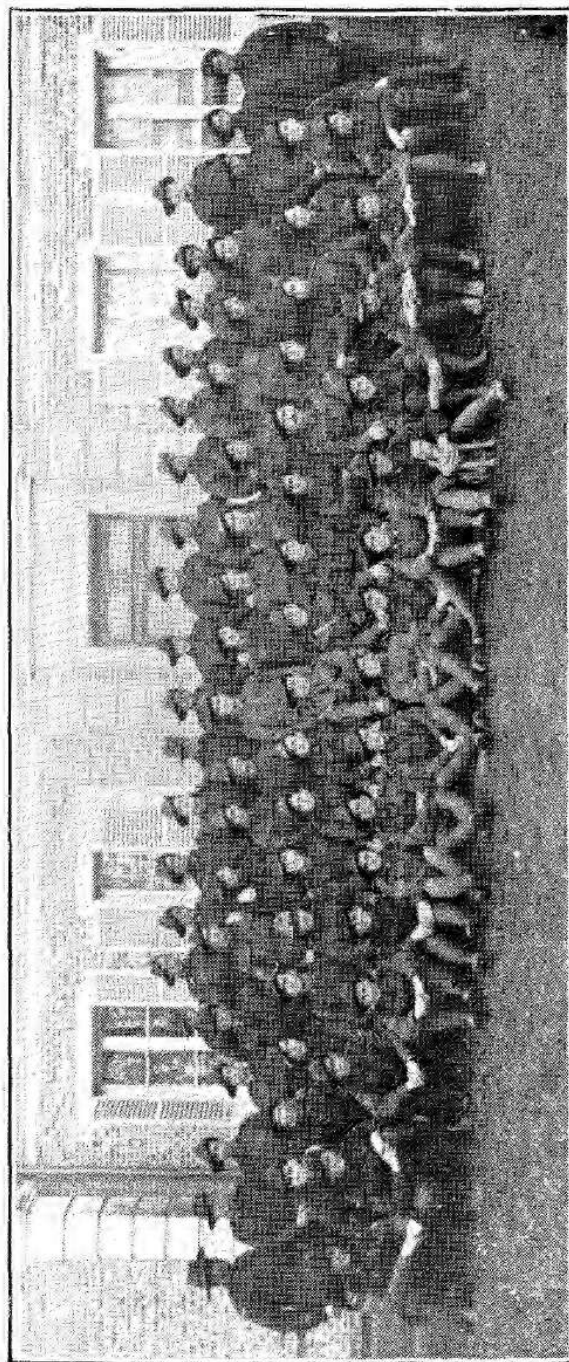
The weather experienced for the first ten weeks was excellent, but during the latter portion of October and the whole of November unsettled and rainy conditions prevailed, causing the good health at first maintained to deteriorate slightly and result in an outbreak of mumps and measles.

Rationing was conducted on the English basis: bread, meat, tea, salt, pepper, sugar, and bacon being a daily issue, in addition to which 5½d. per day per ration was paid by the Government; but in spite of its judicious expenditure in such extras as flour, vegetables, milk, fish, dried fruits, etc., the standard was not equal to that experienced in Australia, or later in France.

Apart from week-end leave, already mentioned, two periods of from four to six days were granted to any part of the United Kingdom, the first, soon after arrival at Lark Hill, and the second, prior to the embarkation for France.

During the first three weeks of November final preparations and issue of equipment for the trip overseas were completed, and the dates of departure of the Division were expected to cover the last week of November, the 43rd Battalion eventually sailing on the 25th, prior to which the camp was thoroughly cleaned and the bulk of stores returned.





N.C.O.'s, 43RD BATTALION, JANUARY, 1919.

## CHAPTER VI.

### DEPARTURE FROM ENGLAND AND FIRST MONTH IN FRANCE.

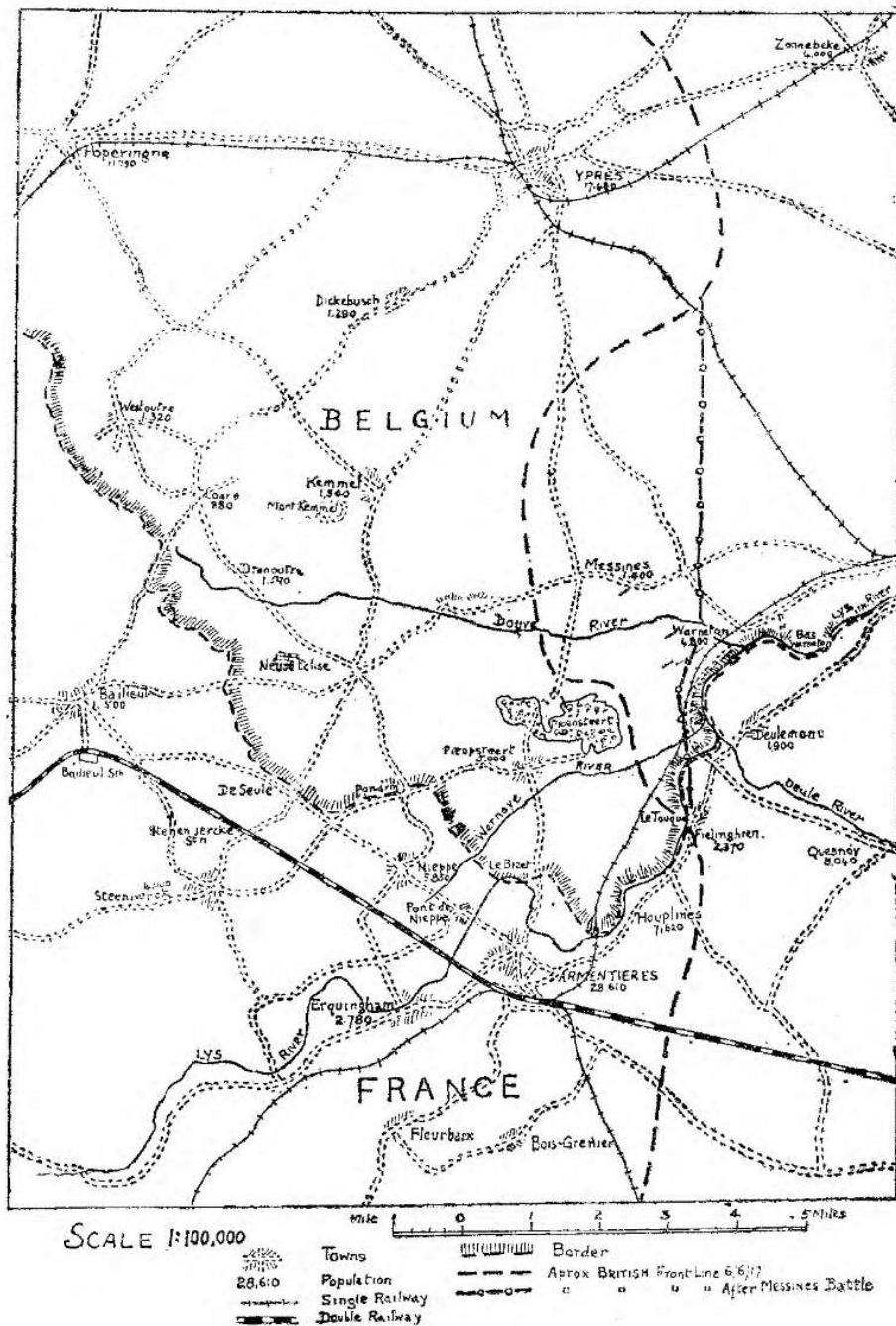
Reference Map: Hazebrouck 5a 1/100,000.

The early morning of November 25 was a repetition of June 9. For the purpose of the move the Battalion was divided into three parties, leaving Lark Hill Camp in time to entrain at Amesbury Station by 7.15, 9.15, and 10.15 a.m. The weight of equipment carried by each man was far in excess of that borne on any previous march, as in addition to full marching order, two blankets, 150 rounds of ammunition, with steel and gas helmets, made a burden in all cases exceeding 80 lb. Thus the march to the train, although downhill, proved most strenuous. Entrainment and the journey to Southampton, the port of departure for Havre, was uneventful; on detraining parties were detailed for the loading of the boats, two of which were allotted—one carrying transport, headquarters details and a part of D Company, and the other the balance of the Battalion. At dusk the trip across the Channel commenced, and a heavy sea was experienced, causing seasickness to many on board, while a bleak wind with frequent showers of hail made the entry into the harbour and the period of waiting intensely cold.

Disembarkation and unloading commenced at 11 a.m., and during the afternoon there followed the memorable route march to No. 1 Rest Camp, situated on a hill about three miles from the wharf. Here the Battalion remained for the night, leaving at 6.30 next morning for the railway yards, where a troop train, consisting chiefly of cattle trucks, was waiting, and at 11.30 left for Bailleul with headquarters, B, C, and D Companies on board, followed a few hours later by A Company. The journey, via Rouen, Abbeville, Boulogne, Calais, and St. Omer, occupied thirty hours, halts being made en route for the issue of rations and hot drinks. Detraining was completed before dark, but by the time the unit moved from the station night had set in. For the march to billets, packs and blankets were carried by motor lorry. Locating these billets caused great difficulty, owing to the lack of information and absence of guides, and it was not until after 10 p.m. that the men were settled for the night. Next

( 21 )







## FIRST MONTH IN FRANCE.

23

morning necessary alterations were effected, and a start made on improvements. Headquarters, A, B, and C Companies were scattered in farmhouses, while D Company occupied huts, which were evacuated a week later in favour of drier and warmer barns, close to Brigade headquarters, which was then located at Blanche Maison, approximately in the centre of the Battalion area. This was the introduction to the type of farmhouse common throughout France—built in the form of a hollow square, with living quarters, dairy, stables, and barn surrounding a cesspit (the dump of stable refuse until required for the fertilisation of the soil). The portions used for billeting purposes were the barns, the available space depending on the amount of harvest in store. About a mile and a half from the Battalion was the town of Steenwerck, to which leave was granted daily, and which became the chief visiting place for the men after parade hours. The warmth of fires in the Y.M.C.A., cafes and estaminets helped to overcome the extreme cold that prevailed during the period in this area.

As the 11th Brigade was the Reserve Brigade of the 3rd Australian Division, then holding the Armentieres Sector, the Battalion was able to carry out a daily routine of training from 9 a.m. till 4.30 p.m., consisting chiefly of bayonet fighting, physical drill, and route marching, the last-mentioned taking prominence as being the most effective means of keeping warm by day. During the milder days, specialist training was undertaken and anti-gas drill conducted with the box respirator, which had been issued in France. On December 10 a party, consisting of three officers and forty other ranks, was detached for a raiding school at Armentieres, and on the 21st the Battalion took its place in the Brigade for inspection by Field Marshal Sir Douglas Haig, Commander-in-Chief of the British Forces in France.

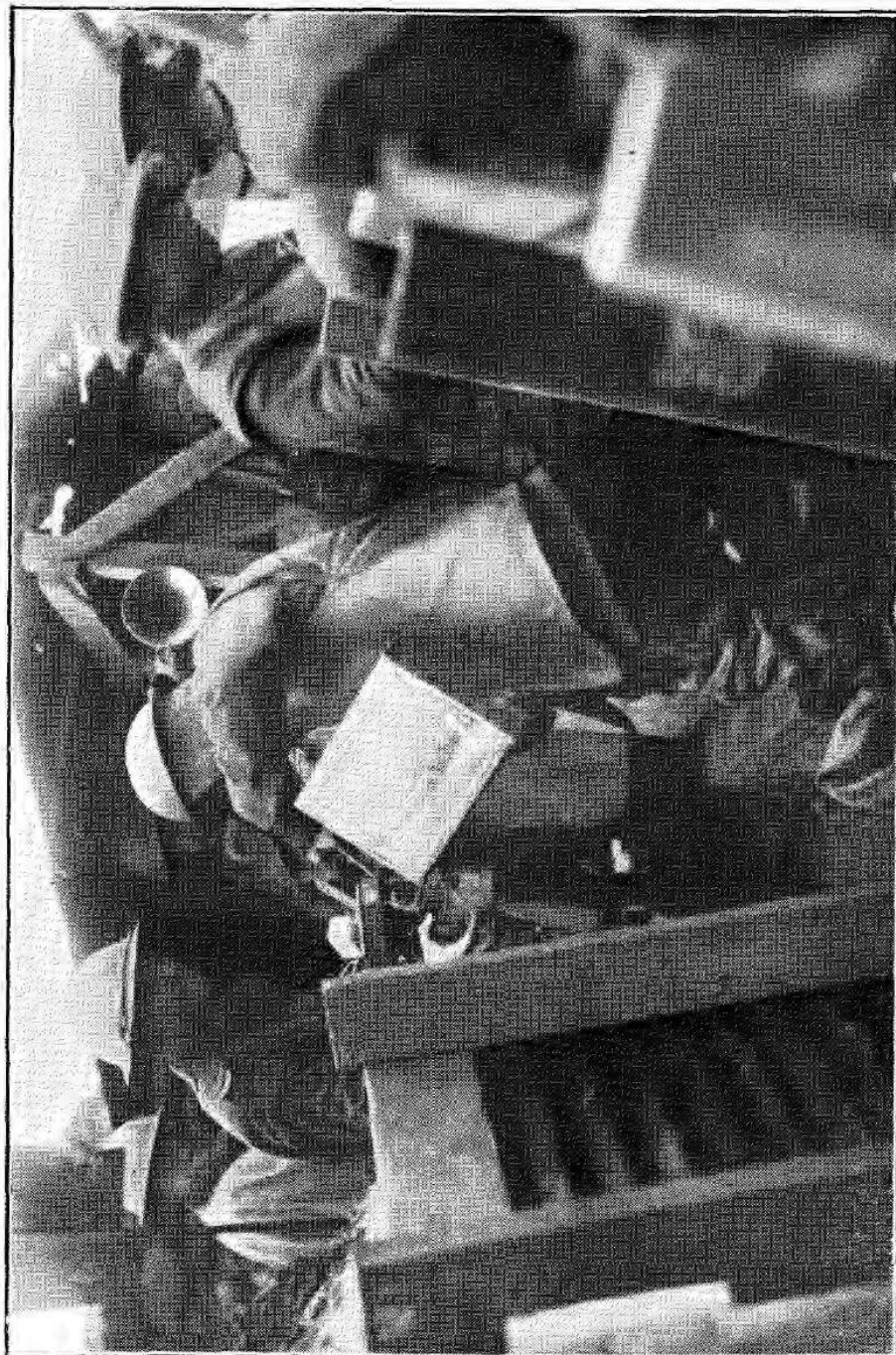
A small percentage of officers and non-commissioned officers reconnoitred the sector later held by the Battalion, with the primary object of acting as guides had the unit been brought into action from its reserve position.

On December 23, in a high wind and through heavy rain, a march to new billets in Armentieres was carried out, companies being located in separate warehouses in Rue de la Gare, with Brigade Headquarters in Rue Strassburg. The Battalion, with the 44th, formed support to the 41st and 42nd, then holding the line, the Brigade relief having taken place on the 23rd. Christmas Day was celebrated, in the morning with working parties to the line, and in the evening by a dinner, extra supplies being obtained through Comforts and Regimental Funds.

The following day working parties for the line were supplied, extensive reconnaissance of the sector undertaken, and preparations made to relieve the 41st Battalion on December 30.

The mumps epidemic that prevailed during the unit's latter weeks in England increased under the harder conditions of living, but had by the end of the year practically died out.





SERVING TEA IN THE ARMENTIERES SECTOR.

## CHAPTER VII.

### TRENCH WARFARE.

Reference Maps: France, 28 and 36, 1/40,000.

With reveille at 2 a.m., breakfast disposed of and billets cleaned, the Battalion left for the line at 3.30. After passing the Asylum, then used as a gum-boot store and a Y.M.C.A., an entrance was made to Brickstack Lane, a duckboarded communication route, which derived its name from a chimney-stack near by. Owing to falling rain and intense darkness a tedious and difficult approach was experienced, but an hour after leaving billets Square Farm was reached, from which each company moved to its own sector. For this, A and D Companies utilised Lothian, B Central and C. Porte Egal Avenues, relieving the 41st Battalion, who withdrew to Armentieres, and took up the role of support to the Brigade. The sector, which was flat and low-lying, necessitated breastworks, and extended from Pear Tree Farm on the right to Porte Egal Farm on the left. It was divided into four, A Company holding the right, D right centre, B left centre, C the left, with Battalion Headquarters at Square Farm; while the flanks were held on the right by the Tyneside Scottish and on the left by the 44th Battalion. Companies, with one platoon in the front line, one in supports, and two in subsidiary, manned the three lines that formed the defensive system of the sector, inter-platoon reliefs taking place daily within each company. The front line was continuous throughout, and consisted of a series of localities and gaps, the former being held day and night with section posts, and the latter patrolled regularly during the hours of darkness. Heavy machine guns were positioned in and around the supports, with field and heavy artillery several thousand yards in the rear. An excellent system of telephonic communication existed as far forward as the headquarters of the companies, to which also was connected a bell signal from the front line. On New Year's Eve a series of silent patrols acted along the Brigade front with the object of entering the enemy's line and securing identification. The Battalion provided four of these, each consisting of one officer, one sergeant, and twelve other ranks, the officers being Lieutenants P. B. Wald, J. J.

Daley, R. C. Gunter, and F. G. Sims, while Captain H. S. Cope commanded a reserve patrol, whose service was not required. At 11.40 p.m. the parties moved into No Man's Land, which was two to three hundred yards wide, and advanced towards the enemy lines, but owing to extreme darkness and limited knowledge of hostile wire, the enterprise was unsuccessful. One casualty was sustained from enemy machine gun fire. On the morning of January 6 the 41st Battalion relieved the 43rd in this sector, which until early in March was held by these two battalions, relief taking place every five or six days.

While in support in Armentieres, working parties were sent to the line for eight hours daily, constructing dugouts, wiring, and draining.

On the day preceding relief a percentage of scouts, signallers, and Lewis gunners of the incoming battalion took over their duties in the line for the purpose of securing the latest information of enemy tactics. While in the forward trenches the Battalion nightly carried out wiring in No Man's Land by parties of eight, protected by a lying-up patrol; while from six to ten active patrols of four to six operated along the sector each night. For the feeding of the troops, rations were transported at dusk from the Quartermaster's Store in Armentieres to Square Farm, from where company ration parties conveyed them to their respective cookhouses, of which each company had two, one providing for the garrisons of the front and support lines, and the other for the subsidiary line. From the forward cookhouse hot food was conveyed to the advanced posts in thermos containers, thus enabling everyone to obtain warm meals, so essential during the extreme cold which prevailed during January and February, when for weeks the ground remained frozen. In addition to three meals a day, troops on night duty were supplied with hot drinks or food at least twice nightly, together with a small issue of rum, procured through the Army Medical Corps.

On February 15, when the Battalion entered the line for the fifth time, a three-company frontage was adopted; the previous right centre, or Mushroom sub-sector, having been heavily wired, was held with two posts only. Dispositions were thereby changed to: A Company, right; D Company, centre; C Company, left; and B Company, reserve behind A and D.

During the early part of the year the raiding school continued training in bayonet fighting, physical exercises, patrolling, study of aeroplane photographs, and practice of raiding formations on dummy trenches.



## TRENCH WARFARE.

27

On February 19 the raid on the enemy line was launched from C Company's sector, the party consisting of Captain H. S. Cope (officer commanding raid), Lieutenant R. C. Gunter (officer commanding assault), Lieutenant W. D. Price (officer commanding enemy parapet), and sixty other ranks, divided into nine parties for assault, blocking, and demolition. At 9.30 p.m. the raiders moved from the trenches to an assembly position in No Man's Land, the scouts having been first sent out to ascertain if the intended point of entry, a gap in the enemy's wire, was still open. The assembly was completed without difficulty, as everyone concerned knew that sector well, having reconnoitred it previously under Scout Healey. Lewis gun teams from shell holes protected the flanks of the operation.

At 10 p.m., zero hour, the barrage opened on the enemy front line, where it played for four minutes, then lifted to form a box to protect the party which entered the German trenches.

While this entry was being effected, the counter barrage commenced, falling into No Man's Land and causing casualties.

At this stage Lieutenant W. D. Price was wounded and Lieutenant Gunter assumed command of the operation in the enemy lines.

The various sections under their non-commissioned officers carried out their allotted tasks, penetrating as deeply as the support line; but the enemy was not encountered.

A concrete dugout believed to have contained Boche was discovered, but owing to casualties in the demolition party an entrance could not be forced. At 10.30 p.m. the signal to withdraw having been given, the trenches were evacuated and the task of carrying back wounded proceeded, the last case being brought in at 11.30 p.m., the mud caused by the recent thaw making this duty most arduous.

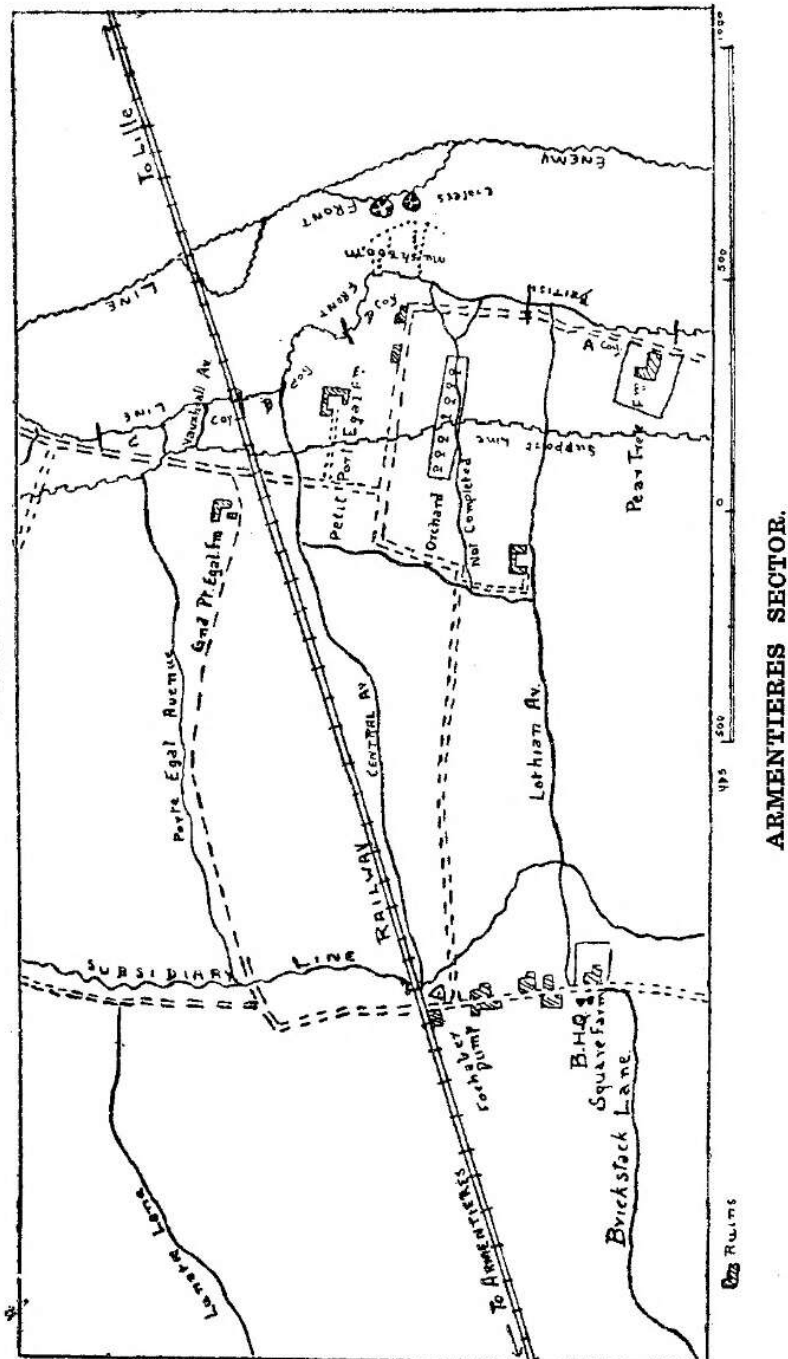
**Casualties.**

The following occurred:—

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | —         | 2            | 2      |
| Wounded . . . . . | 1         | 22           | 23     |
| Totals . . . . .  | 1         | 24           | 25     |

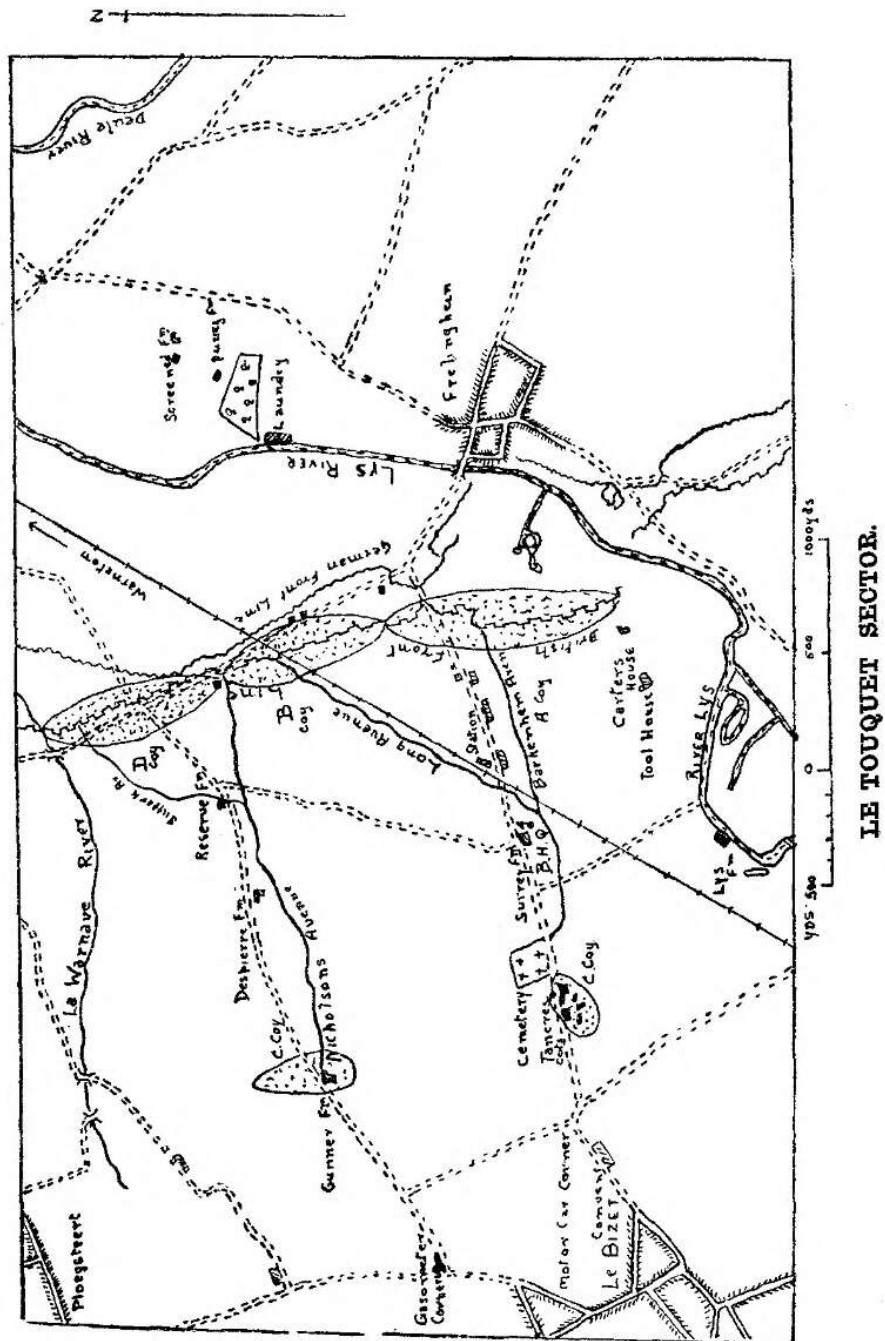
The wounded received medical treatment at a forward Regimental Aid Post in support line, from where they were evacuated by truck and ambulance





TRENCH WARFARE.

29



to hospital. Considerable damage was done to the enemy defences by the heavy barrage; while three rifles and two steel helmets were brought back as trophies by the raiders.

#### Decorations.

The following awards were made:—

Lieutenants GUNTER and PRICE: The **M.C.**

Scout HEALEY: The **D.C.M.**

Lance-Corporal BURDETT and Private TILLBROOK: The **M.M.**

On March 6 the Battalion's last exit from Armentieres Sector took place, and after three days working parties and three days training, it moved to Le Bizet, two miles from Armentieres and situated on the Franco-Belgium Border. On the 13th B and D Companies relieved the 1st Auckland Battalion in the Le Touquet Sector and came under command of the New Zealand Brigade until the following day, when A and C Companies relieved the 1st Wellingtons, the command of the sector, which extended from the River Lys northwards to the River Warnave, then passing to the 43rd Battalion. The defences of this sector differed very little from those of Armentieres, except on the right flank, where the low-lying ground on the northern bank of the Lys did not permit of a trench system. Posts were therefore established at Tool House and Lys Farm to cover this area. No Man's Land varied in depth from 1,000 yards on the right, flooded during winter, to 50 in the centre, widening again to 300 on the left.

The trenches were in a bad state of repair, many being waterlogged and unrevetted, thereby requiring a considerable amount of attention. For defence a Three-Company Sector was adopted. A Company right, B centre, D left, with C in reserve at Gunner Farm and Tancrez Cottages and Battalion Headquarters at Surrey Farm.

Up to April 5, when the Battalion was relieved by the Wiltshires, and moved to Oosthove Farm, it twice held the line and was once in support to the 41st. From the 6th to the 18th it occupied this farm and hutments in the vicinity and was daily engaged in the construction of gun positions and communications, later used in the Messines attack. On the evening of the 18th the Battalion moved to Ploegsteert Wood, relieving the 42nd, then in support to the St. Yves Sector, and taking over the front line early next morning from the 41st, who then moved back to the wood. This new sector extended from Lowndes Avenue on the right to Donnington Hall on the left.

## TRENCH WARFARE.

31

Battalion Headquarters were situated at Hope Farmhouse, while companies were disposed—D right, opposite the "Bird Cage" and in touch with the 44th Battalion on the south; C right centre, "St. Yves"; A left centre and B left, joining up with the New Zealanders, who were holding opposite Messines. Ten days were spent here, during which time heavy artillery and trench mortar fire was experienced, the opposing troops (3rd Bavarians) proving more aggressive than those encountered in Armentieres and Le Touquet. On the night of the 28th-29th the 39th Battalion relieved the 43rd, who then moved to Rue de la Gare Armentieres preparatory to marching to back areas.

Thus ended the first phase of the Battalion's life in the field.

The general health during these four months' continuous trench work remained excellent, although the cold was far more severe than that ever experienced in Australia; and this physical fitness was undoubtedly the outcome of the hard training undergone in England.

The following important promotions and changes took place:—Lieutenant-Colonel D. D. Gordon returned to Australia for duty; Major C. P. Butler assumed command, and was promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel; Captain W. J. Kinnish was promoted to Major and appointed Second in Command; Captain H. E. Rowell was transferred to the 6th Division, the appointment of Adjutant passing to Lieutenant M. Denniston, later promoted to Captain; Captain A. W. Lott promoted to Major.

**Casualties.**

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | —         | 30           | 30     |
| Wounded . . . . . | 3         | 112          | 115    |
| Totals . . . . .  | 3         | 142          | 145    |

**Award.**

Apart from the decorations won in the raid, Lance-Corporal W. T. L. TREMBATH was awarded the **M.M.**

## CHAPTER VIII.

### PREPARATION FOR MESSINES.

Reference Maps: Hazebrouck, 5a, 1/100,000; Calais, 13, 1/100,000; France, 28 and 36, 1/40,000.

At 7.15 on May 1 the Battalion left Armentieres in full marching order for its move to back areas, and, having joined the remainder of the Brigade at Les Trois Tilleuls, proceeded through Steenwerck and Vieux Berquin to Petit Sec Bois, which was reached at 4 p.m. Here the Battalion was met by the billeting party, who, having moved early in the day, was able to guide the companies to their respective quarters. At 6.15 next morning the march was continued through Pradelles, Borre, and Hazebrouck to billets at Ebblinghem, reaching there at 3 p.m. The third day's march was finished at St. Martin-au-Laert, after passing through Arques and St. Omer; while the fourth day enabled the training area to be reached in the afternoon, the route being through Zudausques, Boisdillinghem, and Quercamp. A total distance of fifty miles was covered, making an average of twelve and a half miles per day, the first stage of the journey proving most severe, as, apart from being the longest, the men's feet, after four months' trench work and use of gum-boots, were soft and easily blistered; but throughout the whole march the number of the men who were unable to keep up with the Battalion was unexpectedly low. Points were given daily by the Brigade Commander for march discipline and turn-out, the Battalion securing a higher number than any other unit.

The area occupied by the 43rd Battalion included the villages of Journy (Headquarters and D Company), Le Buisson (A Company), Bas Loquin (B Company), and Haut Loquin (C Company), the billets being superior to those encountered nearer the line and the owners more generous. An extensive training ground, situated three and a half miles from Journy, was used regularly throughout the stay. Hours of drill were from 8 a.m. to 4 p.m., two and a half of which were taken up with the march to and from this area. Close order work and instruction of specialists occupied the first three days, after which was conducted a progressive course of trench-to-trench attacks, culminating in a series of brigade operations over



THE CATHEDRAL, ARMENTIERES.





## PREPARATION FOR MESSINES.

33

a spit-locked system of trenches, representing that portion of the battlefield to be captured by the 3rd Australian Division in the Messines offensive. At the last of these practices there were present the Army, Corps, and Divisional Commanders, who, at the conclusion, criticised the methods adopted. In addition to these schemes, battalion and brigade open warfare manœuvres were conducted both with and without an enemy. Throughout the fourteen days spent in this area excellent weather prevailed, rain on one occasion only interfering with parades, and as a result of these conditions many slept in the open air, a maximum of outdoor life being obtained by all, the abundance of sunshine and regular hours of drill improving the fitness, morale, and spirit of the troops to a marked degree. The long hours of training did not deter the troops from freely indulging in recreation after parades, football, as usual, taking prominence. On Saturday, the 13th, Battalion sports were held at Journy, a football match (A and B Companies versus C and D), military and athletic events occupying the day, followed at night by a concert, at which prizes were presented.

At 6 a.m. on the 12th the journey to Armentieres commenced, the route traversed being nearly identical with that of the march to Journy, halts for the night being made at St. Martin-au-Laert, Wallon Cappel, and Strazeele; while the destination was reached at 3 p.m. on the 21st and billets allotted off Notre Dame Square, with Battalion Headquarters at Rue Sadi Carnot. Only a few days were spent here, as on the night of the 24-25th the Battalion relieved the 36th in the Le Touquet Sector, companies and headquarters adopting the same positions they had occupied when first the sector was entered in March. Orders were received to assume an aggressive policy, with a result that fighting patrols were detailed nightly to operate over the sector, while two raids were organised, one being cancelled owing to the temporary shortage of artillery. The other, under Lieutenant C. L. Herbert, with Lieutenant W. G. Colliver as Officer Commanding Assault, and twenty-four other ranks, took place on the night of May 31-June 1, after a thorough reconnaissance of No Man's Land had been made. The point to be raided was about 200 yards south of the River War-nave, and at 1.30 a.m., assisted by an artillery barrage, entry into the enemy's line was effected, but no identification could be obtained, as the only Boche seen escaped before fire could be brought to bear upon him. On the withdrawal signal being fired the hostile trenches were evacuated and all returned, Lieutenant W. G. Colliver and two other ranks being wounded.

D

On the night of the 1st-2nd, 2/4 Loyal North Lancashires relieved the Battalion, which, less C Company, who moved via Gunner Farm to Maison 1875, proceeded to billets in Pont-de-Nieppe. Prior to relief officers and other ranks not taking part in the Battle of Messines were sent to the 3rd Divisional Echelon at Morbecque, where they remained until the 12th.

On the 4th, Lieutenant Colman and thirty other ranks attempted a daylight raid into the enemy line at Broken Tree House, but as only a few hours' notice had been given previous reconnaissance and preparation were impossible. The party was conveyed by lorry to Ploegsteert Wood, then filed along C.Ts. to the front line, from which they commenced at 2 p.m. to move across No Man's Land. Heavy rifle and machine gun fire was directed against them on leaving the parapet, and after proceeding one hundred yards they suffered casualties and were definitely checked. The process of returning the wounded proved most difficult, as enemy fire covered any attempted movement, necessitating some remaining in shell-holes until nightfall. The officer and one sergeant were killed, and eleven other ranks wounded.

The following day a second daylight raid was arranged, Lieutenant E. P. Shepherd taking a party of twenty-two other ranks, all volunteers, into the enemy's line at 7 p.m. The raiders left Pont-de-Nieppe by motor lorry, and were conveyed to Ploegsteert Wood, where they filed up the communication routes to the front line, and at zero, under cover of an artillery barrage, entered the hostile trenches between Antons Farm and Broken Tree House. About twenty of the enemy were seen, but either sought protection in dugouts or ran towards their support line, being engaged by the rifle fire of the raiders. As the party was to remain in the line only eight minutes, it was not possible to secure any of these as prisoners, although, as bombs were thrown into an occupied dugout, it is believed that those within were killed. On the signal to withdraw being given, the party moved back to its own lines, gaining shelter in craters and ditches. No casualties occurred during the raid, but one man was slightly wounded while returning to billets.

Between the 2nd and 5th the issue of offensive equipment was completed and lectures given daily to officers and non-commissioned officers on the duties to be performed during the battle, and platoons were despatched to Brune Gaye to inspect a model of the area to be attacked. During the 5th, Pont-de-Nieppe was heavily shelled by enemy howitzers, causing several casualties to the Battalion and considerably damaging the town. That

## PREPARATION FOR MESSINES.

35

night a move was made to the reserve line in the vicinity of Maison 1875, C Company moving to Gunner Farm, and on the following night the completion of the approach to St. Andrew's Drive was effected through a heavy concentration of phosgene and lachrymatory gas. This trench was to form the quarters of the Battalion for the operation, in which the 3rd Australian Division, as part of the 2nd Anzac Corps, was to assault with the 9th and 10th Brigades, leaving the 11th as its reserve, the 9th forming the extreme right of the attack.

C Company, who had on June 1 moved to Gunner Farm, on the following day occupied Maison 1875, an isolated house in the subsidiary line on the outskirts of Ploegsteert Wood. It still remained attached to the Battalion, and was employed on the task of installing water, ration, and supply dumps for the Brigade's use in and around the Wood. These were chiefly established in St. Andrew's Drive, The Only Way, and Annscroft Avenue, proving most valuable during the subsequent heavy bombardments, the reply to which allowed of little transport approaching the forward areas. In addition to this duty the defences of St. Andrew's Drive were repaired to ensure a better protection for the 43rd on its arrival. A further and most important task allotted to the company was the supply of food to the 41st Battalion, who were holding the Divisional Sector during the days preceding the attack. This was conducted by parties carrying from the cookers near Maison 1875 to the various company sectors, two hot meals being supplied daily, and although at times the bombardment was severe, the front line troops never missed a meal, the parties working chiefly by day, as at night the enemy shelling, including gas, was intensified. On the evening of the 6th the Company moved to Gunner Farm on account of a heavy shelling on its previous position, and the next morning, after the attack had commenced, rejoined the Battalion at St. Andrew's Drive, remaining in rest all that day.

**Casualties.**

The total inflicted since the return from Journy were:—

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | 1         | 2            | 3      |
| Wounded . . . . . | 1         | 21           | 22     |
|                   | —         | —            | —      |
| Totals . . . . .  | 2         | 23           | 25     |

**Decoration.**

The following was awarded:—

1110 Sergeant G. A. C. GARDINER, the **D.C.M.**

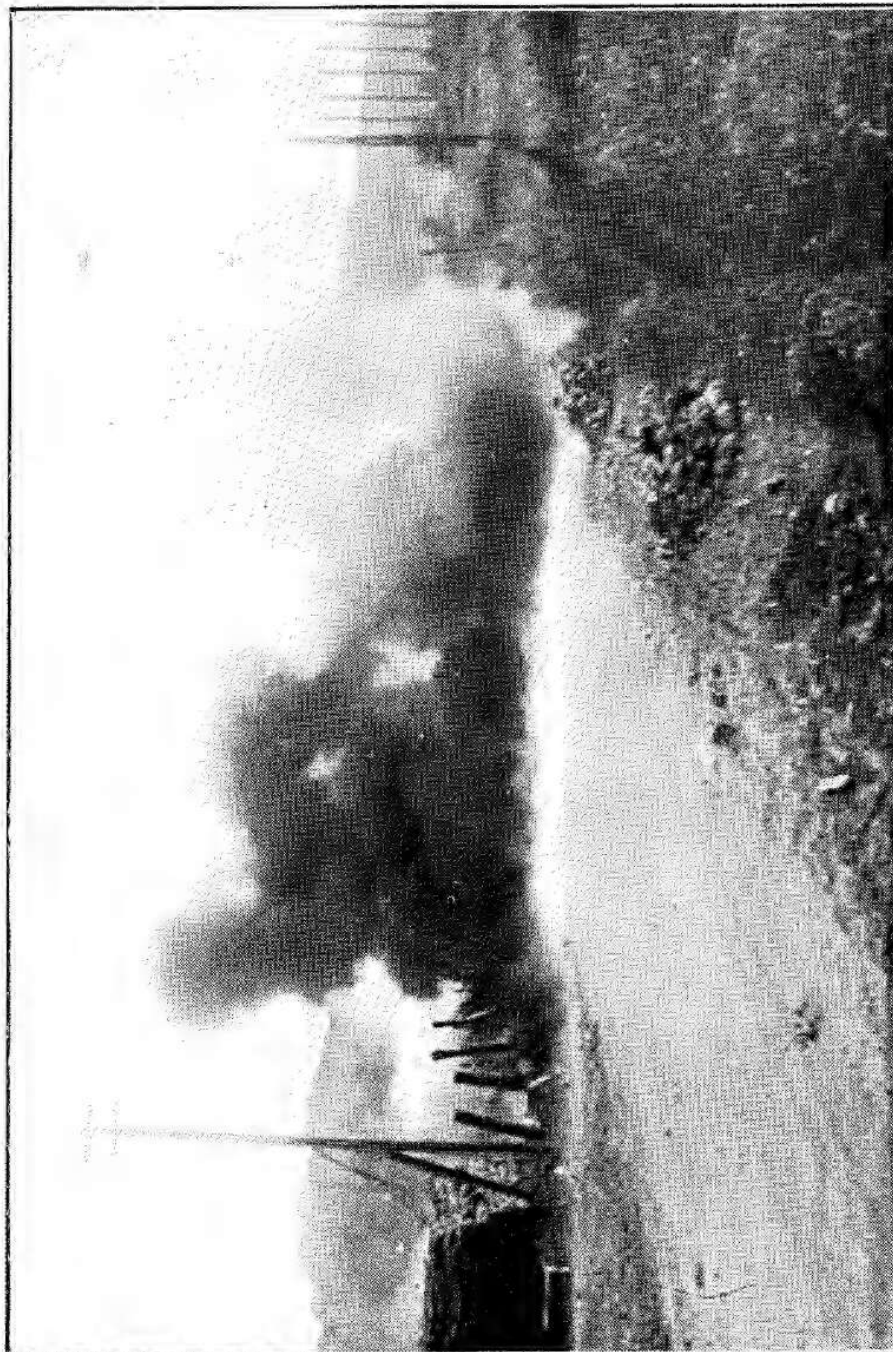
## CHAPTER IX.

### THE BATTLE OF MESSINES.

Reference Map: France, 28, 1/40,000.

Zero hour was at 3.10 a.m. on the 7th, and was signified by the explosion of several mines in the Boche lines and the opening of the artillery with intense barrage fire, under cover of which the 9th and 10th Brigades moved forward to the assault from south of St. Yves to Donnington Hall. The 43rd Battalion was not employed until later in the day, when it was allotted to supply rations, water, ammunition, and engineer material. For several days this work continued, in addition to which a communication trench was constructed across the old No Man's Land towards the new front line, passing through the late German systems, whose demolished condition bore ample evidence of the effectiveness of the British guns. Until the 10th no active part had been taken in the fight which had won all its objectives, but on that night orders were received to relieve the 44th in the front line between Huns Walk and the River Douve and to clear the enemy from Undulating Support, the Battalion moving forward in preparation for this at 5 p.m., were forced to remain in No Man's Land until visibility became poorer on account of heavy shelling ahead. By carefully selecting the route casualties were avoided, and at dusk the leading troops reached Ungodly Trench, occupied by the 44th. Almost at the same time intense enemy shell fire was directed against this trench, causing casualties to both battalions and confusion in the ranks of the incoming troops, but by 10.30 p.m. C and A Companies had taken over the line, B and D pushing forward at 11 p.m. through the hostile barrage and gaining Undulating Support. On the right, B encountered resistance, but effectively overcame it, while on the left D, with little opposition, established itself north of Undulating Support, both companies consolidating a continuous new front line fifty yards forward of their objective, and C Company digging a communication trench to the inter-company boundary. By daylight next morning excellent cover had been prepared, the construction of trenches being so complete that a congratulatory message was received from Brigade. The day was spent in improving positions and resting under a harassing fire, and at night, after a hot meal, relief by the





A SHELL-BURST ON THE ROAD BEHIND HILL 63, MESSINES.



## THE BATTLE OF MESSINES.

37

16th Battalion was effected, the 43rd withdrawing to St. Andrew's Drive by 4 a.m., after sustaining several casualties in the march out. Later in the morning a further withdrawal was made to Neuve Eglise, where the Morbecque party rejoined the Battalion, and empty houses occupied until the 13th, when quarters near Steenwerck were taken over, many of these billets having been occupied by the Battalion on its arrival in Flanders in November, 1916, a cordial welcome being now given by the owners.

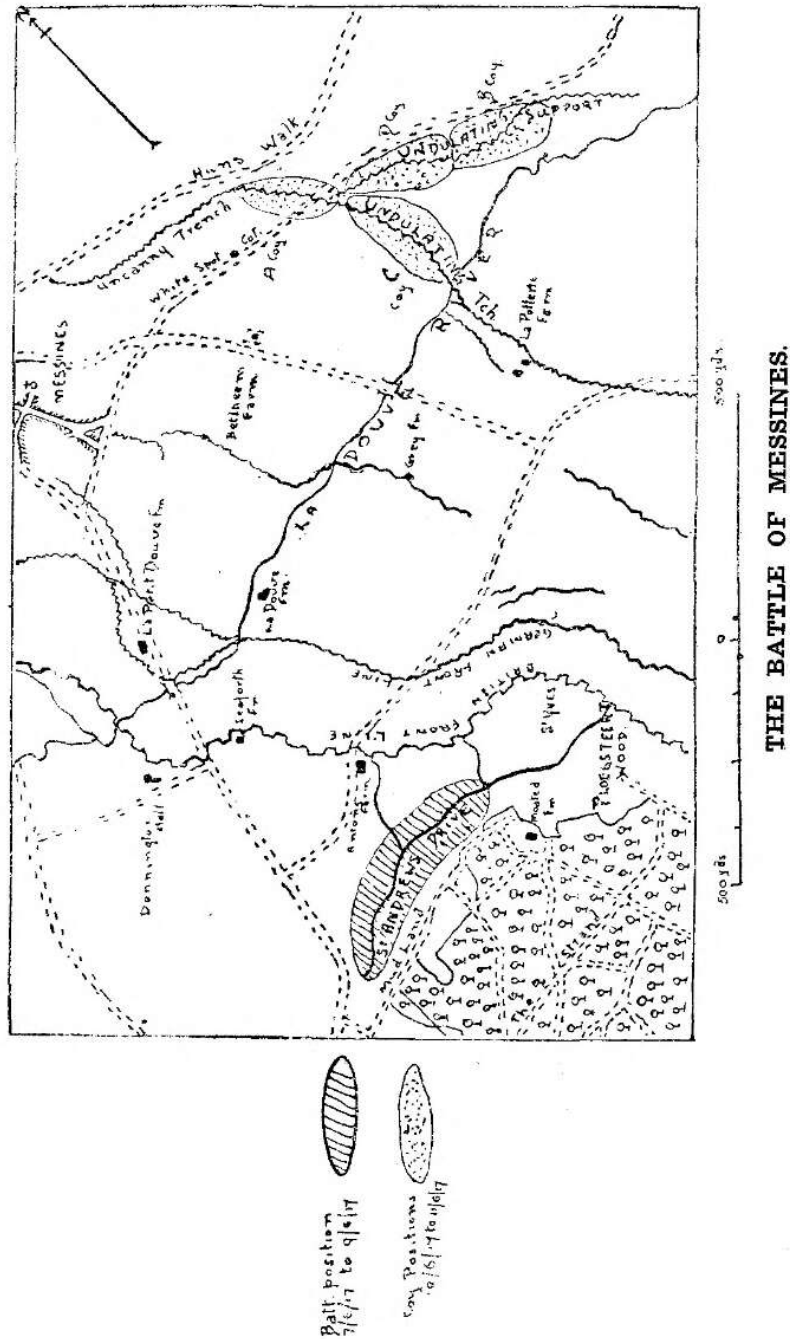
After a rest, training was commenced, close order, ceremonial, and specialist work being the type of instruction given; while two inspections were made, one by the Brigadier, the other by the Corps Commander, Lieutenant-General A. Godley.

Steenwerck was again the chief resort after parade hours, much enjoyment being obtained from the pierrots and cinema shows, an entrance to which could be obtained by payment of half a franc. Bailleul and other surrounding towns were also accessible with a pass.

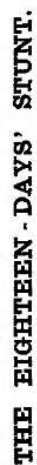
On the 20th orders were received to again occupy the line, the Battalion moving at an early hour next morning to Neuve Eglise, remaining in billets there until the evening of the 22nd, when the approach along the Wulverghem Road commenced, the movement taking place by platoons. After traversing a corduroy track and passing Stinking and Gabion Farms, the old battlefield was entered, and guides from the Royal Irish Rifles, whom the 11th Brigade was relieving, met the companies and led them around the south of Messines to the support line in advance of White Spot Cot and Betlheem Farm. During the march A Company suffered heavily from the effect of one shell, which caused casualties to thirteen of its number. Apart from this, relief was successfully carried out, and by midnight the four companies were in position between the River Douve and White Spot Cot, with the 42nd on the left and the 41st and 44th holding the front line system, while south of the Douve was stationed the 4th New Zealand Brigade.

The role of right support was adopted, the work in connection with it consisting of improvement and consolidation of the defences in the area. The trenches occupied by the Battalion were in a very bad state of repair and the accommodation inadequate, so that the initial task undertaken was the reconstruction of the support line, following which communication trenches forward received attention. The enemy shell fire was so heavy that it was necessary to have deep and narrow trenches for the preservation of the troops, whose discomfiture was added to by frequent thunder storms and heavy rain.





## 39



Movement by day was reduced to an absolute minimum, as any activity observed by the enemy brought heavy fire to bear, all work above ground being undertaken by night only. The supply of meals was consequently restricted to the hours of darkness, which at that time were from 9.30 p.m. to 3.30 a.m., during which two hot meals were carried forward from the cookers situated in the sunken road running from Messines to Betlheem Farm.

On the night of the 27th-28th the Battalion moved forward to relieve the 41st between the Douve and Steignast Avenue, C, D, and B Companies occupying the front line, with A Company supporting them, and Battalion Headquarters at Steignast Farm. The 4th Brigade of New Zealanders and the 42nd Battalion were still situated on the flanks. The trenches were in a very bad state of repair, having suffered severely from the recent bombardments and heavy rains, and it was decided to consolidate a new series slightly in advance, this work being conducted throughout the period in the forward zone. The position was dominated from the left by the knoll on which was situated a windmill, while excellent observation of the British trenches in this sector was obtainable by the enemy from Warneton, restricting all movement except by night. The enemy's main line of defence was the Warneton system, about 600 yards from the British front line, while machine guns consolidated in shell holes formed its outposts, these being manned at dusk and withdrawn at dawn. The policy adopted by the Battalion was that of peaceful penetration, effected by the formation of posts slightly in advance of the front line and the construction of communication trenches leading to them, by which means it was hoped to secure the higher ground in the vicinity of the windmill. It appeared evident that the enemy was expecting a further attack, as by night especially he showed signs of great nervousness borne out by the fact of constant harassing fire distributed over the sector and abundant use of "Very" lights, while abnormal activity with his patrols prevailed, their strengths often reaching 50, to counteract which it was necessary to operate also with strong parties who almost nightly encountered and fought them.

The feeding of the men was similarly conducted as when in support, but was a more difficult task as no satisfactory communication trenches existed, the two available ones being badly shattered and, in many places, knee deep in mud.

As casualties were caused daily, chiefly from shell fire, and the strain of sitting under continuous bombardments told on the nerves of everybody, the relief by the

## THE BATTLE OF MESSINES.

41

41st Battalion on July 5, and the return to the somewhat quieter support area, were truly welcome. This second period in support was utilised for somewhat similar work to that undertaken before moving forward, the improvements of the front line, which was not yet continuous, and communication trenches forming the chief tasks.

Throughout the whole of the eighteen days spent in this area enemy aircraft proved exceptionally active, especially in the early morning, when low-flying planes engaged trenches and movement with machine gun fire. The famous Red Circus, commanded by Baron von Richthoven, was stationed in the area and was a constant source of worry to both infantry and artillery. It is worthy of note that this brilliant airman was brought down by machine gun fire from the ground, on the sector of the 3rd Division, in April, 1918, during its defence in the Amiens Area.

The Quartermaster's store and the transport lines were stationed at Neuve Eglise, rations being conveyed to the cookers by night, at first in limbers, but, owing to the harassing fire and bad state of the roads, were later transported by pack animals, which proved far more satisfactory. On the 10th these establishments were moved to a camp on the Douve in the vicinity of Mont Kemmel, the Battalion joining them at daybreak on the 11th, after being relieved by the 35th, and moving out of the line by platoons, receiving a hot meal and retiring to their quarters for the first peaceful sleep since June 21.

This work of constructing the new defences after the Battle of Messines will long live in the memories of all who were present with the Battalion, the strain and hardships endured frequently forming the topic of conversation in later months, the period being referred to as "The Eighteen-Days Stunt."

At the time of entering the line Major A. W. Lott was in charge, holding that position until the end of the month, when Lieutenant-Colonel C. P. Butler, D.S.O., returned from leave and resumed duty.

### Decorations.

For the Messines operation and the work of consolidating the following were awarded:—

#### M.C.

Lieutenant J. J. DALEY.

Lieutenant P. B. WALD.

1730 Company Sergeant-Major C. N. PATTERSON.

**D.C.M.**

1016 Temporary Sergeant J. T. STAINBANK.

1150 Sergeant G. H. MANNING.

**M.M.**

974 Sergeant L. WATERHOUSE.

204 Private W. G. WOOLCOCK.

2184 Private G. L. HAMPTON.

354 Sergeant J. PEDLAR.

90 Sergeant W. P. HOGAN.

258 Private T. H. CROSS.

2020 Lance-Corporal J. A. AMESBURY.

446 Sergeant R. E. CARTER.

482 Private J. E. GAMLIN.

568 Lance-Corporal J. A. STAPLEY.

888 Private M. HIGGINS.

734 Lance-Corporal C. D. REYNOLDS.

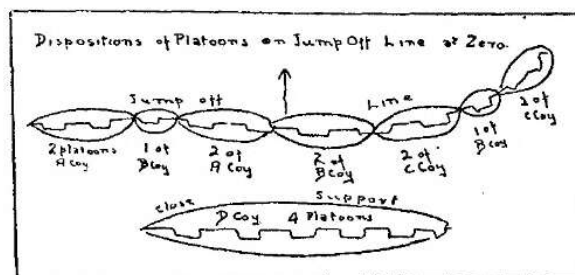
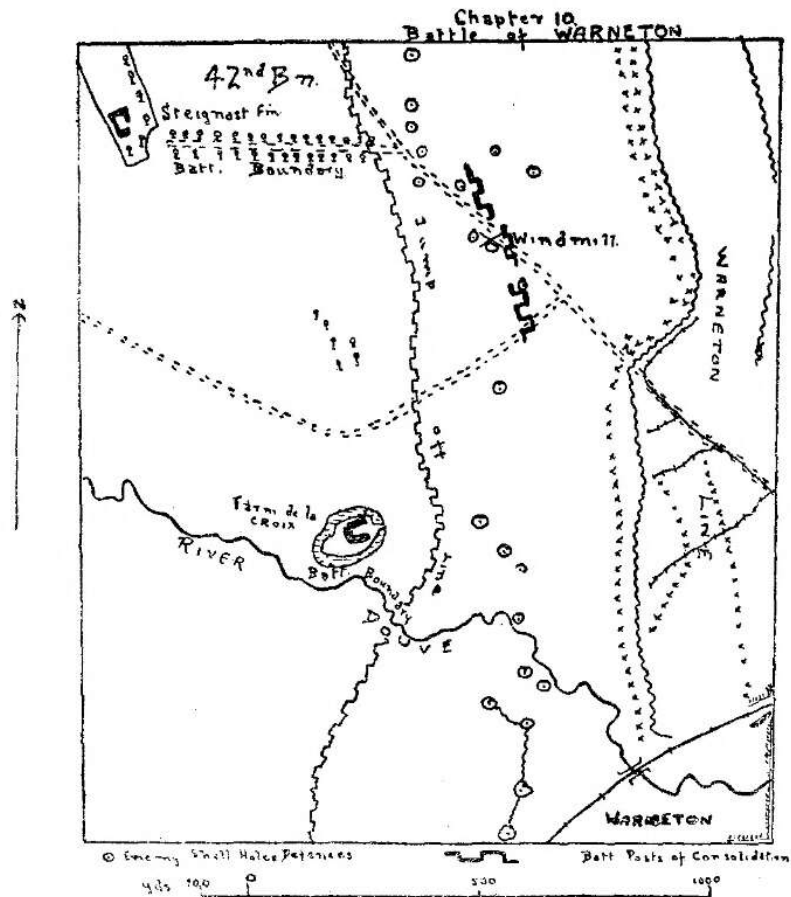
863 Sergeant H. A. CADD.

**Casualties.**

For the two periods these were heavy, being as follows:—

|                     | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|---------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| June 7 to 12—       |           |              |        |
| Killed . . . . .    | 1         | 25           | 26     |
| Wounded . . . .     | 2         | 115          | 117    |
|                     | 3         | 140          | 143    |
| June 22 to July 12— |           |              |        |
| Killed . . . . .    | —         | 24           | 24     |
| Wounded . . . .     | 4         | 93           | 97     |
| Grand Total         | 7         | 257          | 264    |





THE BATTLE OF WARNETON.



## CHAPTER X.

### WARNETON.

Reference Map: France, 28, 1/40,000.

The new camp, containing the whole of the Brigade, consisted throughout of bell tents and was situated on the banks of the Douve, with training grounds adjacent.

Following on the few days' rest, information was received that the Battalion was to participate in a diversion attack with the 42nd east of Messines, the object being to mislead the enemy as to the extent of the attack being launched at Ypres and to secure the commanding ground north-west of Warneton.

Specialist and physical instruction formed the chief part of the early training until sufficient particulars of the operation were issued to enable formations and practice attacks to be conducted. Considerable interest was exhibited in recreation, especially cricket and football; while Brigade athletic sports were contested on July 25 and 27; and concerts were given by visiting troupes of pierrots.

This, together with the excellent weather that prevailed, materially assisted in the recovery of the troops after the strenuous eighteen days' consolidation following Messines. On the 24th and 27th the Battalion practised the approach and attack over trenches representing the field of operations, so that every man knew his allotted task. In addition to this was constructed by Sergeant Rayner a model of the battlefield at which lectures were given daily to platoons.

Intelligence reports and the study of aeroplane photographs led higher authorities to suspect that the enemy had changed his system of defence, and instead of holding his front line as before, had a number of troops occupying shell holes in No Man's Land as strong points, supported by machine guns. It was also suspected that these were held in much stronger force during the hours of darkness and that the reinforcing garrisons were withdrawn just before daybreak each morning.

With the idea of lowering the morale of these garrisons and also misleading the enemy as to the hours at which the intended attack was to be launched, an artillery creeping barrage was "put down" at varying hours for several mornings preceding the attack.

The objectives allotted to the Battalion consisted of a series of strong points similar to those referred to above, from 100 to 300 yards in advance of the British line. Chief amongst these was the Windmill Post which overlooked the low ground east of Messines and consisted of the remains of an old French mill, surrounded by tall trees and hedges, situated on Warneton-Gapaard Road, approximately 1,500 yards north-west of Warneton. This post was heavily wired and connected with the Warneton trench system by a communication trench, and had been consistently bombarded some days prior to the attack by 6, 8, and 12 inch howitzers, as shells of smaller calibre were found to be useless against the strong concrete dugouts. Altogether six strong points were allotted for the Battalion to attack, extending over a frontage of 600 yards. The 42nd Battalion operated on the left, having the same number of posts to deal with on a frontage of 700 yards. Following on the capture of these objectives, it was the intention to establish three advanced posts, the first being about 100 yards east of Warneton-Gapaard Road, and 100 yards north of the Windmill, and the last, 150 yards south of the Windmill. In addition, it was proposed to advance the line immediately west of these posts a distance of 120 yards.

In order to deceive the enemy as to the extent of the attack, and also with the idea of assisting consolidation of the posts and new line, the platoons allotted to the mopping up would be pushed forward a distance of 200 yards, to the proximity of the wire covering the enemy's Warneton line of trenches. These troops would withdraw to assist with the consolidation of the advanced posts 1 hour and 45 minutes after zero, thus leaving the newly-established posts to cover the digging of the main line of defence.

The distribution of the Battalion and the tasks allotted to the companies for the attack were as follows:—To A Company (Lieutenant F. G. Tucker) was given the task of mopping up three enemy posts, C Company (Captain G. King) was to assault and clear the remaining three posts, including the Windmill. The establishing and consolidation of the advanced posts was allotted to B Company (Lieutenant E. J. Colliver), whilst D Company (Captain F. G. Sims) was to dig the main line. The assaulting troops (A and C Companies), after withdrawal, were to assist in the consolidation of the new positions.

Three brigades of field artillery and a number of heavy guns were allotted to pound the enemy's defences—the field pieces for the barrage under which the men advanced, those of heavier calibre devoting their attention

WARNETON.

47

to neutralising, with gas and high explosive, the fire of enemy batteries. In addition, smoke shells were fired on the enemy's Warneton trenches in order to cover the withdrawal of the advanced troops, and at the same time to lead the enemy to believe that, under cover of this, reorganisation for a further advance was taking place. Stokes' and medium mortars co-operated by bombarding strong points on the flanks of the attack, using a percentage of smoke shells on the south in order to screen the movements of the attacking troops from observers in Warneton. Forty-eight machine guns gave most valuable assistance in the barrage.

As the attack opened, A Company, on the left, soon met with strong opposition from enemy posts, situated too close to the jump-off line to allow of their being harassed by the barrage; but after stubborn hand-to-hand fighting the resistance was overcome and the advance continued.

On the right, although the objective was reached and the enemy post captured, its garrison, which had retired to the flank and established itself in a communication trench, brought machine gun and rifle fire to bear on the platoons then in process of consolidation. To force the enemy to evacuate this position it was necessary to draw assistance from the platoon then digging the post near the Windmill.

In the centre, the Windmill was captured without serious opposition, and the establishment of the post undertaken.

By 4.45 a.m. all objectives had been gained, and consolidation was in progress along the whole of the Battalion front. Casualties, chiefly from rifle and machine gun fire, had been heavy, and the process of evacuating the wounded difficult, as stretcher bearers, in their exposed work overground, were constantly harassed by enemy fire. In addition, rain, which commenced to fall shortly after zero, rendered this heavy task more and more arduous. During the day three minor counter-attacks were launched, all of which were repulsed with comparative ease and without loss of ground. In the meantime, construction of advanced posts and the main line was completed.

On account of depletion in the strength of the forward platoons, men were detailed from D Company to build up these garrisons, and came under command of Officer Commanding B Company.

During the day enemy planes reconnoitred the battlefield and informed the hostile artillery of the exact posi-

tions of the new posts, on which an intense fire was concentrated.

As a result of the arduous approach and the heavy day's fighting, combined with continuous rain, the Battalion was most exhausted when at 9.30 p.m. a determined attempt was made by the enemy to capture two of his lost posts. This was preceded by an intense artillery and trench mortar bombardment, directed against the newly-consolidated positions. The attack failed on the left, but after heavy fighting it succeeded in forcing back the garrison of the Windmill and occupying that important point.

Orders had previously been given that should any post be lost an immediate counter-attack was to be launched by D Company to recapture it. Consequently, at midnight, a party about forty strong advanced under cover of a barrage, and by 1 a.m. regained this stronghold without sustaining any casualties.

Having thus completed its allotted task, the Battalion was relieved by the 41st, the men then moving back by small parties to Douve Camp, at which they arrived in an utterly exhausted condition, were given a hot meal, and, throwing aside their mud-soaked clothing, "turned in" for a well-earned rest.

It was evident that as a diversion the operation was highly successful, as the preparation had led the enemy to believe that a large attack was developing in this area, and consequently he had concentrated guns and men for the defence. This was the cause of the heavy casualties sustained, amounting to slightly over 40 per cent. of the troops engaged.

#### Casualties.

The following are the figures:—

|                  | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . . | 2         | 33           | 35     |
| Wounded . . . .  | 6         | 176          | 182    |
| Missing . . . .  | —         | 4            | 4      |
|                  | 8         | 213          | 221    |

In addition to the strain of enemy action, rain, which commenced a few hours after zero, continued without cessation throughout the remainder of the operation, creating a field of mud, which increased the hardships to an extent that only fit and hardened men could endure.

An almost perfect system of communication had been established, including the Lucas lamp, telephone, power buzzer and pigeon; but owing to the intensity of the

WARNETON.

49

enemy reply runners proved to be the only means of conveying despatches.

In the early stages of the fight the power buzzer succeeded in transmitting several messages, but frequent breaks in the earth lines soon rendered the instrument useless, while smoke made lamp reading impossible, and pigeons proved too shocked by enemy shell fire to be of any use.

It is estimated that one hundred of the enemy were killed, while thirty prisoners and three machine guns were captured.

Special messages of congratulation were received from Army and Corps for the success achieved, the Army Commander personally conveying his appreciation to Lieutenant-Colonel Butler, D.S.O., when inspecting the Battalion a fortnight later.

**Decorations.**

The following were awarded for services during the battle:—

**M.C.**

Captain G. KING.

Second-Lieutenant C. STYANT-BROWNE.

**D.C.M.**

Sergeant G. P. RAYNER.

Sergeant E. E. V. ROBERTS.

**M.M.**

Lance-Sergeant J. BARRACLOUGH.

Sergeant J. D. McINNES.

Lance-Sergeant A. N. BISHOP.

Lance-Corporal D. J. INGLIS.

Private S. C. GRANT.

Private J. H. GREENSLADE.



## CHAPTER XI.

### REORGANISATION IN BACK AREAS.

Reference Map: Hazebrouck, 1/100,000.

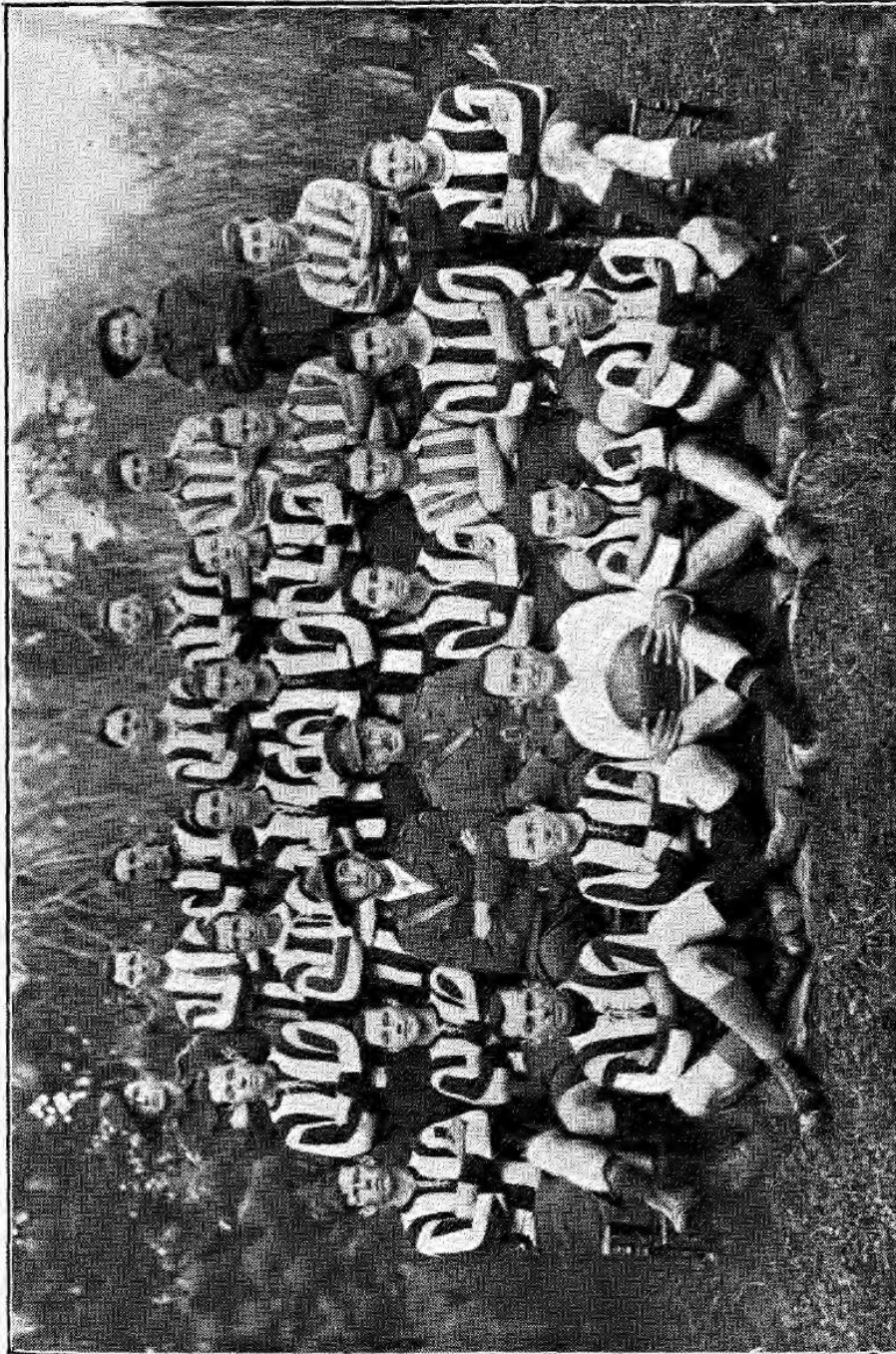
After so strenuous a battle a long rest was required, and for hours the men remained in their tents sleeping and talking over the many incidents of the last few days. Great assistance was rendered by the "Q" and non-fighting personnel in administering what little comforts were available, meals for the first two days being carried around to the tents.

No encouragement was given to leave their quarters, as the weather still continued wet, and the outer clothing had been collected and transported to the Palmer Baths, where, under Battalion supervision, it was cleaned and dried, not being available for re-issue until August 30.

The following day, after striking tents and cleaning the area, a move to hutments known as Jesus Farm was undertaken, heavy rain falling during the last half-hour of the march.

Quarters were allotted and settling down completed by 4 p.m., the 42nd Battalion also occupying a portion of the same camp.

It was expected that some weeks would be spent here, in consequence of which general training was arranged, the type including physical drill, bayonet fighting, ceremonial, assault, and consolidation. The usual procedure of refitting after an offensive action was completed as the requirements became available, and various inspections were carried out, including those of Battalion, Brigade, and Army Commanders, the preparation for which resulted in considerably smartening the appearance of the unit. No material progress was made in the training—firstly, on account of a series of heavy thunderstorms, which rendered the low-lying ground surrounding the camp unfavourable for drill movements; and, secondly, because, from the 13th, working parties were required daily at De Seule and Messines, the former for the construction of ammunition dumps and the latter for the consolidation of the corps line of defence. On account of the distance to this line the parties, who worked largely



43RD BATTALION FOOTBALL TEAM, JANUARY, 1919.





#### RE-ORGANISATION IN BACK AREAS.

51

by night, were conveyed to and from Souvenir Dump, near Wulverghem, by lorries.

Assisted by a favourable moon, hostile bombing planes proved very active over the Steenwerck area, but fortunately did not execute any damage to the camp. Further anxiety was caused by the fire of a high velocity gun that was frequently directed against a kite balloon stationed in close proximity to the huts, and although a number of fragments fell among the billets no casualties resulted. No concerts were arranged within the Battalion, but leave was granted to Steenwerck and surrounding villages, where concert parties and cinemas were showing nightly.

While in this area, the 11th Brigade formed the reserve for the Armentieres and Fleurbaix Sectors, then held by English troops, and the 43rd was, if called into action, to operate on the right. The approaches and defences of Fleurbaix were reconnoitred by a percentage of officers, and preliminary instructions for a move forward issued.

On the 20th notice was received that a period was to be spent in back areas, and a party was consequently dispatched to reconnoitre and allot billets to be occupied. Two days later Jesus Farm was evacuated, and after entraining at Steenwerck Station the move continued by rail to the Lumbres area, where at midday the Battalion detrained at Wizernes and marched to its quarters at Avroult, eight miles distant. This village was sufficiently large to accommodate all four companies without overcrowding, the billets themselves being very satisfactory, excepting that D Company's were numerous and scattered.

Thorough arrangements for a progressive system of training were made, commencing with platoon close order drill and specialist work, such as signalling, scouting, Lewis gunnery and bombing, so that these sections would be proficient in their particular branch when field operations were introduced. In addition, bayonet fighting and physical exercises also formed an important feature in the hours of parade, while route marches were held at least once a week.

As the various sections became adept in their particular weapon Battalion schemes were arranged, followed later by general field work, including advanced guards and outpost duties, both by day and by night.

In the early days of September it was learnt that the 3rd Australian Division was to be engaged in the offensive to be launched at Ypres, and consequently training for the class of warfare anticipated was commenced, including

trench-to-trench attacks, general advances, and open warfare, all practised in various formations, each one being criticised by higher authorities.

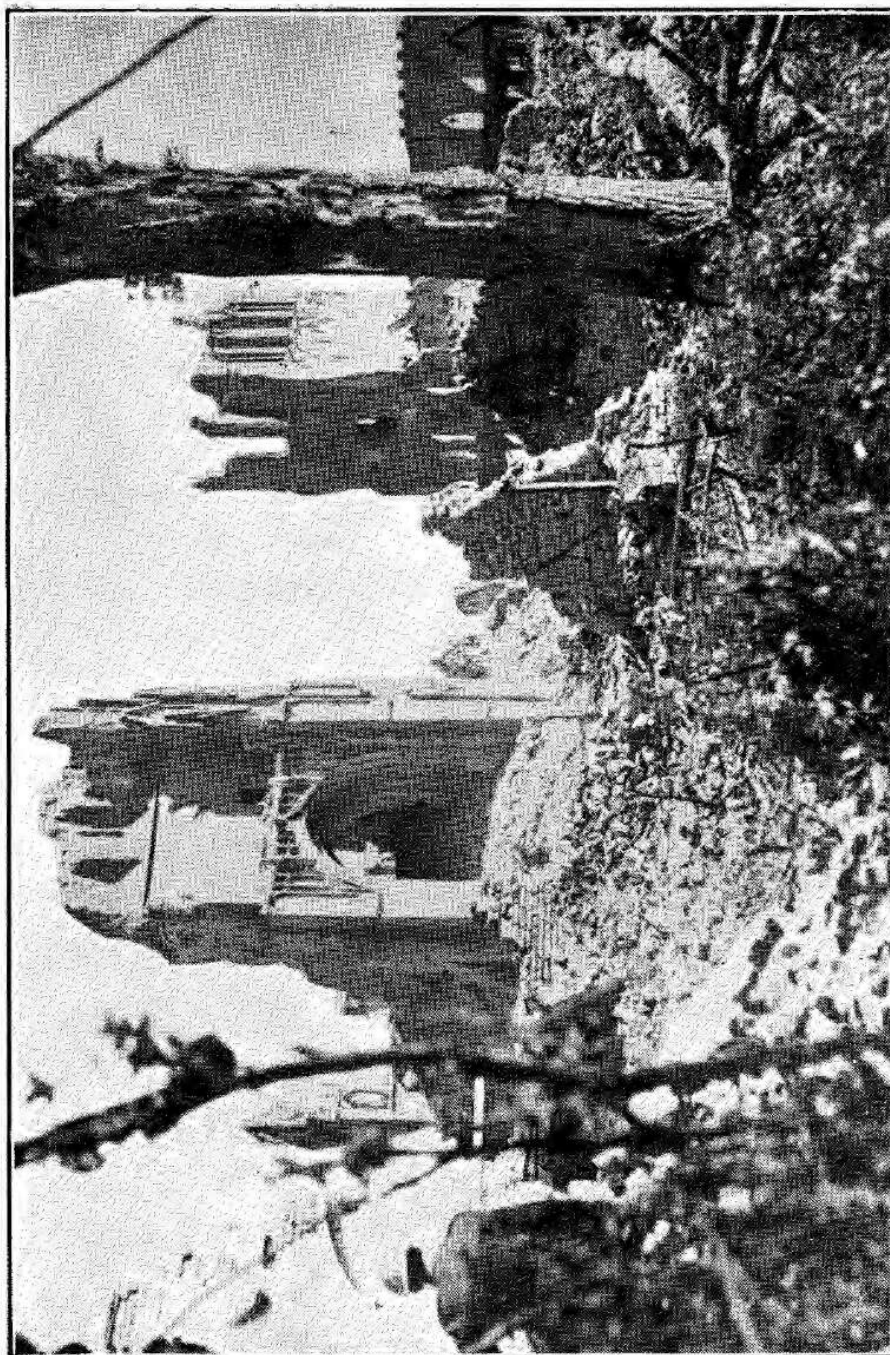
A successful inter-company cooking competition was held on the 14th and 15th of the month, when points were allotted for the type of cooking, variety, cleanliness of quarters, economy, etc., and after much enthusiasm being exhibited by all engaged, the results placed C Company in the winning position, with B Company a close second.

In addition to the healthy open life and careful feeding arrangements, endeavours were made to further improve the fitness of the unit by the encouragement of football and other games, assisted by a Brigade Military and Athletic Sports Meeting, held at Campagnette on the 17th, at which the Battalion secured second place in the aggregate.

As a relaxation from the general routine, a trip to the coast was arranged throughout the Division, this Battalion leaving Avroult at 8 a.m. on the 19th by motor lorries, and proceeding through Desvres and Marquise to Tardingham, situated about midway between Calais and Boulogne, where quarters were allotted in a tent camp among the sandhills. Here swimming and games on the beach formed the chief method of passing away the time until, on the 21st, the return journey was undertaken.

The following day Sir Douglas Haig inspected the 3rd Australian Division, the Battalion marching to Drionville for the parade and march-past. This was the last eventful happening in this area, as on the 25th, at 7 a.m., the journey to the forward zone was commenced, Blaringhem being reached that afternoon and quarters allotted in an old prisoners of war compound, close to Neuf Fosse Canal, in which permission to swim was obtained. As the march had been heavy and the day hot fullest advantage was taken of the opportunity thus afforded. After one night here, the move was resumed at an early hour, the Eecke Steenvoorde area providing billets for the second night's halt, Poperinghe being entered in the early afternoon of the 27th, and Camp 31, one kilo. south of the town, consisting solely of tents taken over for the unit's occupation, with transport located in an adjoining field. The march proved that the life and training at Avroult had fitted both man and animal for the arduous task ahead.





CATHEDRAL (LEFT) AND CLOTH HALL (RIGHT), YPRES.

## CHAPTER XII.

### YPRES.

Reference Maps: Hazebrouck, 1/100,000; France, 28, 1/40,000.

Four days were spent at this Poperinghe Camp, during which time orders were received for the operation in which the Division was soon to take part, and the issue of offensive equipment and practice of the methods of attack to be adopted covered a large part of the Battalion's work prior to its move to the line.

In addition to this, officers and non-commissioned officers were daily sent through Ypres to gain a knowledge of the nature and lie of the country, and to acquaint themselves with the area surrounding the demolished town. The concentration of troops, transport, and artillery in the Ypres-Poperinghe area, and the traffic by day and night was far in excess of any previously witnessed by this Battalion, in consequence of which hostile bombing planes were abnormally active during the hours of darkness, being materially assisted by bright moonlight throughout the later portion of September. Considerable damage was done in surrounding camps by the bombs dropped, but no casualties were caused to this unit, although on one occasion four of these missiles fell within forty yards of the camp, one passing through a limber in the transport lines, but fortunately all failed to explode.

On the 29th, two officers and one hundred other ranks were required for work on dumps at Ypres, and remained detached from the unit until the morning of October 3. This seriously inconvenienced the final preparations for attack, but as the work, unloading ammunition, was of an urgent nature, there was no alternative.

Prior to leaving Camp 31, the Battalion was able to secure an allotment of hot baths in Poperinghe, but could not obtain clean clothing owing to the great pressure at which this establishment was working.

At 2 p.m. on October 2 the Battalion evacuated its tents, and in fighting order entrained for Ypres, and on alighting at the Asylum moved in single file past the ruins of the Cloth Hall and Cathedral, through the Menin Gate, to an allotted bivouac area near the Cemetery, where in shell holes and under shelter of hedges the night was spent, blankets having been transported from Poperinghe.



that afternoon. The Battalion was to spend the whole of the following day in this bivouac, and to ensure that the concentration was not observed by enemy aircraft orders were issued that all movement by daylight was to be restricted to an absolute minimum, but these instructions were somewhat modified owing to a mist prevailing. Cookers were parked in ruins near by, and provided three hot meals for the troops, while limbers brought forward the remainder of the equipment necessary for the assault.

A final reconnaissance was made by many officers and non-commissioned officers during the day, chiefly with the object of gaining a knowledge of "F" Track, along which the Battalion was to make its approach march for the battle to take place next morning, when the 3rd Australian Division, as part of the Second Army, was to attack immediately north of the Ypres-Roulers railway, with the 10th and 11th Brigades, the 9th prior to zero holding the line and on completion of the approach moving to reserve.

In this operation the four battalions of the 11th Brigade were utilised for assault, the 43rd leading the attack and having an objective 700 yards from the jump-off trench, the 42nd, 44th, and the 41st respectively leap-frogging through to further objectives.

At 9 p.m. the approach march was commenced along "F" Track, a duck-boarded overland route, the Battalion moving in single file in the order of D, B, A, and C Companies and Battalion Headquarters. The march continued at a steady pace through line after line of guns, commencing with heavy calibres and finishing with the lighter field pieces, not camouflaged or hidden, but totally exposed to view. At 10.30 a halt was made for an hour at Potsdam, during which time a pack train from the transport, loaded with Stokes ammunition, passed through the resting troops and dumped its supplies on Bremen Ridge. On resuming the march the pace decreased owing to enemy shell fire, and the need for caution, and a slight delay was caused by crossing the Zonnebeke, at one time a small stream, but now turned into a marsh by shell fire. The assembly line was eventually reached by the head of the column at 1 a.m. on the 4th, and half-an-hour later all the companies were in their assaulting positions, having had one casualty only in the approach, although during the latter part of the march hostile artillery was considerably active.

The dispositions for the attack were: D Company, right; B, centre; A, left; each with three platoons assaulting and one in support, while C Company was used as a reserve, and lay up behind D, on whose sector was anticipated the most resistance. Brigade Headquarters were

YPRES.

55

situated in a pill-box near Bostin Farm, close to the railway line and in the Valley of the Zonnebeke.

The remainder of the Brigade formed up immediately behind the 43rd, while the 2nd Australian Division on the right and the 10th Australian Infantry Brigade on the left occupied the flanks.

As zero was not until 6 a.m., a four-hour wait was necessary before the artillery barrage opened, protection from hostile fire being obtained during this interval in shell holes which, however, gave very little shelter from the cold wind and drizzling rain. Until 5 a.m. intermittent artillery and trench mortar fire was directed by the enemy against the forward position, causing several deaths, two being Captain F. G. Sims and Lieutenant T. H. Howden, of D Company, the command of which passed to Lieutenant T. W. B. Roberts, while Lieutenant C. L. Herbert, who was supervising the assembly, was also killed when returning to Battalion Headquarters with the report of completion.

In the early hours of the morning information was received by A Company from the 10th Brigade that from a prisoner's statement an enemy attack was to be expected, and with the object of breaking it in its early stages Lewis guns were moved forward into No Man's Land. It was later proved that the operation was actually to take place, but was superseded by the one launched at 6 a.m. At 5.30 the enemy considerably increased his fire, which affected the rear of the Brigade to such an extent that the 44th and 41st Battalions were obliged to move forward into the areas occupied by the 42nd and 43rd, where the concentration was less pronounced.

This hostile activity was continued up till zero hour, although the British guns were endeavouring by counter-battery work to neutralise the fire. It was feared at Battalion Headquarters that the abnormal fire of the artillery might be mistaken by some of the leading troops as barrage fire, but when at 6 a.m. the full force of the artillery opened the battle, so great was the intensity that all were convinced that their fears had been groundless.

The artillery and machine gun concentration was arranged in depth, as per the following sketch, the 18-pounders forming the protective fire for the infantry.

Enemy.

Direction of advance.



Jump-off line.

O ..... O

|  |           |
|--|-----------|
| 18-Pounders . . . . .                      | 200 yards |
| 4.5 in. Howitzers . . . . .                | 400 „     |
| Machine guns and 6 in. Howitzers . . . . . | 600 „     |
| 60-Pounders . . . . .                      | 800 „     |
| 8 in. Howitzers . . . . .                  | 1,000 „   |
| 9.2 in. and 12 in. Howitzers . . . . .     | 1,200 „   |

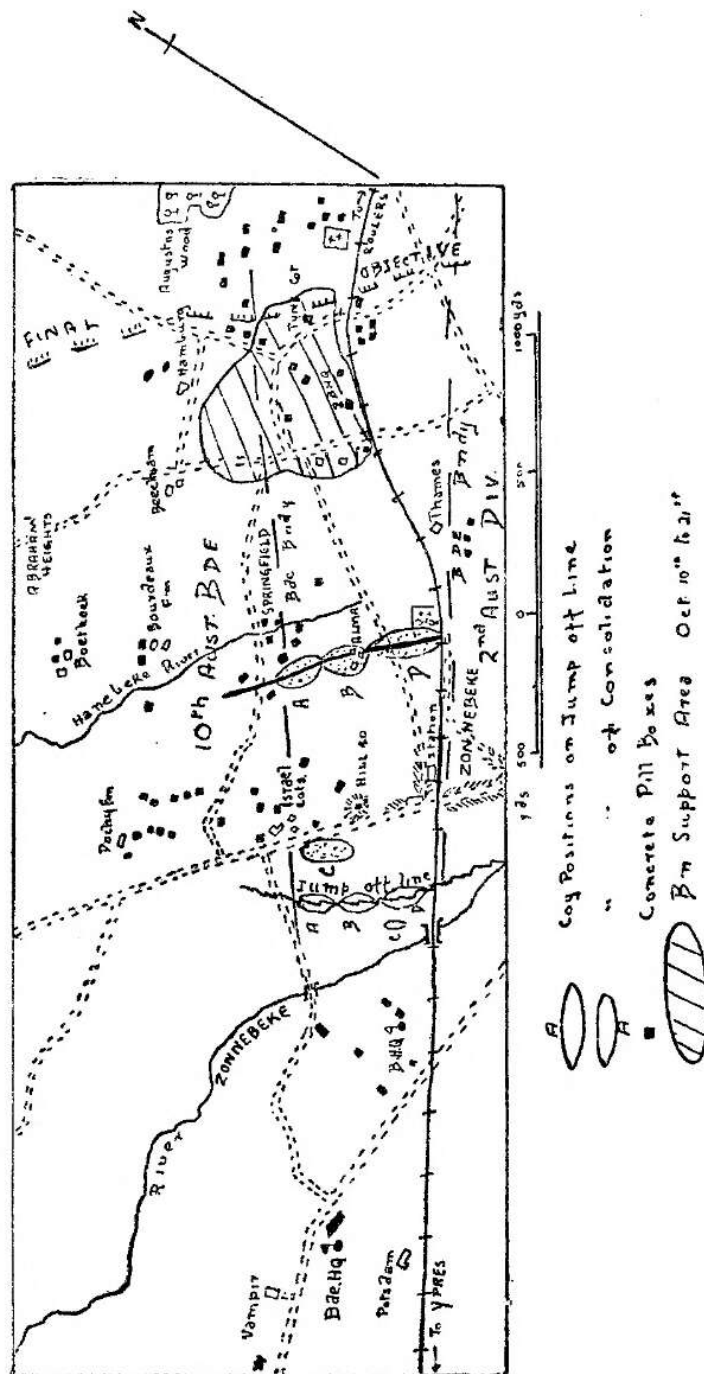
*Each calibre lifted 100 yards every four minutes, except during  
“halts.”*

Apart from this, counter-battery work was undertaken by a certain percentage of the guns. During the normal stages of the advance, the whole depth of the barrage lifted one hundred yards every four minutes, except for halts, varying from fifteen to ninety minutes, when only a small percentage of the guns were active, and during which the rear waves of the infantry were able to pass over the recently-captured objective and form up for a continuance of the advance when the guns again adopted their barrage fire.

When the battle opened no encouragement was necessary to commence the attack, as all were only too anxious to move forward and escape the fire directed by the enemy on to the “lying up” positions. The leading troops worked well forward to the proximity of the fall of 18-pounders, and were closely followed by the remainder of the attackers, who during the early stages of the battle showed a great tendency to over-crowd the advanced waves.

YPRES.

57



THE BATTLE OF YPRES.

On the Battalion front, Hill 40 proved the first obstacle, D Company sustaining numerous casualties from a machine gun operating from a pill-box on the crest. Rapid application of a Lewis gun against this position killed the crew and enabled the advance to continue. B Company had in the meanwhile been engaged with bombs from the north of this pill-box, but with little difficulty overcame the opposition. By 6.15 Hill 40 had been captured.

As the advance continued, only slight resistance was encountered, as the intensity of the artillery had so demoralised the enemy troops that in most cases they were only too willing to surrender. Many of these had sought refuge in their concrete dugouts, out of which they were ordered and collected by the "moppers-up," parties specially detailed to closely follow the assaulting waves and clear the ground of enemy in hiding or in strong positions, thus preventing them from emerging and firing into the backs of the foremost troops. By this method a number of prisoners were captured by D Company from the numerous dugouts along the railway forward of Zonnebeke Station. This Company had, within the first ten minutes of the battle, lost all its officers, Acting Company Sergeant-Major Cameron then taking charge, and having also sustained somewhat heavy casualties it automatically received assistance from C Company (Reserve), who was very closely following it.

Although the barrage advanced only at the rate of one hundred yards every four minutes, it was found to be none too slow, owing to the heavy and torn state of the ground presenting a continuous obstacle to heavily equipped troops.

At 6.30 the first objective, which ran through Alma, was captured by this Battalion, who "laid up" while the 42nd, 44th, and 41st in succession passed through to attack further objectives.

When these troops were clear, consolidation was commenced, part of C Company remaining to assist D, the balance withdrawing to the west of Hill 40. The method of consolidation adopted by A, B, and D Companies was a line of defence, with its supports and outposts consisting of Lewis Gun Sections, pushed forward a distance of 100 to 200 yards, while the Battalion Reserve (C Company) was located in rear of the centre company. For the first few hours of the battle, the enemy counter-barrage was not heavy, but as the day progressed more guns came into action, and the newly-captured ground was subjected to heavy destructive fire, directed largely against pill-boxes and dead ground. By midday information was received



from the forward troops that all objectives had been successfully captured and consolidation was in progress.

The task of evacuating the wounded again proved a difficult one, owing to the condition of the ground, the long, arduous carry devolving on stretcher bearers proving so heavy that assistance had to be given by C Company.

The night of the 4th-5th was normally quiet and most of the troops were able to obtain a few hours' sleep. C Company supplied two parties to carry rations and water for the 41st and 44th Battalions. The following day all four companies detailed parties for salvage, burials and stretcher bearing.

As limbers were unsuitable for work in the forward areas, the brigade transports were organised into three pack trains, which transported rations, ammunition, and supplies to Brigade Headquarters, the advanced dump, from where they were collected by their respective units. Amongst these was a meal, which reached the Battalion on the night of the 4th-5th.

At midday on the 5th, A, B, and D Companies, who were stationed in the low-lying ground north-east of Hill 40, withdrew to its western slope on account of heavy enemy shell fire directed against them, and remained in an old trench until 4 p.m., when the whole Battalion moved in small parties to Frezenberg Ridge, where it bivouacked until dusk and then proceeded through Ypres to the Asylum. Here the men received a hot meal from the cookers, were issued with their blankets, and, taking advantage of all available shelter, settled down for a few hours' sleep. Early next morning a move was made to Toronto Camp, near Vlamertinghe, where for the next few days reorganisation and refitting for a further offensive was undertaken. On account of depleted strength the unit was reorganised into two companies only, each of four platoons.

Men were given as much sleep as possible, and concerts by Battalion and Y.M.C.A. troupes were organised, while baths and clean underclothing were available. During the early morning of the 9th an attack north-east of Zonnebeke was attempted by English troops then holding the line, but the objectives were not gained, owing largely to the heavy condition of the ground, caused by rains which fell after the battle of the 4th, and the thick wire protecting Bellevue Spur.

The 3rd Australian Division was to be engaged on this sector on the night of the 9th-10th, so at 11.30 a.m. on the 9th the Battalion, under command of Major H. G. Freeman for the operation, evacuated Toronto Camp and



commenced an approach march by platoons, but on reaching the Poperinghe-Ypres Road the heavy traffic necessitated the continuance of the move being conducted in single file. A halt for lunch was made in the Square at Ypres, the approach continuing half-an-hour later, until at the crossing of "F" Track and the old British front line, bivouacs were established for the night and the following day, during the morning of which a fatigue party of one hundred was detailed for repairs to the Ypres-Zonnebeke railway track. A similar number relieved these at mid-day, and remained at their task until dusk, when they joined the Battalion, then moving into the line.

Prior to the departure from the bivouac area extensive reconnaissance was undertaken by officers, non-commissioned officers, and runners, so that even for the final stages of approach no guides were necessary. The march from this temporary camp, although undertaken in daylight, proved strenuous, as only portion of the track was duckboarded, and the troops, after crossing the Zonnebeke, were subjected to harassing fire.

By 6.30 the Battalion had taken over from part of the 66th British Division the support position at Tyne Cott, north of the Ypres-Roulers railway. During the relief a heavy concentrated shoot was directed against this area, several casualties being caused to incoming troops along the sunken road that cut the railway at Daring Cross.

The dispositions that night were:—44th and 41st holding the line, with 43rd and 42nd in support. The 4th Australian Division was holding south of the railway line, the divisional boundary. The 43rd occupied a frontage of 600 yards from the railway line on the right, defended by A and D Companies, to Hamburg on the left, for which B and C Companies were responsible, while Brigade Headquarters for the night occupied an open position between Beecham and Boethoek, establishing itself next morning at Bostin Farm.

During the night positions were improved and full advantage of all cover taken from the constant harassing fire that played throughout the day. A further 100 men were again sent to work on the railway line and remained detached until the following day when they joined their companies near Bremen Redoubt, these having withdrawn during the night after relief by the 9th Brigade who were to attack next morning. The route taken was along the railway line past Zonnebeke Station to the crossing near Bostin Farm, the best track in this locality, but one subjected to extremely heavy shell fire. The march was completed by bivouacking in shelters between Potsdam and Vampir, 200 yards south-west of Brigade Headquarters,

then situated in a large pill-box at the bend of the main road. The 11th Brigade adopted the role of reserve for the 3rd Australian Division in an attack in conjunction with the 4th Australian Division on the right and the New Zealanders on the left commencing at 5.20 on the 12th.

As the area then occupied by the Battalion was in close proximity to the field guns that during the day were being engaged by enemy batteries, it was evacuated in the afternoon in favour of Bremen Redoubt, a safer and drier position, which was maintained until the following evening. It was at this time necessary to return to the waggon lines a number of men who had been slightly gassed the previous night and others suffering badly from trench feet, a percentage of these being replaced by details from Echelon. Owing to the particularly heavy work and exceptionally trying conditions recently undergone, the fighting power of the Battalion was lower than it had ever been before. The twenty-six hours spent at Bremen Redoubt helped, however, to rest the men somewhat and enabled them to partially dry their clothing and boots.

The attack on the morning of the 12th not having been a success, the 11th Brigade again moved forward to its old sector, occupying it with the same dispositions as before the attack. At 6 p.m. on the 13th the 43rd Battalion commenced its move forward to relieve a portion of the 9th Brigade, the route selected again being the railway line, which, although considerably damaged during the last two days' fighting and persistent rains, was the only definite track existing on the sector. The march was one that will never be forgotten by those who participated in it. So great was the damage effected by hostile fire that in many parts of this track, mud thigh-deep had to be traversed, while the pitch-dark night, consistent rain, and ceaseless shelling all assisted to prolong to eight hours the period of approach, so between 2 and 3 a.m. relief was carried out by these mud-covered troops, none of which had succeeded in reaching their trench without at least one fall.

The defences in the vicinity of Tyne Cott were again occupied, while Battalion Headquarters were located at Seine. These dispositions were maintained until the 15th, during which time comparative quietness was enjoyed by the 43rd, on whose area the enemy artillery was not active. This, together with a certain amount of sunshine, enabled the men to obtain a much-needed rest under somewhat warm conditions.

It was here that an Indian Cavalry Major, who stated that he was tired of waiting behind the lines, attached himself to one of the companies and with his servant

remained in the line for two days, when he was guided back to his regiment.

After forty-eight hours here the 9th Brigade again took over the line, the 11th withdrawing to reserve, the 43rd's new position being between Seine and Beecham, where it remained for six days. Unlike the former area, this locality was subjected to frequent and heavy shoots, causing a number of casualties to the unit from day to day although the men were exceptionally well dug in. After two days' rest, parties were engaged in salving, burials of Australian, English, and German dead, and stretcher bearing.

A change of men was made daily between Echelon and the line with the object of enabling as many as possible to procure an undisturbed rest.

Rations and water were brought forward nightly by pack animals and dumped at the Cross Roads between Seine and Beecham, from where parties collected and conveyed them to their respective companies.

Although the Battalion was not engaged in any fighting the strain of waiting proved exceptionally severe, for during the twenty-four hours the only portion of the day that the enemy artillery remained quiet was between 6 and 9 a.m., when hostile planes reconnoitred at a low altitude the British lines and frequently harassed movement with machine gun fire and bombs.

While in reserve the 9th Brigade was relieved by a portion of the 66th Division, the 11th Brigade still remaining in the same position until the evening of the 21st, when it was relieved by the 10th Canadians.

The Battalion then moved out via "K" Track, which was in excellent condition, having recently been duck-boarded, and led from near Beecham, past Boethoek, to Brigade Headquarters, the march being then continued by road through Ypres to tents situated two miles south-west of this city. Here a hot meal was served and a few hours' sleep obtained.

At 6 a.m. on the 22nd the portion of the Battalion who had belonged to Echelon the previous day, moved to Vlamertinghe and entrained for Wizernes, marching that afternoon to billets at Avroult. The balance proceeded to Krusstraat, one kilo south of Ypres, where, with the remainder of the Brigade, it embussed and proceeded, via Poperinghe, Cassel, Arques, and Wizernes, to Clety, thence marching to former billets at Avroult.

The transport left the same day, and after spending the first night at Eecke, the second at Renesure, rejoined the Battalion at 1.30 p.m. on the 24th.

## YPRES.

63

During the battle of the 4th the following captures were reported:—Estimated prisoners, 100; enemy killed, 100. The trophies: Machine guns, 6; telephone, 1; listening set, 1; and tripod trench periscopes, 2.

**Casualties.**

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | 4         | 34           | 38     |
| Wounded . . . . . | 2         | 108          | 110    |
| Totals . . . . .  | 6         | 142          | 148    |

The total from September 25 to October 21 was:—

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | 4         | 58           | 62     |
| Wounded . . . . . | 4         | 180          | 184    |
| Missing . . . . . | —         | 3            | 3      |
| Totals . . . . .  | 8         | 241          | 249    |

**Decorations.****M.C.**

Captain G. H. OSWALD.  
Lieutenant L. S. WATTS.

**D.C.M.**

Sergeant W. CAMERON.

**Bar to M.M.**

Private G. L. HAMPTON, M.M.  
Sergeant J. McD. McINNES, M.M.

**M.M.**

Private F. C. TORMAY.  
Driver D. DOWD.  
Temporary Corporal N. F. THOMAS, A.A.M.C.  
Lance-Corporal J. C. HAGEMAN.  
Private H. RITCHIE.  
Lance-Corporal W. A. KNIGHT.  
Private H. NEWELL.  
Private J. B. ROACH.  
Corporal J. H. CLARKE.  
Sergeant G. M. ADAMS.  
Lance-Corporal S. KING.  
Private A. A. CLOTHIER.  
Private R. R. ERRINGTON.  
Private J. MALONEY.

## CHAPTER XIII.

### THE WINTER OF 1917-18.

Reference Maps: Hazebrouck, 1/100,000; France, 36, 1/40,000;  
France, 28, 1/40,000.

The civilians in their quiet way clearly exhibited their appreciation of the Battalion's return to the village, and the billeting caused little trouble, as the companies, now greatly depleted in strength, were allotted their former areas.

Following the arrival, Colonel Butler, D.S.O., called a parade, at which he addressed and thanked all ranks for the excellent result achieved and the determination shown throughout the recent fighting.

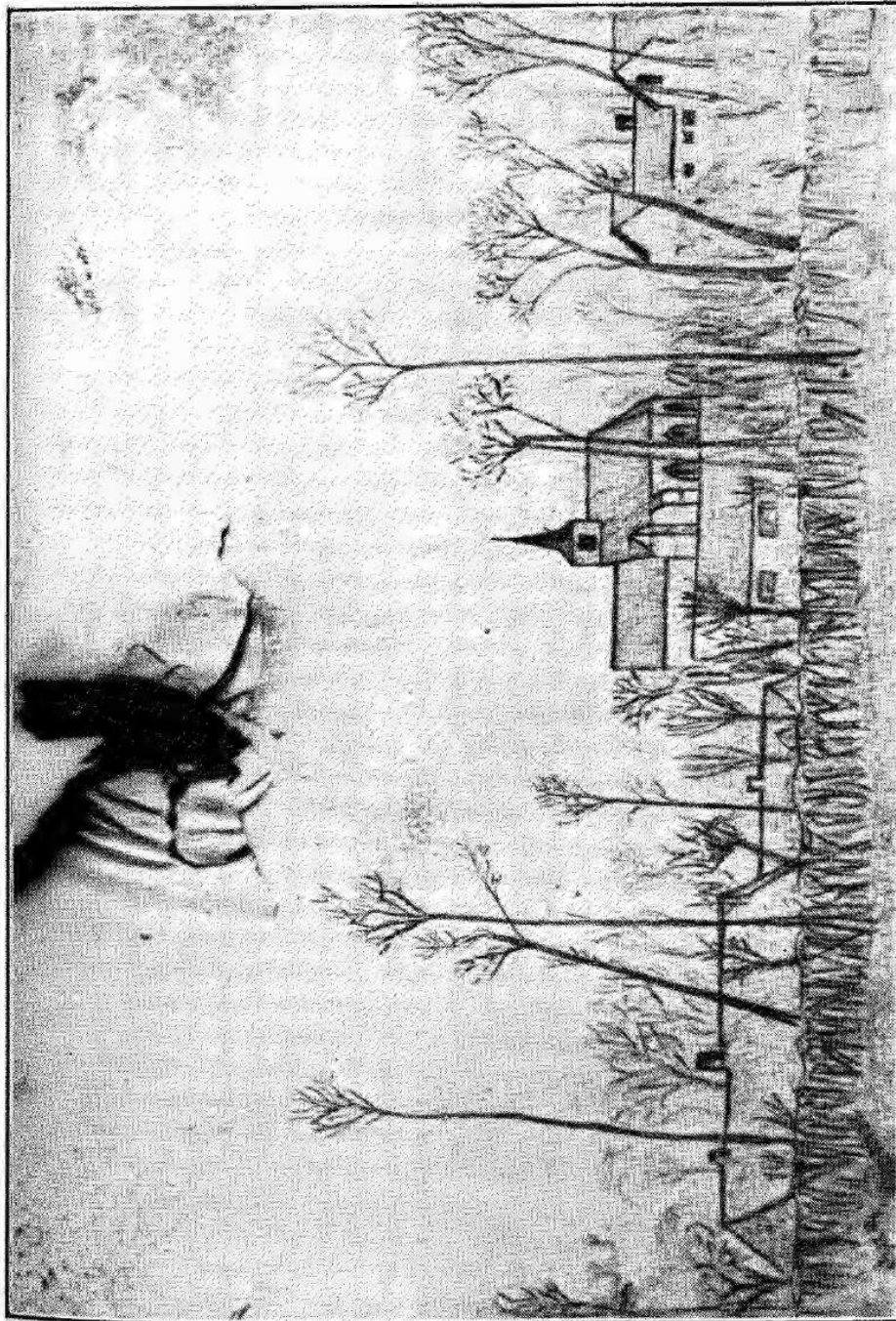
The programme of training was so arranged that the primary object was to reinstate the old health and fitness that prevailed prior to Ypres, rest and light exercises being scheduled for the first few days, following on which a very gradual process was introduced, consisting mostly of platoon training and short route marches, combined with physical drill and bayonet fighting. As much recreation as possible was encouraged by means of inter-company competitions and inter-battalion football matches, and as the weather remained favourable this healthy exercise, combined with careful feeding, had the desired effect of steadily raising the spirit and endurance of the men.

In addition to this general work, specialists were given a percentage of their technical training, while refitting and reorganisation received early attention. A non-commissioned officers' school was established in the Brigade, at which junior and prospective non-commissioned officers underwent a thorough course in their duties, while a class for officers in map reading was also assembled at the 11th Field Company Engineers.

On October 25, Major A. T. Patterson joined the Battalion and assumed duty as Second in Command, taking charge a few days later, when Colonel C. P. Butler, D.S.O., proceeded on leave.

At the end of the month inoculation of the men who came to France with the Battalion was undertaken, training for a few days being consequently diminished.





PART OF VILLAGE OF SELLES. WHERE BATAILLION WAS BILLETED WHEN SUDDENLY CALLED TO THE SOMME  
Corporal Blucher carried this sketch of his into the battle of Hamel, 4/7/18, where he was killed.

The piece of shrapnel which killed him passed through the sketch, causing the hole.





THE WINTER OF 1917-18.

65

On November 12 the return to forward areas by route march was commenced, billets for the first night being allotted at Wittes, which after a fifteen-mile march through Clarques and Rincq was reached at 3 p.m. The route for the second day led through Boeseghem, Haverskerque, and Neuf Berquin to Doulieu, a distance of twenty-one miles. Here the Battalion rested for a day, proceeding to De Seule on the 15th, where Kent Camp was occupied for the night, Canteen Corner being taken over next morning. These new quarters consisted of a well-laid-out set of hutments, which, in addition to living quarters, contained also quartermaster's store, orderly room, recreation hut, officers and sergeants' messes, with transport stables adjoining. As many of the huts were in need of repairs an extensive works policy was adopted to execute these and undertake many improvements throughout the lines. One of the most important was the establishment of duckboard tracks to the various huts, as with the winter setting in the ground was becoming wet and slippery.

While here the Battalion role was, as part of the 11th Brigade, reserve to the 9th and 10th Brigades, then holding the Le Touquet Sector from the River Lys to the River Douve. As usual while in reserve, reconnaissance of the divisional front was undertaken by officers and non-commissioned officers, a percentage proceeding daily to different battalion sectors.

Outdoor training and parades continued when weather permitted, while sport and recreation were more extensively indulged in than had previously been possible, inter-company and battalion football and soccer matches taking place at frequent intervals.

On the 26th, the anniversary of the Brigade's arrival in France, a sports meeting was held near the camp, the 11th Machine Gun Company combining with the Battalion for the day. In the evening the Unit Pierrot Troupe provided an entertainment in the Recreation Hut, while a Brigade officers' dinner was arranged for 6.30 at De Seule. Towards the end of the month cross-country runs were introduced, and recreation of some form became compulsory and was conducted as a parade. The Battalion Pierrots gave frequent concerts, which, together with an officers' party and visiting troupes, assisted in providing entertainments for the long evenings.

On the 25th, Major W. J. Kinnish rejoined, and as Senior Major assumed the position as Second in Command, acting as Battalion Commander when, early in December, Lieutenant-Colonel C. P. Butler, D.S.O., was evacuated to hospital, from where he proceeded to Australia.

F

On December 5 the four companies were detailed to bury cables from Nieppe to Hill 63, the work lasting for five days, during which time no training was undertaken.

Two Brigade Schools for drill and general instruction were established on the 6th, one for officers, situated at Ravelsberg, and the other for non-commissioned officers, at Kortepyp, the courses occupying four weeks; in addition, lectures on communication, bayonet fighting, and other subjects were delivered by visiting officers in the Y.M.C.A. Tent at the 44th Battalion.

On the 11th voting was conducted throughout the Battalion on the question of Conscription, every man being given an opportunity of exercising his franchise.

Four days later 140 men were detached for working parties near Messines, billeting, and coming under command of the Royal Engineers at Wulverghem, the balance of the Battalion, less a small party on guard at De Seule, moved to Locre—to new hutments, Doncaster Lines, a clean and well-laid-out camp and, with the remainder of the 3rd Division, formed the Reserve for the Australian Corps, to which formation it had passed earlier in the month. While here, General Sir W. Birdwood presented the ribbons and medals won in the recent Ypres fighting, the Brigade parading in ceremonial formation for the presentation.

The period spent here was of very short duration, as on the 19th orders were received for the Division to occupy the Armentieres and Bois Grenier Sectors, necessitating this Battalion moving to Erquinghem, reached after spending one night at De Seule. Excessively cold weather had set in, snow and heavy frosts causing the roads and ground to become frozen, thus making all movement, especially that of transport, most treacherous.

Good billets were obtained in Erquinghem and Le Rolanderie Farm, where the Battalion remained for six days as reserve to the 42nd, holding the line from Pear Tree Farm (left) to Rue du Bois (right), to which sector working parties were supplied daily.

Owing to the uncertainty of future movements, the Battalion's Christmas dinner was held during the evening of the 22nd, and being unable to secure a room sufficiently large to accommodate all, this meal was served in the various billets. It was supplied out of proceeds from the 43rd Trench Comforts Fund in Adelaide, and consisted chiefly of turkey, vegetables, and plum pudding. The working party from Wulverghem rejoined the following day, and were given their dinner that night.

Two days prior to taking over the sector from the 42nd, 210 reinforcements joined the Battalion, and were

allotted to various companies, increasing the numbers to the strength prior to Messines.

On Christmas night specialists moved into the line, being followed on the night of the 26th by the remainder of the Battalion, who, after sustaining one casualty in the approach, assumed command of the sector at 10 p.m., the outgoing troops moving to Waterlands. For the defence of the sector two companies of the 44th were attached to the 43rd, and the dispositions adopted were: A, B, and C Companies, holding the front and support line, with D and the two attached Companies in the subsidiary. The flanks were held on the right by the Welsh Fusiliers, and on the left by the 9th Brigade. The methods of defence were very similar to those adopted at Armentieres and Le Touquet, except that instead of a continuous front line holding the advanced troops, these were stationed in detached posts, several of which were only accessible under cover of darkness. Patrols, rations, and ammunition were conducted in a similar manner to the previous quiet sector methods.

Nine days were spent in this system, during which no important incident occurred, and hostile activity was of a very limited nature, the total casualties inflicted by it only amounting to two. Severe cold was experienced throughout, snow lying on the ground, which still remained frozen throughout the period of occupation, so that when, on the night of January 3-4, 1918, relief by the King's Own Regiment was effected, the march out to the hutments at Waterlands proved most difficult. A night only was spent at this camp, lorries conveying the Battalion to Loere next morning, where Doncaster Lines were again occupied. A thorough system of smartening drill and ceremonial was adopted, and strict discipline maintained, both on and off parade. Apart from the officers' and non-commissioned officers' schools already established, Brigade courses in signalling and intelligence were arranged and numerous lectures delivered on topics of military importance. Weather conditions frequently proved unfavourable for outdoor training, as numerous snowstorms and heavy falls of rain rendered the ground unsuitable for drill movements. When possible, however, route marching was undertaken and recreation indulged in. Platoon competitions were held in the Battalion, the leading platoon later taking its place in a Brigade competition. The Battalion and visiting Pierrot Troupes provided numerous concerts in the Y.M.C.A. Hut adjoining the camp, helping by this means to brighten the winter evenings.

As the enemy was believed to be preparing for a general advance in Flanders, reconnaissance of reserve systems at Kemmel and Neuve Eglise was carried out by a number of officers, and preliminary orders for their occupation were issued.

From the beginning of the year the leave allotment to England was increased from two per week to five per day, so that from the middle of January onwards about seventy of the Battalion were absent on leave at a time. On the 27th a move through Neuve Eglise to Le Romarin was undertaken, Le Rossignol Camp being occupied the following day. While here the Battalion formed support to the 41st, then holding the Le Touquet system with the 44th, the 10th Brigade occupying the sector on its left.

Training was undergone here for a few days and preparation made to relieve the 41st, the event taking place on the night of February 5-6, after proceeding to the subsidiary line by light railway. An uneventful relief followed, C and B Companies taking over the front line, A and D supporting them. The frontage extended from the Lys to White Farm, the right sub-sector having remained practically the same as before Messines, but the left, as a result of the battle, was advanced to conform with the new line.

The routine while in this sector was very similar to that conducted in March and May of 1917, but more active and progressive patrolling was undertaken. Shell fire was not so heavy, and the time spent here was very much the same as that of Bois Grenier. Both flank Brigades raided the enemy early in the month, but no retaliatory shell fire was thrown into this area.

A relief by the 41st was effected on the night of the 13th-14th, Le Rossignol Camp being again occupied, but instead of training, working parties went forward each day, the Battalion again moving into the line for the second time on the night of the 21st-22nd, and remaining there without special incident until March 1-2, when this sector was finally evacuated and preparations made, first at Le Rossignol, then at Kortepyp "A," for entrainment to back areas, which movement commenced at 2.30 p.m. at the Steenwerck Station. Except for four hours' wait at Lart, on account of a breakdown ahead, the detraining station, Lottinghem, was reached without incident, and after receiving cocoa supplied by the Y.M.C.A., the unit moved in full marching order, plus two blankets, to billets at Selles, situated midway between Lottinghem and Desvres, all being settled down by 3.30 a.m. on the 7th. The accommodation was somewhat limited and companies scattered in and around the village, the furthest billet



from Battalion Headquarters being two miles distant, while the type closely resembled those of former occupation.

Since leaving Ypres, the Battalion's work had not been heavy, only three short tours of duty being spent in the line, while comfortable camps had formed the homes through the severe portions of the winter, so that on the arrival in the back areas the condition of the men was highly satisfactory. Among the numerous changes that took place were:—Lieutenant-Colonel Farrell, late Second in Command of the 42nd Battalion, appointed Commanding Officer, Major W. J. Kinnish then resuming duty as Second in Command. Captain M. Dennison, Adjutant, was, owing to ill-health, "seconded" for duty with the Overseas Training Brigade, Captain E. J. Colliver being appointed as his successor, a quiet farewell evening being given by the officers on the night prior to the departure of the former.

#### Casualties.

For this period they were:—

|                 | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . .  | —         | 2            | 2      |
| Wounded . . . . | —         | 9            | 9      |
|                 | —         | —            | —      |
| Totals . . . .  | —         | 11           | 11     |

It was anticipated that the stay in Lottinghem area would cover about five weeks, and preparations for training were based on this information. After the inspections and refitting usually undergone in back areas, a progressive course of work was commenced, only, unlike that practised before when resting, defence tactics formed the basis of the daily routine, musketry and Lewis gun instruction, followed by range work, taking prominence, while a certain amount of ceremonial and marching was undertaken each day. Signallers and non-commissioned officers' schools were again established, and further lectures were given by Battalion and visiting officers, chiefly on subjects of defence.

As spring weather prevailed, recreation again played a leading part in the life of the men, as in addition to that carried out during parade hours, entertainment was provided by the arrangement of inter-company and Battalion football matches. This was further augmented by band concerts, and a percentage of leave to Boulogne and St. Omer, lorries being provided for transport.



## CHAPTER XIV.

### THE CALL TO THE SOMME.

Reference Maps: Hazebrouck, 1/100,000; France, 62d, 1/40,000; Lens, 1/100,000; Amiens, 1/100,000.

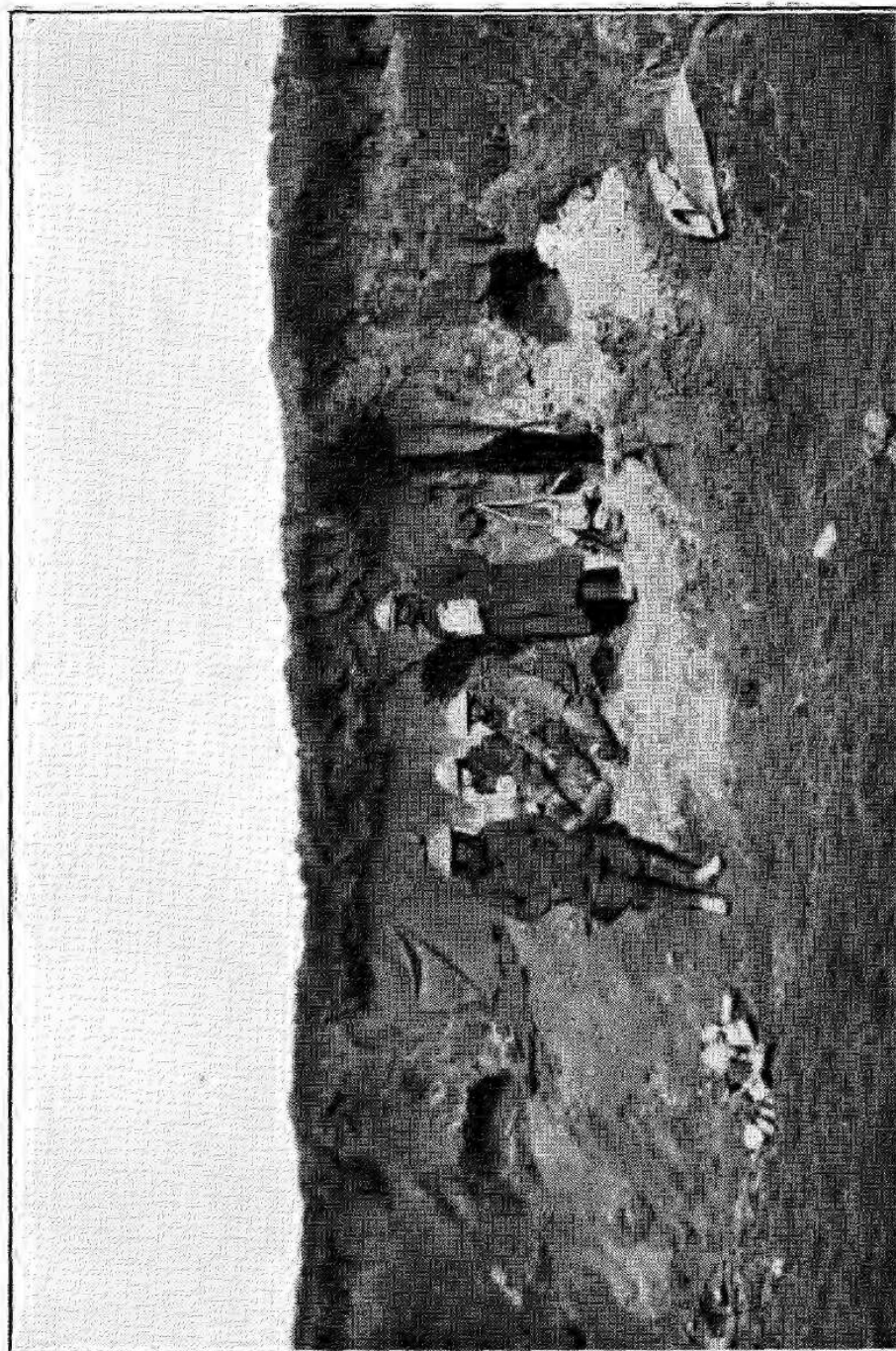
At 5.30 p.m. on March 21, a mounted staff officer from Brigade brought information that the Germans had opened a big offensive and that the Division was to move forward within forty-eight hours, a normal precaution of higher authorities for closing up their reserves. This necessitated a hurried calling in of all training stores, a cessation of normal work, and concentration on preparing to evacuate the area. Transport was loaded and the bulk of stores packed by midnight, but no sleep was obtained by "Q" and transport personnel, as at 2 a.m. the move order arrived, giving instructions for most of the transport to leave by road at 9.30 a.m.

A party consisting of one hundred men was sent to Desvres to load on the baggage train the vehicles and stores not proceeding with the main portion of the transport. The balance of the Battalion, in full marching order, moved from its billets at 11 a.m. for Lottinghem, arriving at the station at 1 p.m., and after a long wait entrained and steamed out at 3 o'clock for Caestre. Blankets were transported by motor lorry to the station and loaded on this train, the rolls being placed in the same trucks as the men and utilised as seats. Accommodation was extremely limited, necessitating considerable overcrowding throughout the train, but as the journey was only six hours' duration this discomfort was cheerfully borne.

Caestre was reached by 9 p.m., and the Battalion detrained, was met by the billeting party which had been despatched on receipt of the move order, and conducted to its various billets in and adjoining the town of Eecke, where suitable quarters had been allotted. The baggage train, arriving a few hours later, was unloaded by the detached party, who then rejoined the unit, and after some little difficulty with their billets, were eventually settled in the early hours of morning.

It was the intention to complete the five weeks' training in this area, and consequently general settling down





"C" COY., 43RD BATTALION, IN SUPPORT IN A SUNKEN ROAD NEAR SAILLY-LE-SEC, MARCH, 1918.

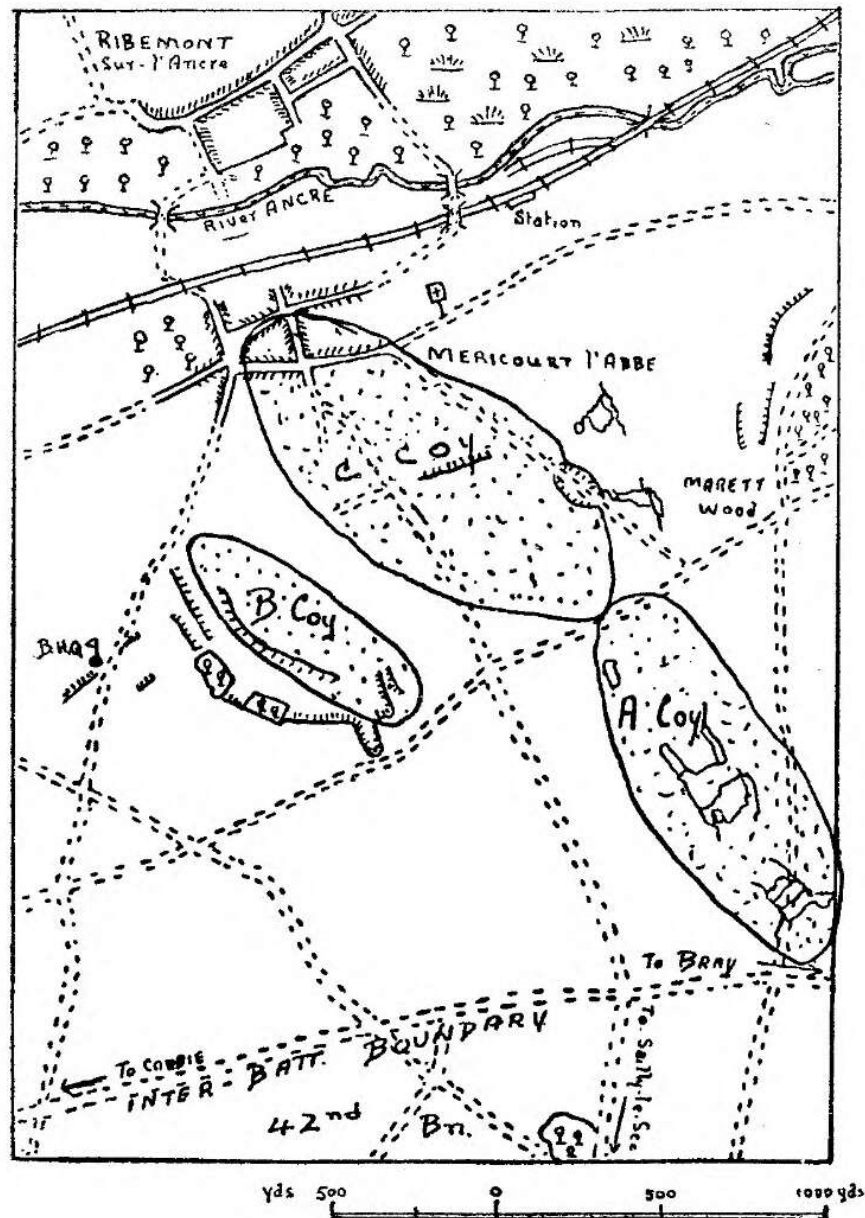
THE CALL TO THE SOMME.

71

and readjusting of billets was conducted on the 22nd, and a conference held at Brigade Headquarters to discuss the routine and nature of work. Whilst this meeting was in progress, an officer from Division brought information that the Boche had launched a powerful attack against the 5th and 3rd British Armies on the Somme with considerable success, and that from aerial reconnaissance it appeared that it was to be exploited, in consequence of which the 3rd Australian Division, as part of the available reserve troops, was to proceed to the Somme Area.

On the completion of this conference the officers of the Battalion were called together, informed of the position, and given preliminary instructions for a move. Only essential stores and equipment were to be taken, a dump of all surplus material being established under a guard from the unit and all ranks warned to secure as much rest as possible. During the night, Brigade issued further instructions, under which the Battalion moved, with equipment and blankets, next morning at 8 a.m., and embussed between Caestre and St. Sylvestre Cappel for the Blaringhem Area, halting at Ebblinghem, where billets had been allotted. The cookers moved by road, and were in position soon after midday. That part of the transport which had been detached at Selles rejoined the Battalion here while on the march. The balance of the 24th and 25th was spent in this place awaiting train arrangements which were necessarily slow on account of the increased pressure on railways caused by the opening of the Hun offensive. This was still being maintained and growing more serious daily, the Fifth Army having sustained heavy casualties necessitating its withdrawal to the Peronne defences, the southern flank of the Third Army being forced to conform.

Eventually orders were received that the Battalion, less one company, would entrain at Arques at 8.30 a.m. on the 26th, therefore an early reveille and a five-mile march enabled all but D Company, who remained detached until the evening of the 27th, to reach the station by 7 a.m., when information was received from the Railway Transport Officer that the train would not be available for some hours, so breakfast was issued on the roadside and the period of waiting brightened by games. At 11 a.m., the train, consisting of one carriage, 13 covered and 17 uncovered trucks, having arrived, the unit, including all transport and horses, was soon on board and at midday left Flanders, the scene of its seventeen months' active service. As sufficient accommodation was available to permit each man to make himself comfortable, the journey, which lasted until 8 p.m., was enjoyable, the midday meal,



FIRST SECTOR HELD ON THE SOMME.



THE CALL TO THE SOMME.

73

which was carried on the man, being partaken of during the trip.

The route led through Aire, with its fine cathedral, Lillers, where a few days before the explosion of an ammunition train had wrecked the station and surrounding buildings, and St. Pol, then within range of long-distance guns, to Doullens, where detraining commenced at 8.30 p.m. During this operation enemy night-bombing planes were active dropping missiles on the town and station, but fortunately no casualties were caused to the men. Immediately on arrival here a conference of Commanding Officers, Adjutants, and Company Commanders was held at Brigade Headquarters, then situated at Authieule, where it was learnt that the enemy was still advancing and had that morning captured Bray-Sur-Somme, and instructions were given to immediately proceed to the line. Meanwhile, the Battalion, under Major A. T. Patterson, marched to Authieule in which area bivouacs were to have been established, but when being rejoined by the officers who had attended the conference it was learnt that the march was to be continued to Thievres, 12 kilometres from Doullens, where motor lorries were waiting to convey the troops to Franvillers. During the late hours of the night this move by road was conducted, all men being determined to reach their destination in spite of the fact that they were carrying the additional weight of a blanket and were fatigued after their previous day's travelling, irregular meals and sleep. Before embussing, Lewis guns, bombs, and additional ammunition were issued from the mobilisation stores, carried on the transport, and rations, in bulk, were loaded on the lorries, which left at 1.15 a.m. on the morning of the 27th, followed at a slower rate by the transport. After debussing at Franvillers at daybreak the Battalion proceeded by road to the village of Heilly which its inhabitants were at the time evacuating with what few personal belongings they could carry. On reaching this place packs were removed and stored in an empty house selected as the Quartermaster's store, rations which had been brought by one of the lorries were issued, and a hasty meal taken, following which a reconnaissance of the intended line of occupation was made, the Battalion then moving forward, and, in conjunction with the 42nd, adopting a defensive position in advance of the Sailly-le-Sec—Mericourt l'Abbe Road, the 43rd occupying its northern sector, with its right on the Corbie-Bray Road, and disposed with A and C Companies in the forward position, and B supporting them.

In the area there were a few English troops, who had been through several days' fighting, and were of little use



to offer any further protracted resistance, while north of the Ancre the 35th British Division was still defending the important heights west of Albert. A portion of the 1st British Cavalry Division was in touch with the advanced enemy troops near Morlancourt, and was engaging them with machine gun fire, while their two 13-pounder guns formed the only artillery covering the sector.

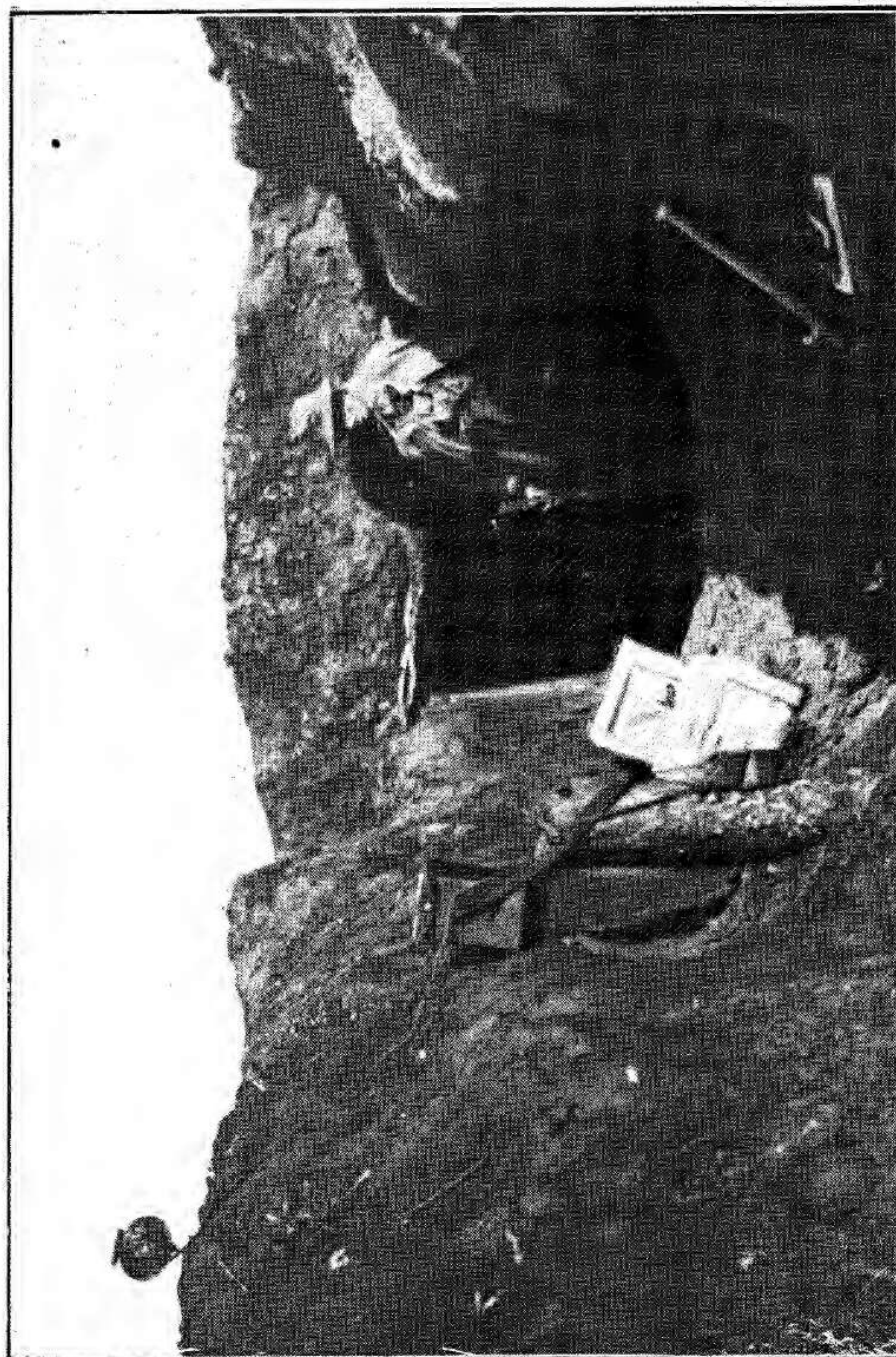
During the day there were no organised units in support, until the 41st and 44th Battalions adopted that role in the early afternoon.

On selecting the site of defence, consolidation of platoon posts was immediately undertaken, and by afternoon all sections were entrenched.

Hostile artillery was slight only, the rapidity of the advance not yet enabling any concentration of guns to be brought so far forward, but a battery of field pieces was active on the forward positions, while heavier calibre shelled Heilly later in the day. During the afternoon the transport arrived at the Quartermaster's Store, and carried forward picks, shovels, ammunition, and rations for the troops, who had salvaged a small quantity of food from the deserted villages in the vicinity. Before dusk the 10th Brigade moved forward and established themselves in the 43rd's sector, this Battalion then side-stepping and relieving the 42nd of half their frontage and holding it with D Company, who had arrived late in the afternoon, left, and B right, supported by C and A respectively. Battalion Headquarters moved to the Saily-Le-Sec Valley. The result of this move proved arduous, as it necessitated the digging of new positions in and around an old French system prepared as a defence to Amiens.

Throughout the day the cavalry remained in advance of the Battalion, which consequently had not, up to night-fall, effected touch with the enemy.

A line of posts held by two Brigades now existed between the Somme and the Ancre Rivers, and defensive measures were immediately introduced to protect the important spur which ran down to the junction of these rivers, and from which excellent observation of their valleys was obtainable.



“B” CO.’S HEADQUARTERS ON THE SOMME, NEAR SAILLY-LE-SEC, DURING APRIL, 1918.



## CHAPTER XV.

### THE DEFENCE OF AMIENS.

Reference Map: France, 62d, 1/40,000.

The first night in this new area was naturally an anxious one, and although everyone was greatly fatigued magnificent endeavours were made to prepare sufficiently strong defences from which to repel the inevitable attack. As this country had not previously been subjected to the ravages of war, the work of constructing extensive defences proved a lengthy and strenuous task, and was conducted in stages, commencing with hurriedly dug platoon posts, gradually extending until they formed continuous lines, following which communication routes and strong posts were started.

During the night of the 27th-28th the cavalry were withdrawn and despatched to the south of the Somme to protect the Brigade's right flank, as no touch could be obtained with any troops at that point. This enabled the enemy to advance north of the river, and by daybreak touch had definitely been established. As the day progressed positions were improved and a little rest obtained, but an ever-watchful eye was kept for any signs of a hostile thrust. Arrangements were made during the afternoon for a number of strong fighting patrols to push forward along the Divisional front and advance the line, so that during the hours of darkness the support battalion could continue the movement and consolidate in more advantageous positions. Consequently, at 5 p.m., two platoons, the right commanded by Lieutenant G. J. Oliver, the left by Lieutenant J. H. Borthwick, moved forward in conjunction with similar units from the flank battalions, and established a series of advanced posts about 500 yards beyond the front line. Machine gun fire was encountered, seriously harassing and causing casualties to the left platoon, and holding up the party operating north of it, but from the positions adopted command of the valley leading from Saily Laurette was secured.

At 10 p.m. the 41st Battalion leapfrogged through and attempted to continue the advance, but having come under heavy machine gun fire was unable to exploit. Its A Company then relieved the two platoons that had pushed

forward during the afternoon, adopting the same positions and coming under command of the Commanding Officer, 43rd Battalion, the remainder of the 41st returning to their role in support. Throughout the whole of this minor operation steady rain and a bleak wind prevailed, continuing all the next day.

Aircraft on both sides remained active, both in bombing and reconnaissance, while artillery was rapidly being brought into position, and each day the volume of fire was increasing, that of the enemy batteries being chiefly directed against villages, high ground, and the Corbie-Bray Road.

The expected enemy attack was launched at midday on the 30th, after a scattered bombardment for two and a half hours, with a heavy concentration on Sailly-Le-Sec and the valley running north from the village, finishing with barrage and machine gun fire, under cover of which the enemy advanced in waves, preceded by scouts with light machine guns, becoming plainly visible against the skyline and presenting an excellent target. Information was immediately despatched to the rear and all instructed to "Stand to." The artillery, receiving the S.O.S. from their observation posts, brought fire to bear on the enemy's forward positions, some of the batteries firing over open sights. Meanwhile the forward troops poured machine gun and rifle fire into the attackers, receiving further supplies of ammunition from the support company, whose allotted task was to replenish the deficiency from the dump at Battalion Headquarters.

The attack, which only extended from the Corbie-Bray Road to the Somme, was checked in its early stages, but leaders, probably officers and non-commissioned officers, were several times seen trying to rally their men, each attempt to push forward, however, meeting with the same fire and quickly collapsing, until by 3 p.m. the only movement was that of stretcher bearers conveying back their wounded.

This was the first occasion on which an attack or raid had been launched against the Battalion, and showed that the unit was as effective defending as in attacking. It might here be stated that at the time that the attack was launched the morale of the troops was excellent, in spite of the hardships and trying conditions experienced since leaving Selles, as evidenced in remarks such as "This is what we've been waiting for," heard by an officer when visiting several of the posts early in the attack. It need scarcely be added that the success achieved left everyone in excellent spirits.

## THE DEFENCE OF AMIENS.

77

Much credit is due to the attached company of the 41st, who, being in the outpost line, inflicted heavy casualties and maintained all their posts, while all forward troops were unanimous in their praise of the Divisional Field Artillery, whose excellent shooting greatly contributed to the final results.

**Casualties.**

|                 | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-----------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . .  | 1         | 7            | 8      |
| Wounded . . . . | —         | 15           | 15     |
| Totals . . . .  | 1         | 22           | 23     |

That night the Battalion and Brigade boundaries were slightly altered, the 42nd taking over an additional 500 yards on their left, the 43rd side-stepping 1,000 yards across the Corbie-Bray Road and relieving the 40th Battalion. For this purpose A Company was moved from right support to the new sector, which was held with two platoons in front and two in rear. Each company was now responsible for supplying its own supports, C Company forming the Battalion Reserve.

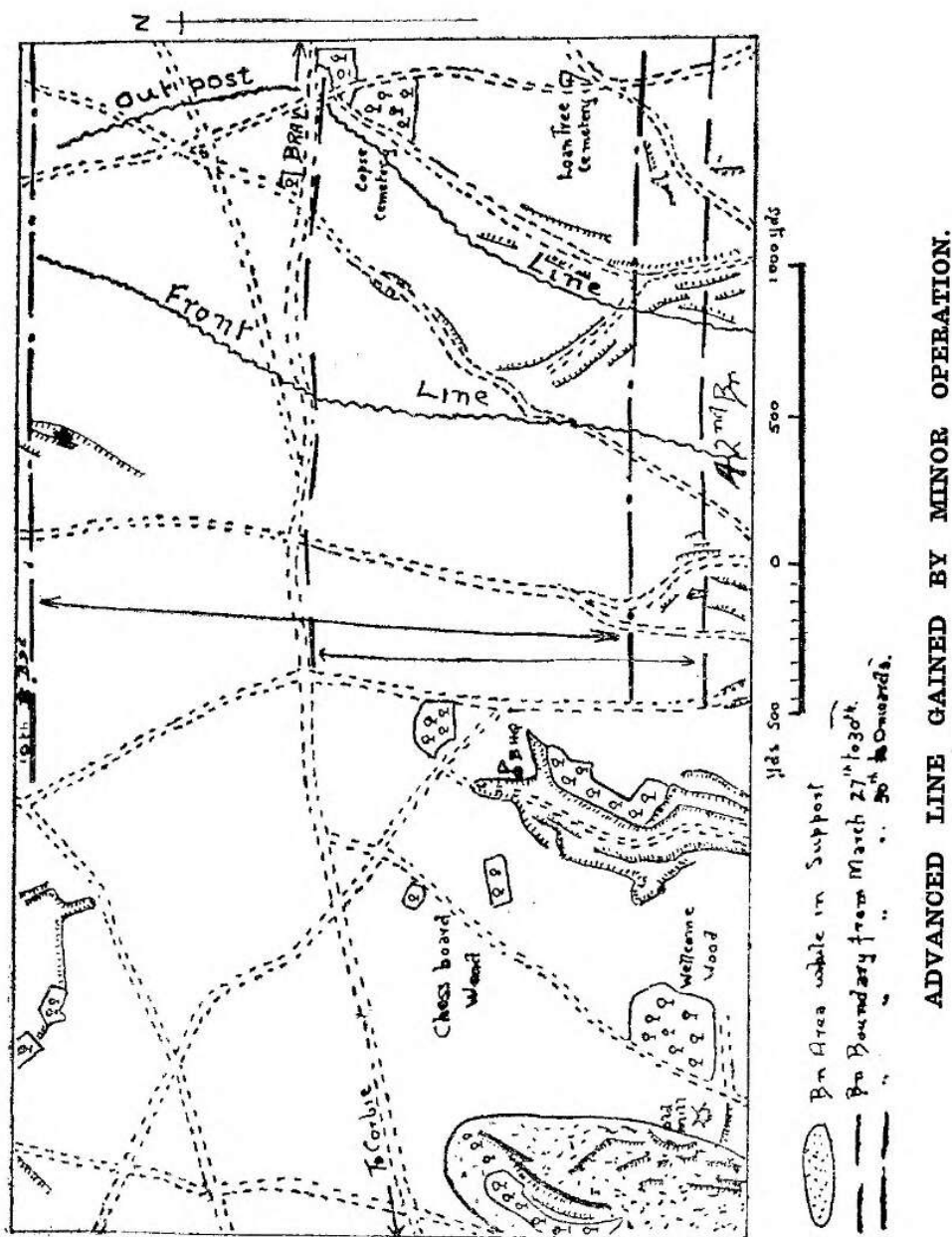
The following days were quiet and uneventful until the night of April 1-2, when the 41st relieved the 43rd, less A Company, who remained in its position and came under command of the Commanding Officer of the 41st, the role of support then being taken over by the remainder.

Bivouacs, dug into escarpments, formed the living quarters here, and after being roofed and revetted as a protection against back-bursts, proved very satisfactory, and were made comfortable by the addition of straw on the floors. By day the troops rested and improved their "bivvies," occupying by night the hastily prepared support positions, and working on the construction of an organised system.

On the night of the 3rd-4th C Company relieved A, who rejoined the Battalion in the support valley.

A German attack south of the Somme was launched on the morning of the 4th, resulting in the capture of Hamel and the high ground near the village, and as a precaution the Battalion adopted its position in the support trenches until the afternoon, when the position became quieter. In addition, the 104th Brigade (English troops) were pushed forward to man defences along the Somme Valley, thereby protecting the right flank of the 3rd Australian Division, close liaison being established.





THE DEFENCE OF AMIENS.

79

Three days later the line was again taken over, two platoons of the 41st remaining. A Company occupied its old position north of the main road, with D centre and B right, each being responsible for its own outposts, while C Company, with the two attached platoons, were stationed in reserve.

By now the artillery defending the sector had been greatly increased, and organised shoots were arranged at various hours during the night, while by day fire was directed against known enemy defences.

Extreme darkness prevailed during the nights in April, as evidenced by the fact that on three occasions Boches having unknowingly walked through the outpost line were captured. To facilitate night movement, therefore, tapes were laid where landmarks were insufficient to be utilised as guides.

Rations were nightly brought forward in limbers from the Quartermaster's Store that had moved to Bonnay with the transport, which delivered them direct to the companies, thereby proceeding much nearer the front line than had been the practice in the more settled sectors in Flanders.

Patrolling had taken an important part in the defence, and was worked by strong parties under officers, making lengthy reconnaissances of enemy posts and No Man's Land, in which excellent cover for movement existed in the numerous escarpments.

The first organised raid, under Lieutenant W. H. Green, was arranged for the early morning of the 14th, a few hours prior to which the 41st had again taken over the line, and the 43rd, less two platoons of C Company, moved back to support. The operation, which was carried out in conjunction with an artillery shoot, resulted in the capture of one prisoner, from whom identification was secured.

A quiet time was spent in this rear valley, the chief incidents being the reconnaissance of systems recently prepared by the Reserve and Labour Units, west of the Ancre. The necessity for gaining a knowledge of these defences was accelerated by prisoners' statements to the effect that an extensive attack was to be launched within a few days. Should this prove successful on the flanks it would necessitate the withdrawal of the 3rd Australian Division.

As baths had been instituted in Bonnay, the Battalion was permitted to allow the absence of two platoons at a time to take advantage of this establishment.

Normal relief was again carried out on the night of the 19th-20th, C Company occupying the outpost line

south of the main road, with D Company, plus two platoons of the 41st, right, A Company left, and B in reserve. The first five days were comparatively quiet, but early on the morning of the 24th heavy enemy shell fire was directed against the whole area, particularly from the support line through the zone of guns to the village of Bonnay, phosgene being liberally used against the battery positions. Under cover of this, an unsuccessful minor attack was launched against that part of the 5th Australian Division, which had taken over the right sub-sector of the 11th Brigade, north of the Somme.

The 41st again moved into the line that night, the balance of the month being spent quietly in supports. A move to a reserve position on the bank of the Ancre, between Bonnay and Heilly, took place on the night of May 1-2. The Battalion role here was that of reserve to the 9th Brigade, who, now a three-battalion unit, had relieved the 11th after its thirty-six days' continuous trench life. A small amount of specialist training was carried out, but the major portion of the time was spent in recreation and resting until, on the 6th, the Battalion moved to billets in La Houssoye, the 44th occupying the evacuated position. After two days in this village, the unit was allotted the Querrieu area, where satisfactory quarters were obtained, and fourteen days' refitting, training, ceremonial, and recreation were indulged in, while reconnaissance of rear defences was undertaken by a large percentage of officers and non-commissioned officers.

Among the noteworthy events of the fortnight out of the line was an inspection near Allonville by Field Marshal Sir Douglas Haig (Commander-in-Chief), a practice alarm, and a swimming carnival. Bombing planes by night and a high velocity gun by day tended to disturb the rest so badly needed after the long period in the trenches, and in addition an outbreak of trench fever necessitated the evacuation of a large number of men to hospital.

The middle of May ended the opening phase of the Somme Campaign, the first forty-two days being spent in the trenches, all of which had to be constructed by the Brigade. The strain of constant expectancy of an enemy attack proved severe on all ranks, while no relaxation in the construction of defences could be allowed. During the period spent in the line the general health remained excellent, but once the tension was released the after effects were clearly shown by the numbers that fell victims to trench fever. Feeding throughout maintained a high standard, additional food being purchased and salvaged from the partly evacuated towns. The method adopted for the supply of hot food to the Battalion in the line

# THE DEFENCE OF AMIENS.

81

was by preparing the meals at the Quartermaster's Store and conveying them by limbers in improvised thermos containers.

## Casualties.

For the type of fighting undergone these were not heavy, amounting to:—

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | 1         | 37           | 38     |
| Wounded . . . . . | 1         | 94           | 95     |
| Totals . . . . .  | 2         | 131          | 133    |

## Decorations.

The following decorations were awarded for services rendered:—

### M.C.

Lieutenant J. H. BORTHWICK.  
Lieutenant G. J. OLIVER.  
Lieutenant W. H. GREEN.

### D.C.M.

3314 Private S. G. SMITH.

### M.M.

2425 Sergeant S. J. McLAUGHLIN.  
2380 Private J. PATTERSON.

## Copy of Message received April 1, 1918.

1st Cavalry Division.

My Dear Monash—

I was hoping to have come to see you when the battle allowed, to thank you, your Brigadiers, R.A., and your Brigades, who were alongside of my own Division, for your most valuable and encouraging support and assistance, especially on the 30th March, when we had a hard fight to keep the Boche out of our position. I was very much struck by the courtesy of your officers in coming to see us personally, and for your own and their keen desire to do everything in their power to help.

As you know, we have a curious collection of Units to assist us, and it was a very real relief to know that you and your stout-hearted fellows were on my left flank, and later on my right flank, and that all worry was dispelled as to the safety of my flanks. Your order for the placing of your heavy guns and batteries so as to cover our front was of very real assistance, and, incidentally, they killed a lot of Huns, which was much appreciated by us all.

Will you convey to all connected my own appreciation and that of all ranks of the 1st Cavalry Division? It was a pleasure and an honour to be fighting alongside troops who displayed such magnificent morale. I only hope that we have the chance of co-operating with you again under far more favourable circumstances.

G

We have been kept on the go, and are very busy trying to refit at the same time, and have left your area for the moment, or I should certainly have been myself to tender you our thanks and congratulations.

Yours sincerely,

(Signed) R. L. MULLINS,  
Commanding 1st Cavalry Division.

**Copy of Message sent by 11th Infantry Brigade to 43rd Battalion.**

The Divisional Commander wishes Colonel Farrell and the 43rd Battalion to be congratulated on his behalf for the successful raid carried out this morning by them. He hopes that this success will be the forerunner of many similar successes by other battalions of this Brigade. Identification is required, if possible, every 24 hours, and intended enemy action will then be in our possession, and we shall be in a position capable of defeating same.

**Translation of Extract from "Le Figaro," of Friday,  
May 10, 1918.**

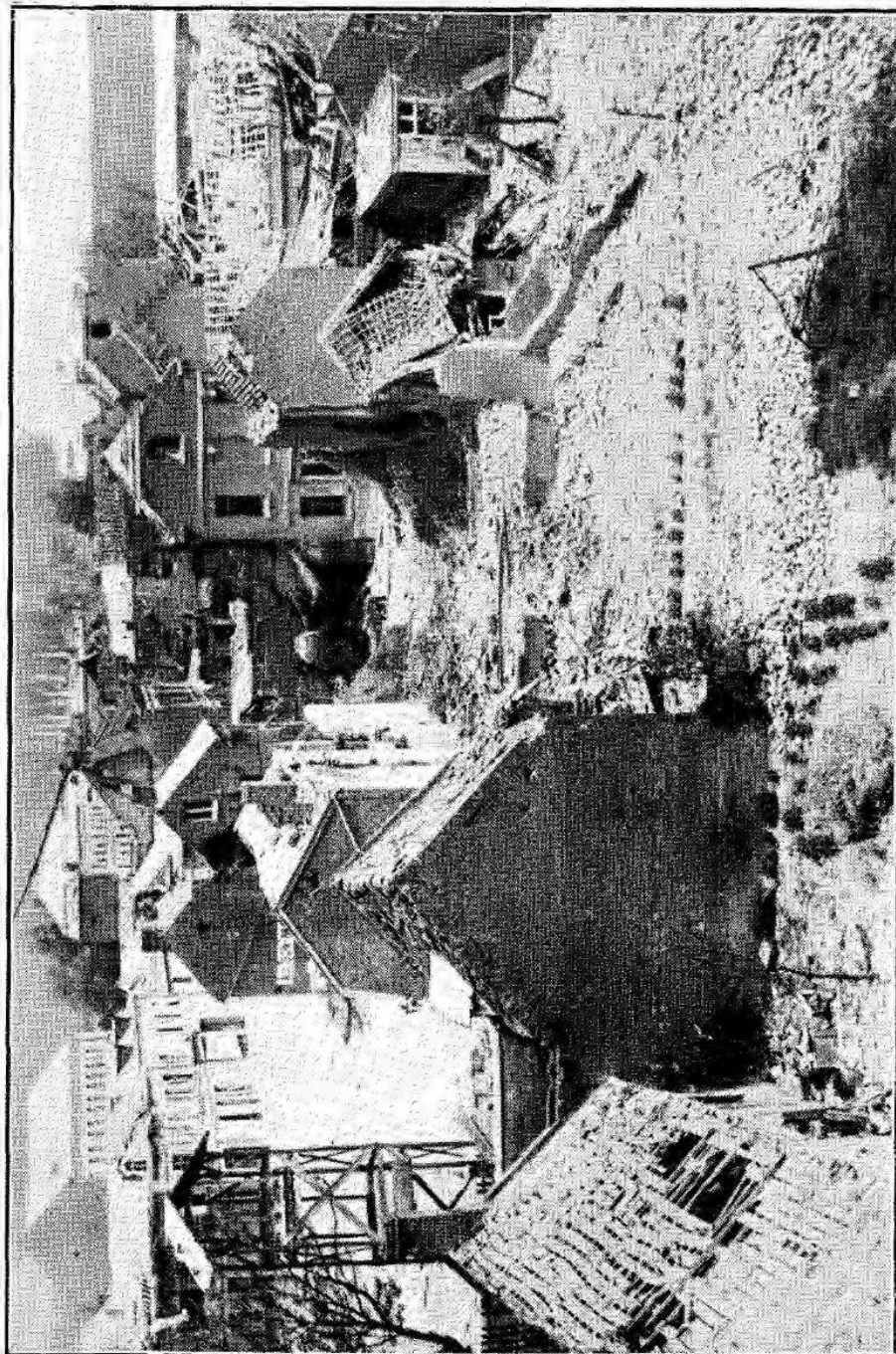
These Australians of General Birdwood's are amongst the most magnificent soldiers of the British Army. They are the famous Anzacs of the terrible Battle of Gallipoli.

It is nearly four years since they left their distant land. And what losses they have sustained. And not one single leave. But their spirit has remained the same as during the first days of the war. They would not have defended their own villages other than they are defending ours. Our country has become theirs. All the ideal nobility of our common cause dwells in the hearts of these bronzed men, who have come from the Antipodes, and resemble the warriors of the bas-reliefs of Egina.

They and their leaders, when spoken to of Amiens, repeat the immortal words of the "poilus" of Verdun, "They will not pass!"







A GENERAL VIEW OF VILLERS BRETONNEUX.

## CHAPTER XVI.

### VILLERS BRETONNEUX.

Reference Map: France, 62d, 1/40,000.

As only a short time out of the line could be allowed the Division, preparations were soon in hand to move forward again, on this occasion to the Villers Bretonneux Sector, which formed the right flank of the British Army in France. Reconnaissance of the support position was made on the 19th, the following day the Battalion leaving Querrieu and marching to Blangy Tronville, where a few hours' halt was made for tea, and continuing, for the relief of the 14th Battalion A.I.F. in the Bois l'Abbe, at night. This was the support position to the 41st Battalion then holding the front line from Villers Bretonneux to the left flank of the French Army.

A and C Companies were located in the wood, B and D being entrenched slightly in advance of it, while Battalion Headquarters was stationed in the chateau on the Amiens-St. Quentin Road. Owing to the thick undergrowth, traffic through the wood was difficult except by means of the numerous tracks which converged to a central point known as the "Clock Face." At this time of the year the trees were in full leaf, giving ample protection from the heat, and making the surroundings so picturesque that it became hard to associate them with war. A system of trenches ran through it and machine gun posts commanded the various tracks. Some of the large trees were utilised as observation posts, an excellent view of the level ground towards Marcelcave being obtained.

After the first night, working parties were supplied to bury a signal cable from Brigade to the forward Headquarters, returning in time for "Stand to" at 3 a.m., as a general attack was still considered probable.

The night of the 25th-26th will long remain in the memories of those in the forward areas, as from 7 till 11 p.m. a heavy concentration of mustard gas was fired by all calibres up to 8 in. on the sector from Cachy to the northern end of the Bois l'Abbe. At 3 a.m. this was repeated, remaining intense up till 6 a.m., and followed by intermittent fire until late in the afternoon. The whole

area was thoroughly saturated with the volatile liquid, which during the day, vapourised by the warmth of the sun, and although gas masks were utilised to their fullest extent a very high percentage of casualties resulted. It is estimated that about 15,000 shells fell on the Brigade sector during these two heavy bombardments. Very few Battalion cases arrived at the Regimental Aid Post until late on the morning of the 26th, but from then until the following afternoon the evacuations totalled about 200, 90 per cent. requiring eye treatment only.

Consequent upon these losses the Battalion was re-organised into three companies, D being temporarily absorbed by A, B, and C, enabling the formation of three platoons in both A and B, and four in C Company. In addition, preparations were made to occupy the front line, a move forward being undertaken at 9.30 p.m. on the 28th, and relief of the 41st Battalion, astride Villers Bretonneux, completed four hours later. A Company right, and C left, held the front line, being supported by B, while Battalion Headquarters was located in a quarry on the main road immediately west of the town. The flanks were held on the north by the 42nd Battalion, on the south by the 3rd Zouave Regiment (French troops), while opposed was a part of the 108th Prussian Division.

An international post, consisting of one section each of the 3rd Zouave Regiment and 43rd Battalion was established on the army boundary, the object being to ensure that close liaison and cohesion was maintained between the two forces. Similar posts existed in the support and reserve systems, and were all maintained at different times by the 43rd. This was the first occasion on which the French fighting methods and work had been witnessed by the Battalion, and a general sense of appreciation was felt for their soldierly qualities, whilst close comradeship existed between all ranks.

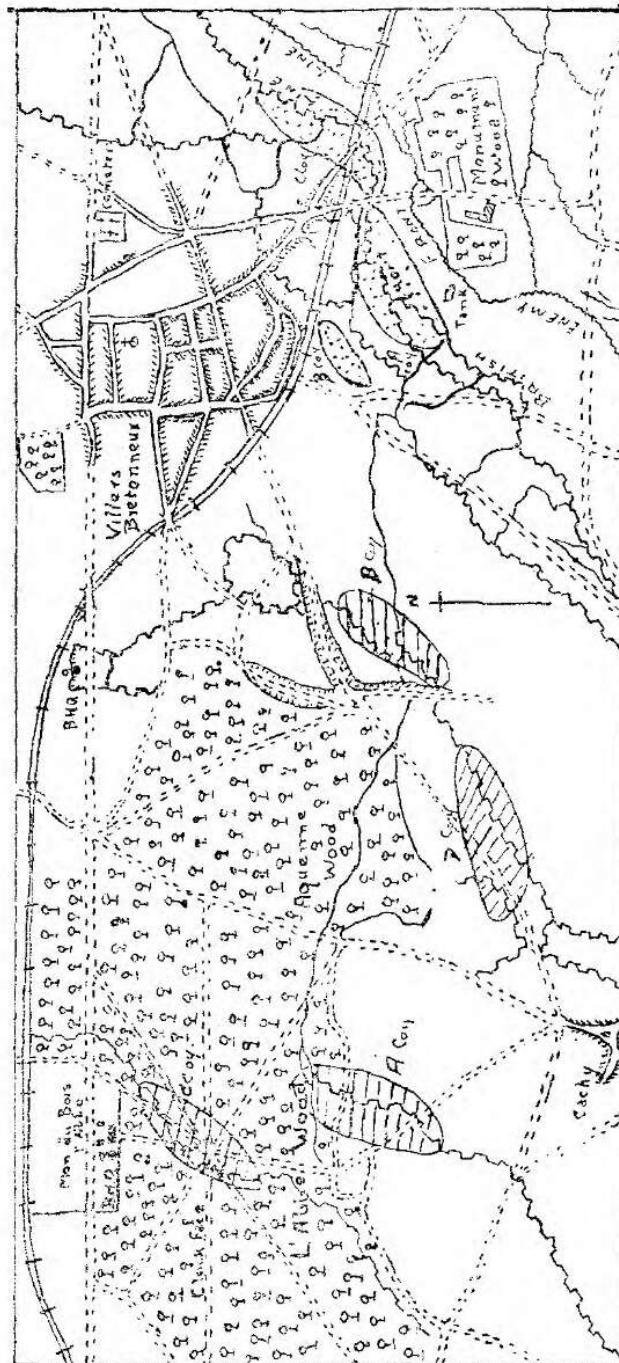
The routine of the front line was that of normal trench warfare, with active patrols operating nightly, the improvement of defences, including wire, being constantly effected.

Early on the morning of June 1, Lieutenant W. H. Green, M.C., with a party of seventeen, raided the enemy line near Monument Wood, with the object of securing identification. Assisted by a light artillery fire and the cover afforded by a crop in No Man's Land, the raiders moved close to the enemy parapet, where they laid up while four pushed forward to locate the most favourable point of entry. When on the parapet a "Very" light fired from the trench showed the position to be strongly held, so without hesitation these four rushed the post, signalling

VILLERS BRETONNEUX.

85

COMMONWEALTH PARLIAMENT LIBRARY



Coy's in Support Area

Coy's in Front Line

VILLERS BRETONNEUX SECTOR.



to the others to follow. The resistance was so strong that the party was forced to withdraw without securing any identification, and meeting with heavy machine gun fire while endeavouring to return. The officer was wounded, while of his men one was killed, three wounded, and three missing, one of whom was later reported a prisoner in Germany.

Two days later, preceded by a short bombardment, the enemy attempted a raid on A Company, but failed to force an entry through the wire, being driven back by bombs and Lewis gun fire. When the situation became quiet, scouts searched No Man's Land and brought in several rifles, two dead men, and one wounded Boche. All badges and identification had been removed prior to their capture, but their regiment was obtained from a letter found on one of the dead men. Two casualties only were inflicted by the Boche, both of which occurred in patrols at that time returning from a reconnaissance.

The next night the 37th relieved the front line, the 43rd moving back to reserve trenches behind the Bois-De-Blangy, where a quiet fortnight was spent, a small amount of training being conducted until the 12th, when working parties were supplied for cable-burying\* near Blangy Tronville. Baths were obtained near the Tronville Chateau and swimming in the Somme encouraged, while the quiet times allowed of recuperation after the severe gassing. A tank section, situated alongside this reserve area, willingly explained and exhibited the working of their mobile forts, receiving the fullest attention from everyone.

By this time the expectancy of a general enemy offensive in the Amiens Area had passed away, and a feeling that the mastery had been gained by the Allies established itself in the minds of all.

On the 22nd the support trenches were again occupied, A and B Companies being stationed in advance of the Wood, and C in its old position near the Clock Face, relief of the 37th Battalion having been completed by dusk. No incidents of note occurred, except that the Commanding Officer received instructions that the 11th Brigade was to take part in an offensive on Hamel early in July, to prepare for which the unit was relieved by the 7th Brigade on the 27th, moving to the Allonville area next day.

#### Casualties.

Although the Battalion was so little engaged in any fighting, the losses in this sector were extremely heavy, chiefly on account of the gassing. They amounted to:—

\* Cable-burying was an occupation often engaged in, and consisted of burying the telephone lines deep under the ground.

VILLERS BRETONNEUX.

87

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | —         | 10           | 10     |
| Wounded . . . . . | 2         | 32           | 34     |
| Gassed . . . . .  | 5         | 180          | 185    |
| Missing . . . . . | —         | 1            | 1      |
| Totals . . . . .  | 7         | 223          | 230    |

**Decorations.**

The following were awarded for work done in this sector:—

**M.M.**

1152 Private W. J. TURNER.

1123 Private C. J. PLENTY.

1024 Private R. R. T. R. HUMPHRIES.



## CHAPTER XVII.

### THE BATTLE OF HAMEL.

Reference Map: France, 62d, 1/40,000.

On June 25 instructions were received by the Commanding Officer that the 11th Brigade was to attack in conjunction with the 4th and 6th Brigades, and straighten out the line in the Hamel Sector. The 11th, with its left flank on the Somme, was to utilise the 42nd, operating from Bouzencourt, the 43rd to capture the village of Hamel, the 44th leapfrogging through the 43rd and storming the high ground east of the town; the 41st was to remain in reserve.

A very limited time was available for preparation, and the utmost secrecy was strictly enforced, particulars being supplied to Company Commanders only until as late a date as possible. Reconnaissance was, therefore, undertaken by the more senior and certain specialist officers before withdrawing to the village of Cardonette, near Allonville, where the bulk of the arrangements were conducted.

In addition to the straightening out of the line, the intention was to test the co-operation of the various arms of the service. An abundance of artillery was available, most of which was to fire the barrage without having previously registered, the counter-battery guns using an extensive supply of gas for their work. A preponderance of aircraft was to be used, the contact planes in the later stages of the battle dropping boxes of ammunition by means of small parachutes. The capabilities of the latest type of tank were to be tested, and special supply tanks introduced for the conveyance of material to forward dumps. The noise of these monsters during their approach was to be drowned chiefly by low-flying planes.

As the Brigade had not previously worked with tanks, practices were given in advancing with them at their training ground near Vaux en Amenois, where the troops on the 28th gained an insight into their tactics and methods of advance.

On receiving information that a company of Americans would reinforce the Battalion, D Company was reformed with two platoons, leaving A, B, and C with three, two, and three platoons respectively, and on E Company,



A FRENCH TRI-COLOUR FLAG ERECTED IN THE VILLAGE OF HAMEL BY  
CAPT. J. T. MORAN IMMEDIATELY ON THE CAPTURE OF HAMEL.



## THE BATTLE OF HAMEL.

89

131st U.S. Regiment being attached, one platoon was allotted to each company.

Following on the practice with the tanks, all officers were acquainted with full details of the operation, wherein they learnt that the Hamel Sector was to be occupied by the 11th Brigade on the night of July 2-3, holding it until the morning of the 4th, when the attack would commence, the 43rd, manning 1,000 yards abreast of Hamel were to attack with C, B, and A Companies, using D as a reserve.

The issue of equipment for the offensive, the finalising of particulars, and the practising throughout the Brigade of the assembly and advance, fully occupied the few available days, during which on one day a detachment of men was required for an inspection by the Hon. W. M. Hughes, Prime Minister of Australia. Owing to the vast amount of preliminaries to be effected in so limited a time it was impossible to enable men to secure as much rest as was desired, but as the situation became known to them they quickly appreciated the difficulties.

After the midday meal on the 2nd, the Battalion left its billets at Cardonette and marched by platoons to the Valley of the L'Hallue River, near Bussy, arriving in time for tea, and remaining there until dusk. The secrecy of the situation had apparently been well maintained, for when moving through the area of a sister brigade enquiries were made as to why the unit was moving forward and where it was going.

While waiting on the banks of the river many availed themselves of the swimming facilities as a refresher after the march from billets during the dusty afternoon. The final issue of stores was also conducted here, and at 9.45 p.m. the approach march was resumed through Daours, along the Somme Canal, to Hamelet, relieving the 51st Battalion in the line during the early morning.

In addition to the normal clothing, web equipment, ground sheet, and twenty-four hours' reserve ration, each man carried an extra day's food, three sandbags, and either a pick or a shovel, while the following were supplied to the various branches:—

Bombers—100 rounds small arms ammunition and eight bombs.

Lewis gun teams—18 magazines per section.

Signallers, runners, etc.—100 rounds small arms ammunition and specialist material.

Riflemen—200 rounds small arms ammunition and two bombs.

As the 42nd and 44th Battalions were also positioned in the forward area, a somewhat heavy concentration of men was now situated on a sector that had for some time

been but thinly held, and lest unusual activity should raise suspicion in the minds of the enemy, movement was restricted to an absolute minimum, all but a few on watch being encouraged to obtain a good day's rest. When darkness set in, however, activity prevailed, final preparations and orders being executed. Transport supplied a hot meal at 11 p.m., after which all were in readiness to move on to the assembly line.

The day prior to leaving Cardonette two platoons of B Company, 131st U.S. Regiment, were allotted for the operation, in addition to those of E Company, but a few hours before zero were withdrawn from the line, the Battalion therefore attacking with its former organisation of fourteen platoons.

The assembly, under Lieutenant F. G. Tucker, commenced at midnight, companies filing on to the tapes and laying up, A Company left and B centre in No Man's Land, in the vicinity of the front line, each with two platoons of skirmishers, and the balance of the company in artillery formation, D Company, in rear, adopting the latter with all its platoons.

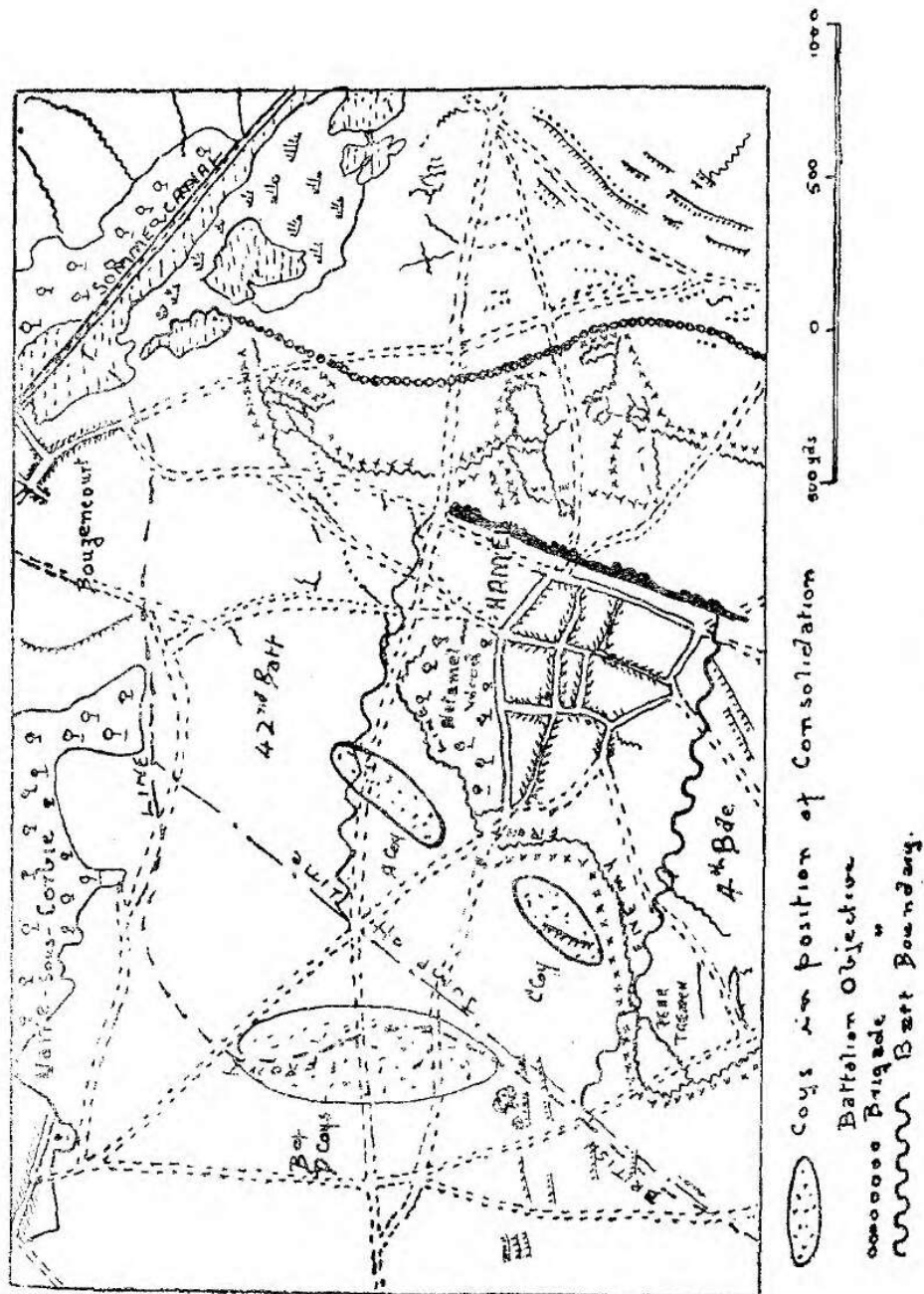
At two minutes past three on the morning of the 4th, light harassing fire was opened, with the object of assisting the aircraft in drowning the noise of approaching tanks, and eight minutes later an intense barrage fire opened, under cover of which the attack commenced. A and C Companies' inner flank lay on the outskirts of the village, which, with the assistance of tanks, B Company was to mop up. On the right trouble was soon encountered from a strong position known as "Pear Trench," the advance being temporarily held up until the brave action of Private Shaw, who, with his Lewis gun, silenced several enemy machine guns and enabled the company to again move forward. On the left, A Company experienced some sharp fighting in Notamel Wood, but with the assistance of tanks, which overtook the forward troops near the enemy's front line, captured the Wood and reached their objective, sending patrols into the village to meet B Company as it moved through. In the meantime C Company, who first had sustained a number of casualties on the assembly line from short falling shells of the barrage, and had suffered at Pear Trench, was progressing favourably south of the village, and reached its objective at the allotted time.

A ten minutes' halt was made here to enable the 44th Battalion to leapfrog through and storm the high ground east of the town.

B Company's progress through Hamel was not delayed by enemy resistance, as those in the ruins had obtained

THE BATTLE OF HAMEL.

91



THE BATTLE OF HAMEL, July 4, 1918.



refuge in the numerous cellars, which were quickly picketed and cleared by the sections responsible for this work, who secured a large number of prisoners from them, and handed them over to D Company, whose duty it was to escort them to the rear. On completing clearance of the village a pre-arranged signal was fired, on which the flank companies withdrew to the line of consolidation north-west and south-west of Hamel, where half-platoon posts were constructed, D and B returning to the old front line.

Up to this time the retaliation by the enemy batteries had been very limited, but as the day advanced and it became evident that the attack was not to be continued, a heavy fire was directed against the captured ground, especially in and around the ruined town, where could be seen a French blue, white, and red flag, that had been carried into action with A Company and erected on a high building by Captain J. T. Moran. Except for artillery fire and aircraft activity, the balance of the day proved uneventful. After consolidation, the assembly troops were able to obtain some rest, while the reserve platoons were engaged in salvaging, burials, and the construction of communication trenches.

At 10 p.m., after enemy artillery and plane activity, the S.O.S. signal was fired by the 44th Battalion, in response to which the supporting artillery opened a concentrated shoot on the hostile positions. As a counter-attack had been launched, and had succeeded in regaining a portion of the lost trenches, A Company received an urgent request to supply two bombing sections, which took part in the re-establishment of the line, in which operation fifty prisoners were captured. Later the balance of the Company, less a nucleus of Lewis gun sections, moved forward into close support, its position being occupied by A Company of the 41st Battalion.

The balance of the night and the following day remained normal, the construction of trenches, salvaging and clearing up of the battlefield continuing. Preparations were also made for relief, which took place that night, the remainder of the 41st Battalion relieving B, C, and D Companies, the 44th releasing A, which withdrew under a heavy bombardment, but without sustaining casualties. As relief was completed, companies moved to a bivouac area near La Neuville, where a hot meal and a few hours' sleep were obtained. Early next morning the Americans rejoined their regiment at Daours, the Battalion returning to Cardonette the same day.

Now that the battle was over, the full extent of the success was realised by all ranks, who were able to more

## THE BATTLE OF HAMEL.

93

clearly comprehend the workings of the various arms. Tanks played a leading part in the victory, for their effect was not only moral, but their six-pounder Hotchkiss and machine guns successfully dealt with the enemy strong points, which they then proceeded to flatten by moving backwards and forwards over them. The dumps formed by supply tanks saved an immense amount of man power in carrying forward material. The aircraft at first maintained absolute command, their superiority being disputed by the enemy during the later hours of the morning, but by afternoon the British planes again predominated. The boxes of ammunition dropped by contact machines also assisted in resting the support troops and saved the necessity of pack animals for its transport. Apart from one battery of guns firing short, the barrage supplied was excellent, and the neutralising of enemy artillery was apparently most satisfactory, as for some hours after zero very little retaliation was experienced. With the assistance of trench mortars a dense smoke screen was formed along the valley of the Somme and in the vicinity of the village of Hamel.

The work of the signal sections was excellently conducted throughout the whole of the operation, communication being maintained during the advance by lamp and message rocket, and when consolidation was in progress and lines laid to the new positions, telephonic connection was established and kept intact until relief, the usual strain thrown on runners thereby being reduced to a minimum. Undoubtedly the secrecy enforced played a most important part in the success of the day, which was referred to by higher authorities as the "cleanest, slickest, and cheapest operation ever executed by Australian troops."

The fighting qualities of the Americans favourably impressed the Battalion, their dash and bravery leaving nothing to be desired. It was their first time in the line, and naturally they had a great deal to learn, and relied on the experienced troops of the Battalion for guidance.

**Casualties.**

|   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|---|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .                              | 2         | 17           | 19     |
| Wounded . . . .                               | 4         | 74           | 78     |
| Wounded and<br>remaining on<br>duty . . . . . | 1         | 1            | 2      |
| Totals . . . . .                              | 7         | 92           | 99     |

**Decorations.**

The following honours were awarded:—

**M.C.**

Lieutenant R. A. CANAWAY.

Lieutenant A. H. DALZIEL.

**D.C.M.**

577 Private F. M. SHAW.

1105 Temporary Corporal B. V. SCHULZ.

2657 Private J. GALLAGHER.

**M.M.**

2924 Private H. T. STANTON.

351 Private W. O'BRIEN.

2281 Lance-Corporal S. H. KRANTZ.

264 Corporal J. N. BARBER.

227 Private D. J. ANDERSON.

1031 Private F. ANGUS.

190 Private E. W. TOOPE.

**Captures.**

Prisoners.—It is estimated that between 300 and 400 were captured, most of which came from the village.

Trophies.—Apart from the large supply of maps and documents, the chief articles were:—

25 Machine guns (including 10 heavies).

5 Minenwerfer.

1 Range finder.

1 Listening set.

73,000 rounds British ammunition (lost during the capture of Hamel on April 4, 1918).

Having returned to billets at Cardonette, the next few days were spent in cleaning up, resting, and reorganisation. A presentation of medals by Sir John Monash was held at Allonville on the 9th, the Battalion parading for the ceremony. Prior to moving forward again, a dinner was arranged in the officers' mess in commemoration of the Battalion's departure from Australia, among the guests being the American officers who had worked with the unit during the recent offensive.

On the 12th, Cardonette was evacuated, and the Battalion moved to escarpments near Fouilloy, where the role of reserve to the 3rd Australian Division was undertaken, and quarters were prepared in the banks, being occupied till the end of the month. A quiet period was enjoyed

THE BATTLE OF HAMEL.

95

here and a much-needed rest obtained, working parties to Hamel being the only daily task.

On the 31st, the support position west of Hamel was occupied after relief of the 35th Battalion, A and B being the foremost companies, C support, and D reserve, with Battalion Headquarters in the chateau at Vaire-Sous-Corbie. The 42nd occupied the front line, with its left flank on the Somme, north of which was held by the 34th Regiment (English troops).

## CHAPTER XVIII.

### THE OPENING OF THE GREAT OFFENSIVE.

Reference Map: France, 62d, 1/40,000.

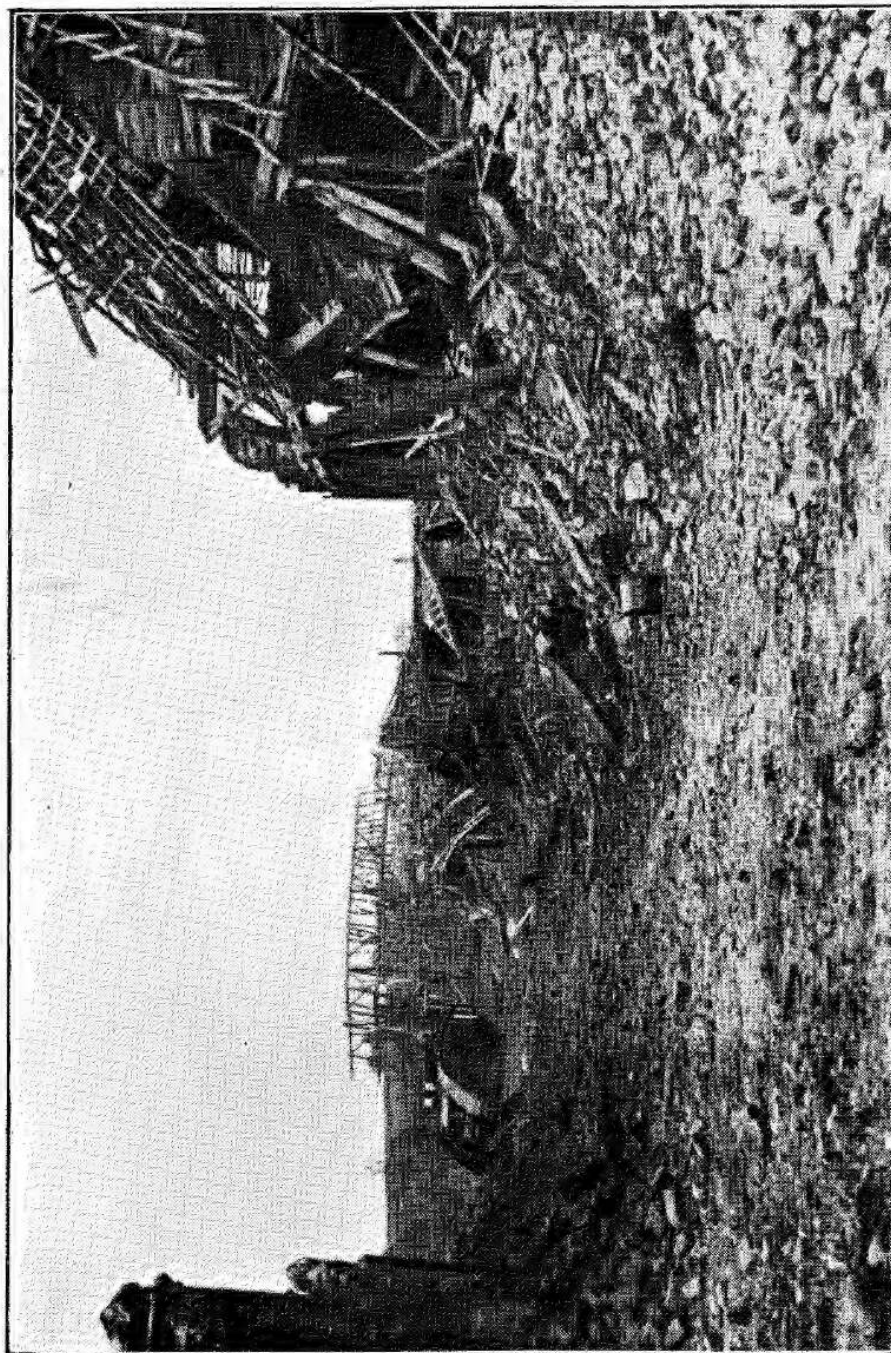
On August 1 the Commanding Officer received information from Brigade that a general offensive was shortly to be launched on the Amiens front, when the Australian and Canadian Corps, assisted on the flanks by English and French Divisions, would attempt a penetration to a depth of four to eight miles.

Of the 3rd Australian Division, the 9th and 11th Brigades were to assault immediately south of the Somme Canal, the 6th London Regiment operating north of the River, and the 2nd Australian Division on the right flank. The initial thrust was to include the zone of enemy guns, the 4th Australian Division, with the 5th on its right, was to pass through and exploit the success. In the 11th Brigade, the 42nd was to attack along the river as far as Cerisy Gailly, while on their right the 44th was to capture the high ground west of Cerisy Valley, the 41st, with one company of the 43rd attached, leapfrogging through them, clearing the valley, and consolidating on the rising ground beyond it. The 43rd, with three companies, was to remain in reserve.

Again, as in the Hamel Battle, secrecy was strictly enforced, hurried preparations undertaken, and movement restricted to the hours of darkness, planes policing the area and reporting any excessive activity. For this reason reconnaissance was reduced to a minimum, except by night, when "jump off" lines and approach routes were examined. A general view of the field of battle could be obtained from the Battalion observation post, stationed on the high ground above Vaire.

On the 4th, the 43rd was relieved by the 16th, and moved by companies to escarpments between Corbie and Bonnav, where for the next few days the issue of equipment and full preparations for the offensive were completed, C Company coming under command of 41st and remaining detached until the evening of the 10th. On





VIEW OF MAIN STREET, HAMEL, A FEW HOURS AFTER THE BATTALION HAD CAPTURED IT ON JULY, 4, 1918.  
NOTE THE DAMAGED TANK.





THE OPENING OF THE GREAT OFFENSIVE. 97

two occasion working parties were supplied for cable-burying at Vaire Wood, remaining out most of the night and resting by day. Apart from this duty, the three days spent in this area were quiet, except at daybreak on the 5th, when gas and high explosive were freely scattered in the vicinity, causing several casualties. This shoot was directed against the surrounding batteries in conjunction with an attack launched by the enemy opposite Morlan-court.

All arrangements were completed by the 7th, and during the afternoon information was received that zero would be at 4.20 next morning, so at 10.30 p.m. quarters were evacuated and the approach march commenced, A Company leading, followed by D, B, and Battalion Headquarters, the formation adopted being continuous single file throughout. The route led through the outskirts of Corbie, across the Somme at "D" Bridge, then by "D" Track to the front line, passing on the northern side of both Hamellet and Hamel. Prior to crossing the river the Battalion was delayed for three-quarters of an hour to allow the 41st and 42nd to push ahead, the march then continuing steadily until 12.15, when 15 minutes' rest was given to allow the 42nd to increase its lead. The night had so far remained exceptionally quiet, but on reaching the vicinity of Hamel the enemy's S.O.S. signal was fired from the north of the river, fortunately bringing no response on this Brigade's sector, and by 3.40 the assembly was completed, the Battalion lying up behind the 42nd and in rear of the front line. The situation continued quiet until 4.15, when the enemy opened a lively whizz-bang shoot on the area, but although the shells were falling among the companies, to the astonishment of all no casualties resulted.

On the opening of the barrage this fire immediately ceased and the assaulting troops commenced to push forward, and as soon as the 42nd was clear of the jump-off tape the 43rd moved diagonally to the line of advance, making for the escarpments in the valley west of Record Wood, where it was to wait until 5 p.m. Within three minutes of zero a dense fog settled all over the battlefield, and intensified by dust and the bursting of smoke shells, made observation for more than a few yards impossible. This naturally obliterated all landmarks, compasses being the only means of maintaining direction. As in the Hamel Battle, tanks were soon on the scene of action, but their effectiveness was seriously curtailed by the bad visibility which prevailed until 7 a.m., when it slowly lifted and the whole field of operations came under observation.

H

While the companies were waiting along the escarpments patrols were pushed forward to ascertain, if possible, how the battle was progressing, returning with a number of prisoners who had been missed in the fog by the assaulting troops. At the appointed time the valley was vacated and by the guidance of compasses the Battalion moved forward to its position of consolidation on the spur south-west of Cerisy.

On the lifting of the fog the full extent of the battle could more easily be realised, as along all the roads was a continuous stream of artillery moving up to new positions, limbers containing stores for the forward troops, and pack animals, the last of which were to operate with the 4th Division in exploiting the success already achieved. Moving across country could be seen fighting and supply tanks and a few cavalry patrols, while many parties of Boche prisoners being sent to the rear indicated that all was progressing favourably.

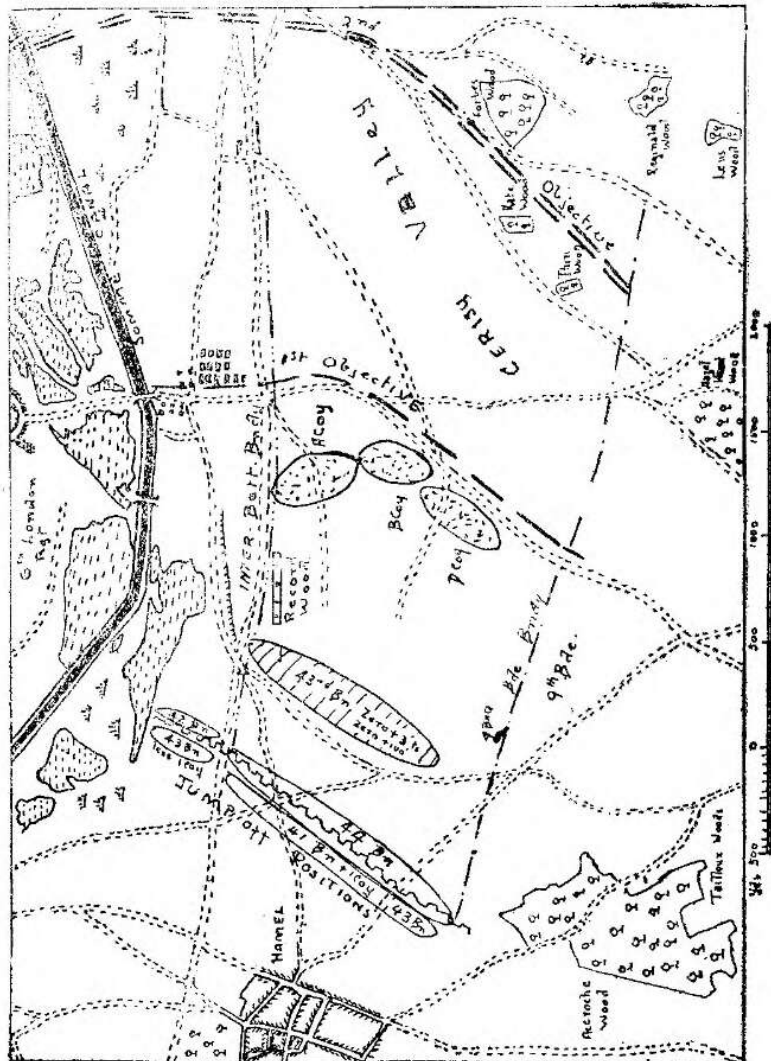
Up to this time the enemy artillery response had been very weak, the fire directed against them having effectively neutralised their activity but, after the clearing of the atmosphere, field batteries north of the Somme opened a heavy direct shoot against the concentration of traffic on the Brigade sector, and from their position it was realised that the English troops on the left had not succeeded in reaching their objective. During the morning, however, these guns were located and silenced by the batteries recently brought forward, and except for scattered shoots the balance of the day remained quiet.

After the Battalion completed consolidation of the posts, the salvage of the captured material and burial of men and horses were conducted, a rest then being obtainable throughout the night and following day, during which time information of the great success of the day was received, a penetration as far as German Corps Headquarters at Framerville having been effected. During the first morning transport carried rations to the companies, and from then onwards supplied meals regularly from its lines, now situated at Vaire. Telephonic communication was established with Brigade and the three companies soon after consolidation had commenced, and was maintained without difficulty until the Battalion vacated the area.

C Company, who had been attached to the 41st Battalion for the operation, acted as support, and moved forward with it to a position in Cerisy Valley, reached after an anxious advance through the fog and the capture of a section of field howitzers and several machine gun nests.

THE OPENING OF THE GREAT OFFENSIVE.

99



THE GREAT OFFENSIVE, August 8, 1918.

The casualties throughout the operation were exceptionally light, amounting to three killed and five wounded, while the captures totalled 100 prisoners, 25 machine guns (including 10 heavies), one section of field guns, one anti-tank rifle, and a large amount of signalling and other material.

On the afternoon of the 9th the position north of the Somme was improved by an attack that the 131st Regiment of American troops launched, resulting in the capture of Malaard and Gressaire Woods, and the Chipilly Spur, overlooking Etinehem, the Battalion witnessing it from their trenches.

Consequent on the success achieved, the spirit of the unit was excellent when, on the evening of the 10th, it was ordered to Morcourt to operate with the balance of the Brigade in clearing the village of Mericourt-Sur-Somme and the high ground beyond it. The move forward was greatly harassed by the activity of enemy bombing planes, who paid particular attention to the Somme Valley, but in spite of this, relief of the 16th Battalion was effected without casualties, and the front line occupied by A, B, and D Companies, with C, who had rejoined that evening, in reserve. The following day was spent in posts opposite Mericourt, machine gun and sniping activity abolishing all unnecessary movement. At night the 41st Battalion attacked and captured the Bray line of trenches, cutting off the enemy in a pocket of the Somme.

At 4.30 on the morning of the 12th, under cover of a medium trench mortar shoot on Mericourt, A Company of the 43rd pushed forward and occupied the high ground north-east of the village, which B and D mopped up without casualties, capturing prisoners and trophies and recovering a British signaller who had walked into the enemy lines the previous day. As the morning advanced, hostile batteries became active against the high ground, wounding several men of the companies holding it, and later in the afternoon C Company received orders to fill a gap in the line between the river and the 42nd, whose flank was on the Proyart-Bray Road. During the approach it was subjected to a heavy high explosive and gas bombardment, and although casualties were sustained it successfully completed its allotted task, and once again came under the command of the 41st Battalion.

The situation having been thus satisfactorily cleared up, relief by the 7th Border Regiment was effected, the Battalion moving back via Morcourt and Cerisy to a bivouac area near Hamel, where six days' rest was obtained and refitting undertaken.

THE OPENING OF THE GREAT OFFENSIVE. 101

**Casualties.**

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | —         | 2            | 2      |
| Wounded . . . . . | 2         | 24           | 26     |
| Totals . . . . .  | 2         | 26           | 28     |

**Captures.**

These included 85 prisoners, one cable waggon, 13 light machine guns, and a quantity of signalling and other stores, most of which were captured from a regimental headquarters which was found to be unoccupied.

**Decorations.**

The following were awarded for both operations:—

**M.C.**



Lieutenant T. W. B. ROBERTS.

**M.M.**

2145 Private G. H. RIDDLE.  
5676 Private A. J. COOK.  
2303 Private H. H. COLLINS.  
1092 Sergeant I. N. ELDRIDGE.  
1949 Private G. GARLAND.  
813 Corporal T. E. COPE.  
560 Lance-Corporal R. C. ROSE.  
3592 Lance-Corporal P. CARRISON.





-  Area occupied on 22.8.18  
 Batt positions in Reserve.

RESERVE POSITIONS. NORTH OF THE SOMME.

## CHAPTER XIX.

### THE ADVANCE NORTH OF THE SOMME.

Reference Maps: France, 62c and 62d, 1/40,000.

On the afternoon of the 18th an advance party left Hamel to allot the positions for new bivouacs in the vicinity of Gressaire Wood, being followed next day by the balance of the Battalion, who moved by road at 3 p.m. through Cerisy to Chipilly, where, during a halt for tea, they were met by the guides, who led the companies to their selected positions—A Company east of the Wood, overlooking Etinehem, B and D on the western edge, with C to the south of it, while Battalion Headquarters was situated in a quarry 500 yards in rear of D Company.

The 11th Brigade was now supporting the 9th, who held the line opposite Bray-Sur-Somme, having the 18th English Division on its left. Up to the 22nd, no tasks were allotted to the Battalion until that morning, when an attack was launched by the 18th English Division and the 9th Brigade, attempting to outflank Bray, and should the resistance prove but slight it was intended to exploit the success with the 11th Brigade, for which purpose the Battalion assembled east of Tailles Wood at 7 a.m. On the 21st Major A. W. Lott assumed command of the Battalion in the field, maintaining this position until the end of the month, Lieutenant-Colonel Farrell being indisposed. The advance, which commenced at 4.30 a.m., brought heavy retaliation on Gressaire and Tailles Woods, through which all but A Company had to pass, suffering severely in doing so, but succeeding in reaching the area, where shelter was obtained by some in old trenches, the remainder constructing new positions. No move forward from this point was to take place until it was ascertained by the front line troops if a further advance could be made without artillery support, and so the balance of the morning was spent in waiting under a continuous fire of field and heavy guns.

In the late afternoon the transport brought forward hot tea, which was served to all sections, whose appreciation was keen, for although engaged in no fighting the strain of sitting under such a heavy concentrated fire, combined with the heat of the day, had considerably shaken them.

The attack in the morning having met with considerable opposition, it was improbable that any exploitation would be undertaken. This was decided when, towards evening the enemy counter-attacked and regained from the English troops part of the area they had captured earlier in the day, the 9th Brigade maintaining its ground, although badly harassed on the left flank, and as a precaution the 11th Brigade was moved to a supporting position to the north-east of Tailles Wood, with the object of protecting the northern flank of the Australian Corps should the hostile thrust continue. Before dusk, however, this attack was broken, and an English reserve moved forward to cover their front line troops, and when in position orders were issued for the 11th Brigade to withdraw to the Gressaire Wood area. At 10 p.m. the 43rd commenced the march back to the bivouac they had vacated sixteen hours before, where the cooks were waiting with a hot meal, after consuming which the troops retired to their quarters for a sleep so needed after the strain of the day, when the Battalion, although engaged in no fighting, suffered casualties of three officers and forty-six other ranks.

On account of these losses, reconstruction of companies was undertaken and the maximum of rest allowed, no work being conducted until the evening of the 24th, when orders were received for a further attack, in which the 11th and 10th Brigades would co-operate with the 3rd British Corps in an offensive north of the Somme. Of the 11th Brigade, 43rd left and 44th right were to be used for the assault, with the 42nd supporting, and the 41st in reserve, while operating on the north was the 2/10th London Regiment.

Following a Commanding Officers' conference at Brigade, the Battalion officers were called together at 6 p.m. and full details of the work allotted made known, learning that at 2.30 next morning, under cover of an artillery barrage, the Battalion was to attack from the Bray-Fricourt Road and storm the heights overlooking Ceylon Wood. Immediate preparations were made for the companies to move and assemble at a point east of Tailles Wood, where guides, who were sent out to reconnoitre the approach routes and jump-off line, would meet and lead them to their respective sectors. The practice of relying on units holding the line for guides had been discontinued, reliable parties from the Battalion preferably being despatched for previous reconnaissance and held responsible for that work, the alteration proving more satisfactory. The approach, as arranged, was effected in the early hours of the morning, without enemy activity

THE ADVANCE NORTH OF THE SOMME.

105

harassing the movement, and greatly assisted by bright moonlight the companies were settled on their assembly line by 1.45 a.m., A right and C left, supported by D and B respectively, Brigade Headquarters establishing itself in a ravine 1,000 yards north-west of Bray.

At zero the attack was successfully launched, and progress in accordance with the lifting of the barrage effected, the objective being captured by 4 a.m., C and A Companies firing success signals. Throughout the operation no opposition was encountered, three enemy only being captured, the remainder having withdrawn earlier in the night to a line of defence running east of Suzanne. A dense fog again restricted observation until 8.30 a.m., by which time consolidation was well in hand and platoon posts under construction. Patrols had been sent into Ceylon Wood and returned with the information that there were no enemy in occupation. During the later part of the morning hostile artillery directed an intermittent fire against the recently captured ground, paying particular attention to the ridge north-east of Bray.

At 7 p.m. orders were received to continue the advance as a peaceful penetration, and consequently at 11 p.m. the Battalion moved forward under cover of patrols and without artillery assistance through Ceylon Wood, across the Suzanne Valley, on to the high ground beyond, where hasty defences were constructed in face of opposition. During this night advance a thunderstorm, accompanied by extremely heavy rain, and a bleak wind, burst over the battlefield, making conditions most unfavourable for movement.

Shortly after daybreak a further advance was ordered to be conducted on similar lines to those of the previous evening, so at 8 a.m., preparations being completed, it was intended to commence the penetration, but at the time enemy machine gun activity was so great that the advance was delayed until 1.30 p.m. When the situation became quieter the troops pushed out to their objective, 400 yards beyond the jump-off line. On consolidation, A and C Companies still occupied the foremost positions, while D was utilised to protect the northern flank by swinging back from "N" Copse, B Company remaining in reserve until nightfall, when 500 yards in front of A and C it established strong outposts, which were in position by 10 p.m. The task was not an envious one, as the situation on the left was most unsatisfactory, conflicting reports as to the location of the flank troops being received from various sources, and on reaching the front line the information in many cases was known to be incorrect.

That night the 41st Battalion, who up to this time had been in reserve, leapfrogged through the 43rd, and under cover of a barrage continued the attack at day-break next morning. The hostile artillery reply was very heavy, especially on the Suzanne Valley, through which the 43rd had to file in its relief march to escarpments north of Bray, where the next two days were spent resting. The enemy in the meantime had been forced back, so that on the 29th it was necessary for the Battalion to move forward to keep in touch with the front line troops, and at midday the first stage, to Vaux Wood, was effected. During the nine hours spent in this position, Lieutenant-Colonel J. Farrell again assumed command, and Major T. A. Ferguson joined the Battalion as Senior Major. At 2 o'clock next morning, through pitch darkness, a march to trenches east of Curlu was commenced, and on reaching the village, which, except for a portion of the church, had been entirely demolished during the fighting of 1915-16, guides were to meet the Battalion and lead the companies to their respective areas, but while resting on the western outskirts of it a message delaying the move for four hours was received, in consequence of which bivouacs were erected in the immediate vicinity, shelter being obtained in escarpments, trenches, and shell holes.

By the end of the month the enemy had been forced back across part of the old 1916 battlefield to the vicinity of Clery-Sur-Somme, the 11th Brigade again moving forward as reserve to the Hindleg Wood area. That evening instructions were received that at daybreak next morning the Brigade was to take part in a general attack with the object of clearing the Boche from a maze of old trenches and defending the flank of Mont St. Quentin, which the 2nd Australian Division had captured on the 30th. The 43rd, 41st, and 42nd were to assault, with the 44th in reserve, the right boundary of the 43rd being the Canal du Nord, south of which the 2nd Australian Division was operating. B and D Companies, supported by A and C, was the order of the attack.

Owing to the short notice given, it was impossible to make any reconnaissances, as two hours after receiving instructions companies had to commence the approach march, a difficult proposition, as the night was exceedingly dark, the country absolutely unknown to them, and the ground to be covered a network of wire and trenches. In addition, the men were very tired after their engagements of the 22nd, 25th, and 26th, and the frequent moves throughout the month. At 10 p.m. the



THE ADVANCE NORTH OF THE SOMME. 107

companies, whose total strength amounted to less than 200, left Hindleg Wood for the jump-off line, and after an anxious and extremely arduous march reached the assembly area in a most exhausted condition, and allowed the 10th Brigade, who were holding the line, to withdraw. Patrols were pushed forward to the Peronne-Bapaume Road, which was to form the jump-off line, and discovered that it was not held by the 10th Brigade as reported, consequently at zero, 5.30 a.m., it was necessary to start the troops from some distance west of it. Mont St. Quentin and the ruins of Feuillaucourt had also been regained by the enemy, although from information before the attack they were held by the Australians. In addition to these setbacks, the barrage was scarcely to touch this sector, on account of the converging advance of the flank troops.

In the approach, the positions of A and B Companies were reversed, so that the assault was launched by A and D, with B and C in support. On account of the defences in Feuillaucourt, A Company in the very early stages detached a portion of its troops south of the Canal to assist the left of the 2nd Division and work round Feuillaucourt, which, together with a strong post on the bridge, they succeeded in clearing after suffering casualties from machine guns. Enfilade fire from Lewis guns was then directed against the enemy posts that were holding up the advance on the right. On pushing forward again, heavy hostile fire from the high ground towards Mont St. Quentin necessitated cover being sought 300 yards east of the bridge. That part of the company which operated north of the Canal also encountered strong opposition from machine guns towards Allaines, and was held up on reaching Rollin Trench, in which shelter was obtained, two patrols being then sent across to obtain touch with the left company.

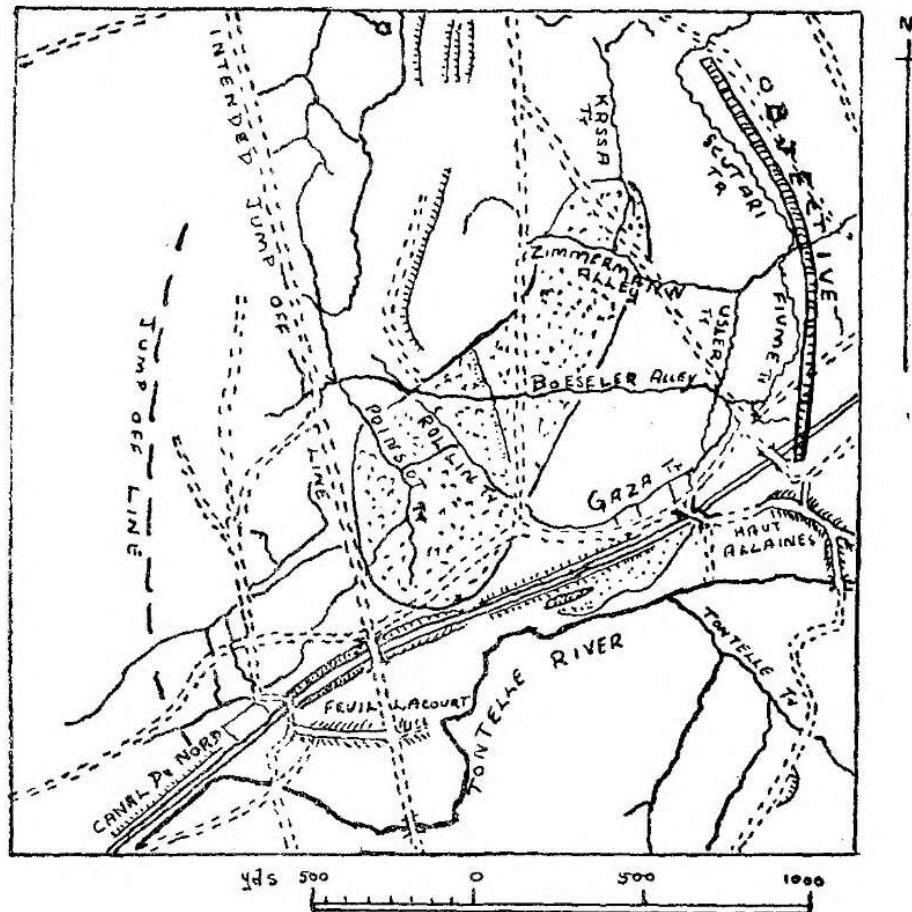
D Company in its attack first met opposition immediately east of the main road, where two machine gun posts were mopped up, and, gradually overcoming further resistance, reached Zimmermann Alley and Kassa Trench, a small party progressing still further to Scutari Trench, the objective, where, greatly outnumbered, they were overcome. C Company advanced in close liaison with D and succeeded in establishing itself in Zimmermann Alley and surrounding shell holes. As the morning progressed B Company sent out a patrol along the Canal, but was unable to achieve any success, so later attempted to push along Boeseler Alley, but realised that progress would be too costly without support from artillery or trench mortars, neither of which were procurable.






THE ADVANCE NORTH OF THE SOMME.

109



 Position Occupied by Bn. Night of Sept 15<sup>th</sup>/2<sup>nd</sup>

THE ASSAULT OF SCUTARI TRENCH.

Throughout the morning the 2nd Prussian Guards Reserve Division, the opposing troops, continued to maintain a stubborn defence, so harassing the whole area captured by the Battalion that all movement above ground was reduced to a minimum, the fire being directed from the Mont St. Quentin Ridge, Allaines, and the high ground north of that town.

At 1.30 p.m. the 2nd Australian Division launched, after a heavy bombardment, a successful attack against Mont St. Quentin, clearing the town and establishing itself to the east of it. This move considerably reduced the fire on the Battalion sector, and enabled the scattered troops to be connected and reorganised, so that at night the positions of the four companies were—A, Rollin Trench, with a post in the Canal; B, Poincot Trench; C, Zimmermann Alley; and D, Kassa Trench, while a company of the 44th had moved forward to reserve and came under command of the Commanding Officer of the 43rd Battalion. After the extremely heavy day the hot meal brought forward by the transport at dark was very acceptable, and at the same time further supplies of bombs and ammunition were issued.

Before morning the 41st and 42nd had been relieved by a portion of the 74th British Division, the 43rd remaining to co-operate at daybreak in an attack to complete the task set out for the morning of the 1st, one platoon of the 41st being attached to assist D Company. The Battalion's immediate objective was again Scutari Trench, while the ground lying between it and the Canal was also to be cleared. As on the previous day, the artillery operated on the flanks of the sector, and very little protection was afforded to this Battalion, but shortly after daybreak, in conjunction with the main attack, companies moved forward to assault, A working along Boeseler Alley and attacking Graz Trench in a south-easterly direction, then driving the enemy towards Fiume Trench. B traversed Boeseler Alley, and when near Usler Trench gave covering fire for C, who had pushed along Zimmermann Alley and the sunken road leading to Allaines, entering Usler Trench from the south and driving the enemy northwards, D attacking overland and along the communication trench captured Scutari Trench and drove a number of Boches into Fiume.

By the above tactics the defenders were forced into a small network of trenches near Allaines, and still continued to offer strong resistance until Temporary Corporal L. C. Weathers, by a brave act, for which he was awarded the Victoria Cross, captured the garrison, numbering 180, and many machine guns. Small batches of prisoners had

## THE ADVANCE NORTH OF THE SOMME. 111

been collected by the other companies, and the objective cleared of all resistance at 7 a.m.

The flanks in the meantime had made satisfactory progress, meeting as arranged 1,000 yards north-east of Allaines and pinching out the 43rd Battalion, who cleared up Allaines and the ground in front of their objective to the point of junction. Necessary precautions were taken against shell fire, and the men settled down for a rest, but by midday a part of the 74th Division withdrew across their front, and again left them as front line troops, which they remained until relieved by the 44th Battalion late in the night of September 2-3, A, C, and D withdrawing to Clery-Sur-Somme Valley, B moving in reserve for the 44th, until at 10 a.m. it rejoined the Battalion.

Hot meals were issued here and a small amount of rest obtained, and at 7 o'clock a further withdrawal to Memsey Wood was undertaken, blankets issued, and bivouacs in old trenches prepared.

For the various operations undertaken about 350 prisoners, chiefly Prussian Guards, and 40 machine guns were captured, together with a large amount of other material, which the condition of the men did not permit to be collected by this Battalion.

**Casualties.**

Casualties were sustained as under:—

|                       | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-----------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| From August 22 to 27— |           |              |        |
| Killed . . . . .      | —         | 24           | 24     |
| Wounded . . . . .     | 6         | 68           | 74     |
| Totals . . . . .      | —6        | —92          | —98    |
| September 1 and 4—    |           |              |        |
| Killed . . . . .      | 4         | 18           | 22     |
| Wounded . . . . .     | 2         | 48           | 50     |
| Totals . . . . .      | —6        | —66          | —72    |
| Grand totals ..       | 12        | 158          | 170    |

**Decorations.**

For conspicuous gallantry during the operations from August 22 till September 2, the following awards were made:—

**VICTORIA CROSS.**

1153 Temporary Corporal L. C. WEATHERS.

**Bar to M.M.**

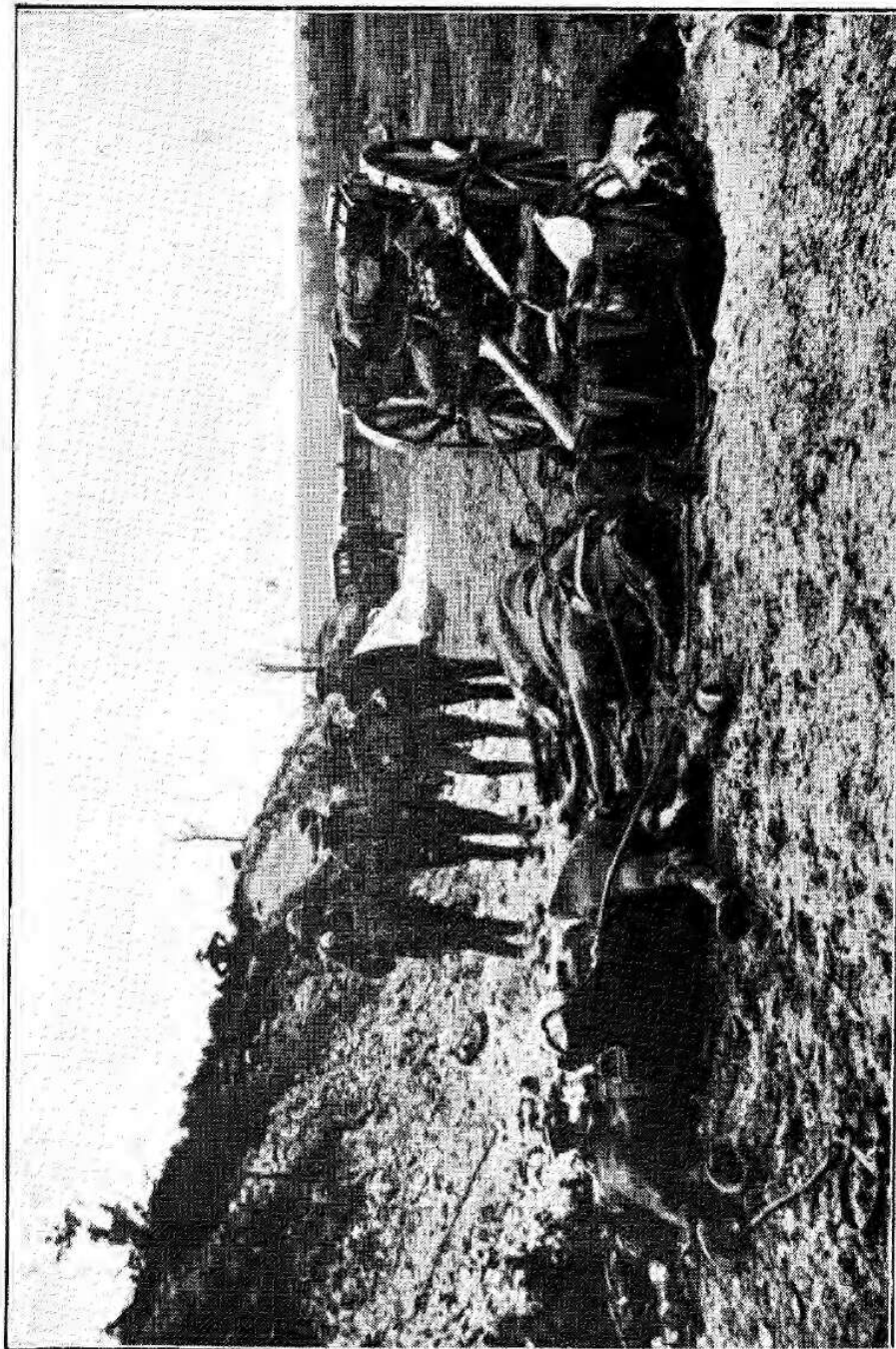
2425 Acting Company Sergeant-Major S. J.  
McLAUGHLAN, M.M.

**M.M.**

1940 Private O. H. KIRKLAND.  
538 Private G. R. OATES.  
407 Corporal C. A. WILSON.  
448 Private E. CHRISTENSEN.  
913 Lance-Corporal J. A. RIDDOCK.  
3139 Private C. T. WOOLASTON.  
135 Temporary Corporal L. G. HART.  
1689 Sergeant A. PETNEY.  
862 Private C. BALMAN.  
4488 Temporary Sergeant H. C. EY.  
2638 Private E. TREASURE.







AN ARTILLERY TEAM "WIPE OUT" ON THE SOMME.

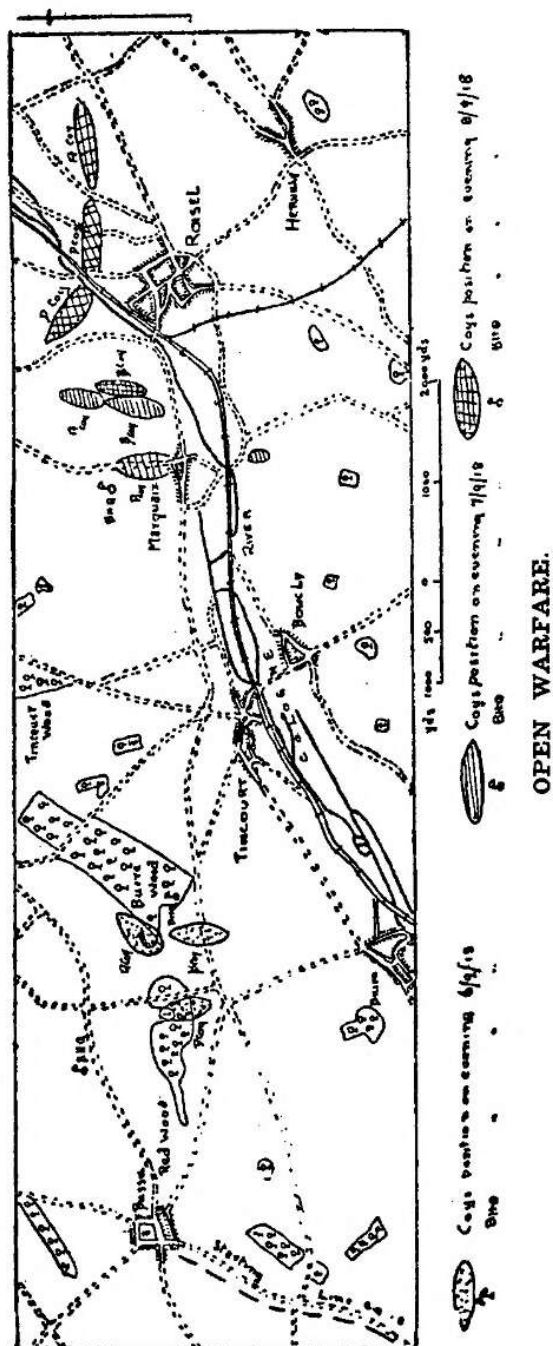
## CHAPTER XX.

### OPEN WARFARE.

Reference Map: France, 62c, 1/40,000.

After the operations of Scutari Trench, Major T. A. Ferguson assumed command of the Battalion during the absence on leave of Lieutenant-Colonel J. Farrell, and held that position for the remainder of September. Under his supervision, arrangements were commenced for a stay of ten days in the vicinity of Memsey Wood, baths and pay being available on the 4th, while the improvement of shelters and the reorganisation of the Battalion into three companies, A, B, and D, were also undertaken.

That night information was received that the enemy was believed to be carrying out an extensive retirement, and that the 3rd Australian Division would probably be called upon to keep in touch with his rearguards, in which case the 11th Brigade, together with the 3rd Pioneer Battalion, would form the advance guard, using the 42nd and 44th as vanguard. No further instructions arrived until next day, when at 11 a.m. orders were received to prepare to move, and at 2 p.m. the bivouacs were evacuated and the whole Battalion, including transport, Quartermaster's department, and Orderly Rooms, proceeded via Clery and Feuillaucourt to Mont St. Quentin, a tiring march through clouds of dust raised by the stream of traffic moving forward, and having gained touch with the 42nd and 44th, a halt was called at dusk, and a meal issued from the cookers. This position was maintained throughout the night, but at daybreak on the 6th the advance commenced, the 42nd and 44th pushing forward, supported by the 43rd and 3rd Pioneer Battalions respectively, passing over the 8th Brigade, who were holding the line in that sector, and continuing to progress throughout the day in conjunction with the 74th Division on the left. By night the 42nd had reached Tincourt Wood, with the 43rd supporting them at Buire Wood, its transport positioning itself at Red Wood and supplying the companies with two hot meals. This was the Battalion's first experience in open warfare, and the conditions were found to be vastly different from the trench life and attacks with limited objectives, but all branches quickly accustomed themselves to the frequent moves and more extensive operations, close co-operation being maintained between the fighting and non-combatant sections.



OPEN WARFARE.

115

The second day's advance commenced at 6 a.m., and after quietly following up the 41st, who had relieved the 42nd during the night, the Marquaix Spur was reached in the early afternoon, and as the vanguard did not make further progress that night positions were adopted here. This move was undertaken in three stages, halts being temporarily made in the valley leading north from Tincourt and Hamel to allow the forward troops to regain their lead. Transport again delivered two hot meals to the companies, who spent a quiet night in huts and escarpments situated on the spur. During the hours of darkness the 41st Battalion was relieved by a portion of the 10th Brigade, the 43rd then coming under command of that Brigade.

As the 3rd Division had now penetrated deeper than the 74th, it was decided to protect the flank by placing one battalion along the northern boundary, the 43rd being allotted this task, and moving to the high ground north of Roisel, where it consolidated to command the valleys, and maintained this position until the following morning, when the 74th Division, having advanced, the Battalion withdrew, a halt being made for breakfast in the old area north of Marquaix, and later marching to hutments at Courcelles, which was to form the unit's home for some weeks.

Communication throughout these operations formed a difficult and most important branch of the work, and as the situation was one of constant movement, telephonic connection was impossible, Lucas lamp and runners having wholly to undertake the despatch of messages. The hilly country was eminently suitable for the use of the lamp, as a careful selection of stations enabled constant touch to be kept between the companies and Battalion Headquarters.

The transport, under the able command of Lieutenant T. R. Brennan, maintained throughout the four days a very close liaison with every part of the Battalion, so that when rations and stores were to be delivered there was no difficulty in locating the troops.

The Battalion's task in support had not been a difficult one, nor had heavy fire been experienced, the only casualty that occurred being an accidental injury. Great care was exercised before touching any captured article, as the enemy in his retirement had left a number of booby-traps and mines, which exploded on the slightest interference.

Until the 8th the weather remained fine and warm, but thunderstorms, accompanied by heavy rain, prevailed the last two days, making the conditions for movement

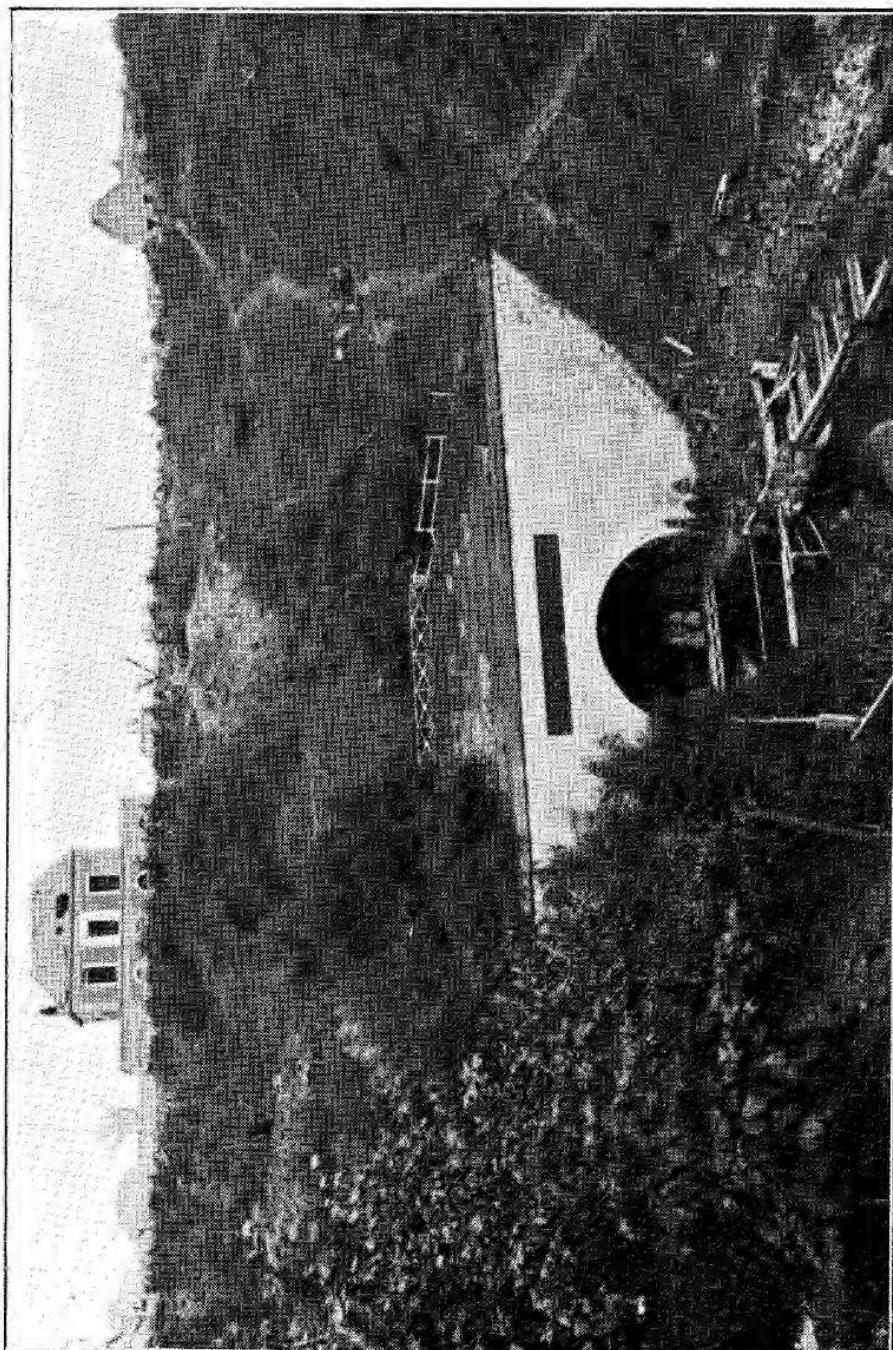
somewhat difficult, especially to men who were so badly in need of a rest. Each one carried fighting order, consisting of rifle, equipment, ground sheet, 150 rounds of ammunition, and reserve rations, a lighter burden than usually borne in offensive work.

The period of relief at Courcelles enabled the Battalion to secure the rest so much needed after the extremely heavy work engaged in since the opening of the offensive on August 8, it having co-operated in ten attacks and moved no less than 22 times in 31 days, the longest period spent in one area being seven days. Practically every move necessitated the construction of new quarters so that, apart from the fighting and marching, a large amount of manual labour was essential. The strength actually with the Battalion decreased in the meantime from 45 officers and 610 other ranks to 33 and 461, the same duties devolving on the unit in its weakened state as when nearer its full strength.

The work undertaken at Courcelles was to reorganise so that the greatest efficiency could be developed from those who remained and to sufficiently rest and fit them for the next engagement in which they should be called to operate. The area was free from shelling except for the occasional fire of high velocity guns mostly directed against the Cologne Valley, while at night slight bombing activity tended at times to disturb the rest, but, fortunately, no casualties resulted. The four companies were re-formed and training undertaken when weather permitted, while each evening pierrot concerts were given by Brigade and Divisional troupes at Doingt. Recreation also occupied a portion of each day, football matches frequently being arranged and cricket practice carried out, while on the 21st Brigade Military and Athletic Sports were contested, at which the Battalion secured eleven first prizes. By these methods the condition of the men gradually improved, but they still remained far from fit.







THE CANAL TUNNEL, HINDENBURG LINE, SOMME.

**BREAKING THE HINDENBURG LINE.**

117

**CHAPTER XXI.**

**BREAKING THE HINDENBURG LINE.**

Reference Maps: France, 62c, 62b, and 57b, 1/40,000.

As was anticipated, about the end of September orders were received to again proceed to forward areas to participate in the attack, the object of which was to break the defences of the Hindenburg Line. On the evening of the 27th, therefore, the camp at Courcelles was evacuated and the Battalion moved by platoons, via Tincourt and Roisel, to Templeux la Guerard, the transport, less cooks, establishing itself at Villers Francon. The Battalion had again been organised for the operation into three companies, A, B, and C, each with three platoons of twenty-one men, and remained throughout the 28th in the bivouacs, where they were worried somewhat by the fire of high velocity guns, necessitating the movement of part of the troops to the shelter of a sunken road. That night details of the operation were promulgated in brief, being as follows:—The 3rd and 4th Armies, together with the French troops on the right, were to attack at 5.50 a.m. on the 29th, and endeavour to capture the Hindenburg Line. On the front affecting the 3rd Australian Division, the 27th American Division was to assault between Le Catelet and Bellicourt, and their success was to be exploited by the 10th and 11th Brigades, similar operations being conducted on the flanks. The 11th Brigade, on the right, was to use the 41st and 44th Battalions as advanced troops, with the 43rd in close support to the 41st, in order to later extend to a three Battalion front, the 42nd remaining in reserve.

As the attack had been successfully launched on the 29th, the Battalion, after being given a hot breakfast, left its bivouacs at 7 a.m. and marched by platoons in file for Benjamin Post, shelling making it necessary to divide into sections before reaching that point. The 41st Battalion was approximately 500 yards ahead throughout the approach. Unfortunately, the American troops, in their advance, failed to "mop up" the area as they progressed, the result being that secreted machine gunners adopted their battle positions after the first waves had passed by them and turned their guns against the backs of those troops moving forward, inflicting severe losses. Consequently,

(117)

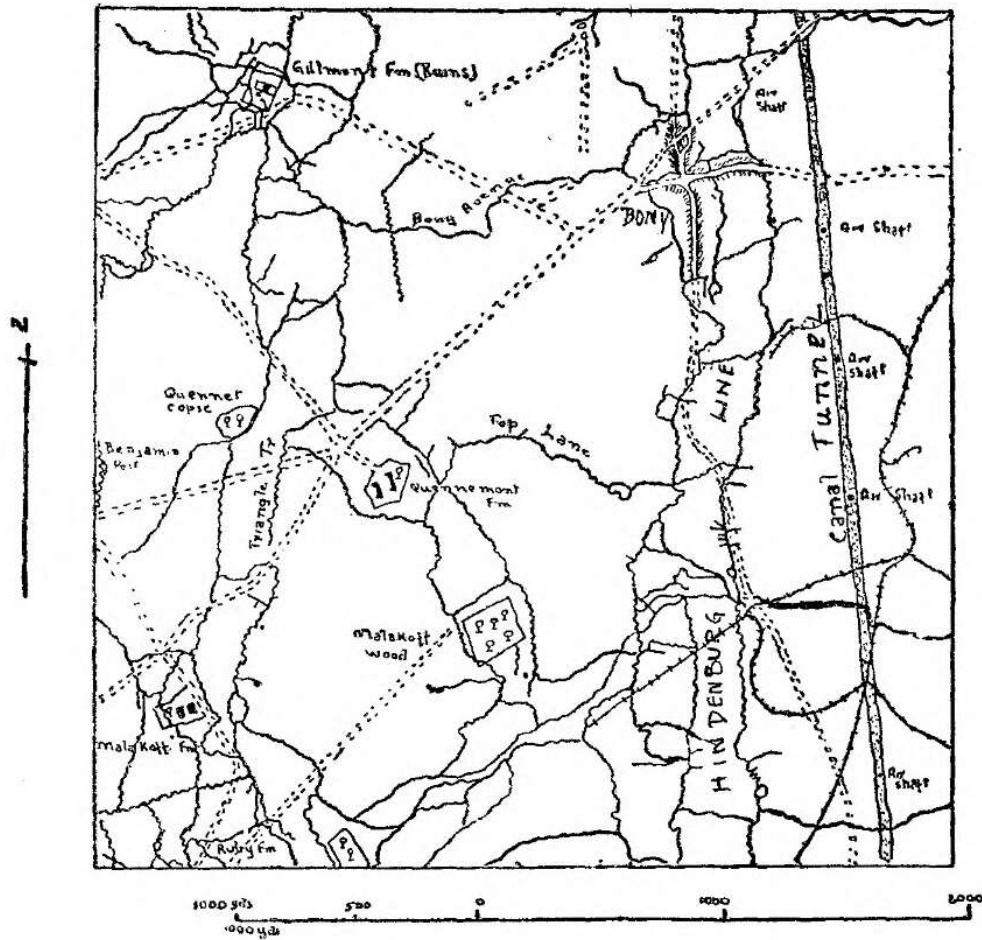
on the exploiting units moving up they unexpectedly came under a heavy machine gun fire while still in artillery formation, and were forced to take cover. By 9.30 a.m. the 43rd had positioned itself in trenches in the vicinity of Benjamin Post, and as it had not been intended to use the 11th Brigade for any protracted fighting so early in the operation this area was held by them until night. About thirty Americans were collected during the day, and remained attached to the Battalion, reinforcing its various platoons until the following afternoon, when they were recalled to a collecting position in the rear. The occupied area was subjected to heavy high explosive bombardment all day, and little movement above ground was advisable.

After a hot meal supplied by the transport, the Battalion at 8 p.m. moved forward, in conjunction with the 41st, for a distance of about 800 yards to the vicinity of Triangle Trench, the advance taking place through a drizzling rain and intense darkness. Orders were issued for a revised attack, in which the 11th Brigade was to capture Bony from the south. For this operation the 41st Battalion, who had suffered heavily during the morning, was withdrawn, and the 33rd and 35th attached in its place. To prepare for this engagement the 43rd moved, first towards Malakoff Farm, and then to trenches south-east of Quennemont Farm, where touch with the 41st and 42nd was obtained. As the proposed attack had been cancelled, the Battalion worked its way up Top Lane, clearing this trench by means of bombs, and capturing the enemy post therein, and by 7 a.m. on the 30th had reached the Hindenberg Line, where with the assistance of one company of the 44th the advance was gradually continued in a northerly direction, B and the attached 44th Company working along the support and A the front line, leaving C in reserve, so that by 1 p.m. the famous trench had been cleared to within about 600 yards of the strongly-fortified village of Bony. A trench mortar from the town that was causing considerable annoyance to the Battalion was effectively silenced by two snipers, who crawled forward along the sunken road towards the village, the gun being captured next morning.

In the afternoon heavy enemy shell fire from field and 5.9 batteries was directed against the advanced posts, necessitating their withdrawal after having suffered several casualties. Under cover of this bombardment, enemy troops moved along the trenches and by the free use of grenades forced back the garrison of one of the posts, whose bombs had been exhausted, but on further supplies being obtained the post was captured, and at dusk

BREAKING THE HINDENBURG LINE.

119



THE HINDENBURG LINE.

bombing blocks were constructed, and no further enemy advance was made. The transport again succeeded in bringing forward another hot meal, and a further supply of bombs and ammunition, while a large number of enemy stick grenades, of which hundreds were lying around, were collected and later used against the Hun. Enemy shelling slackened during the night, which again was accompanied by drizzling rain.

Up to this time it was not known what had become of the American troops who attacked on the morning of the 29th, no information of them having been received, except that one air report stated having seen a few of them on their objective. It was, therefore, impossible to obtain any artillery support, as the gunners were afraid of shooting into their posts. Furthermore, no tanks were available, as those allotted to the sector had all been put out of action, twelve of them lying in the vicinity of Quenne-mont Farm.

Before daylight on October 1, the company of the 44th that had been operating with the Battalion the previous day rejoined its battalion, by which time the flanks of the 43rd were held on the left by the 33rd and on the right by the 44th. At 8 a.m. it was observed that the enemy appeared to be evacuating the village of Bony and the Canal tunnel to the east of it, so that patrols were pushed forward along the main trench with the object of investigating this withdrawal. The 42nd and 33rd Battalions were notified of this move and asked to co-operate in an advance on the position. Following the patrols, the 43rd moved north along the trench, and at 9 a.m. entered and occupied Bony, one company of the 42nd forming up on the canal on the right flank. Shortly afterwards the 10th Brigade and the 33rd Battalion moved up as far as the canal, and the 43rd disposed itself along the tunnel, with C Company left and B right, supported by A. That afternoon instructions were received that the 42nd and 33rd Battalions, supported by the 44th and 43rd respectively, were to advance to the Masnieres-Beaurevoir line, but shortly after starting the operation was cancelled, an outpost line along the high ground east of the canal being established by the 42nd and 33rd Battalions, while the 43rd remained in its old position along the canal. That night, under heavy fire, another hot meal and further stores were supplied, the following day being spent in cleaning the sector and burying the British, American, and German dead. Only two or three prisoners were captured, but a very large number of enemy were killed, a count on the 2nd locating 120 Hun bodies. A large amount of material was captured, most of which had to be left on the



## BREAKING THE HINDENBURG LINE.

121

area, as the facilities for transport of it did not permit its removal.

Relief by the King's Royal Rifles was effected that night, the Battalion returning to Templeux la Guerard, where bivouacs were established and occupied until the following day.

The fighting in this operation, the last in which the Battalion was engaged, had been of a peculiar nature, the situation remaining obscure throughout. The actions consisted of clearing the trenches with bombing parties, and without the support of tanks or artillery, gradually feeling forward along the wide and deep trenches of the Hindenburg Line, in which were situated a large number of dug-outs, mostly about 30 feet deep and containing at least two rooms. The defences of the system were largely strengthened by dense and numerous belts of barbed wire entanglements, behind which concrete machine gun positions had been built in such a way that fire from them could enfilade the attackers on reaching the wire.

Communication throughout was maintained chiefly by runners and Lucas lamp, the situation not admitting of telephonic connection. The work done by the transport is worthy of the highest praise, rations, ammunition, bombs, etc., in sufficient quantities being successfully delivered to the line troops each night, mostly through heavy artillery fire and over shell-torn ground. Cooking was done at Templeux la Guerard, and the hot food conveyed forward by limbers.

**Casualties.**

Those inflicted in the Battalion amounted to:—

|                   | Officers. | Other Ranks. | Total. |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|
| Killed . . . . .  | —         | 10           | 10     |
| Wounded . . . . . | 3         | 40           | 43     |
| Totals . . . . .  | 3         | 50           | 53     |

**Decorations.**

For valuable work during the operation the following were awarded:—

**M.C.**

Captain J. T. MORAN.

**D.C.M.**

135 Temporary Sergeant L. G. HART, M.M.

**M.M.**

2775 Private V. S. BOWEN.

139 Lance-Corporal J. McKAY.

2095 Temporary Corporal A. E. HILTON.

3361 Private R. W. BIENKE.



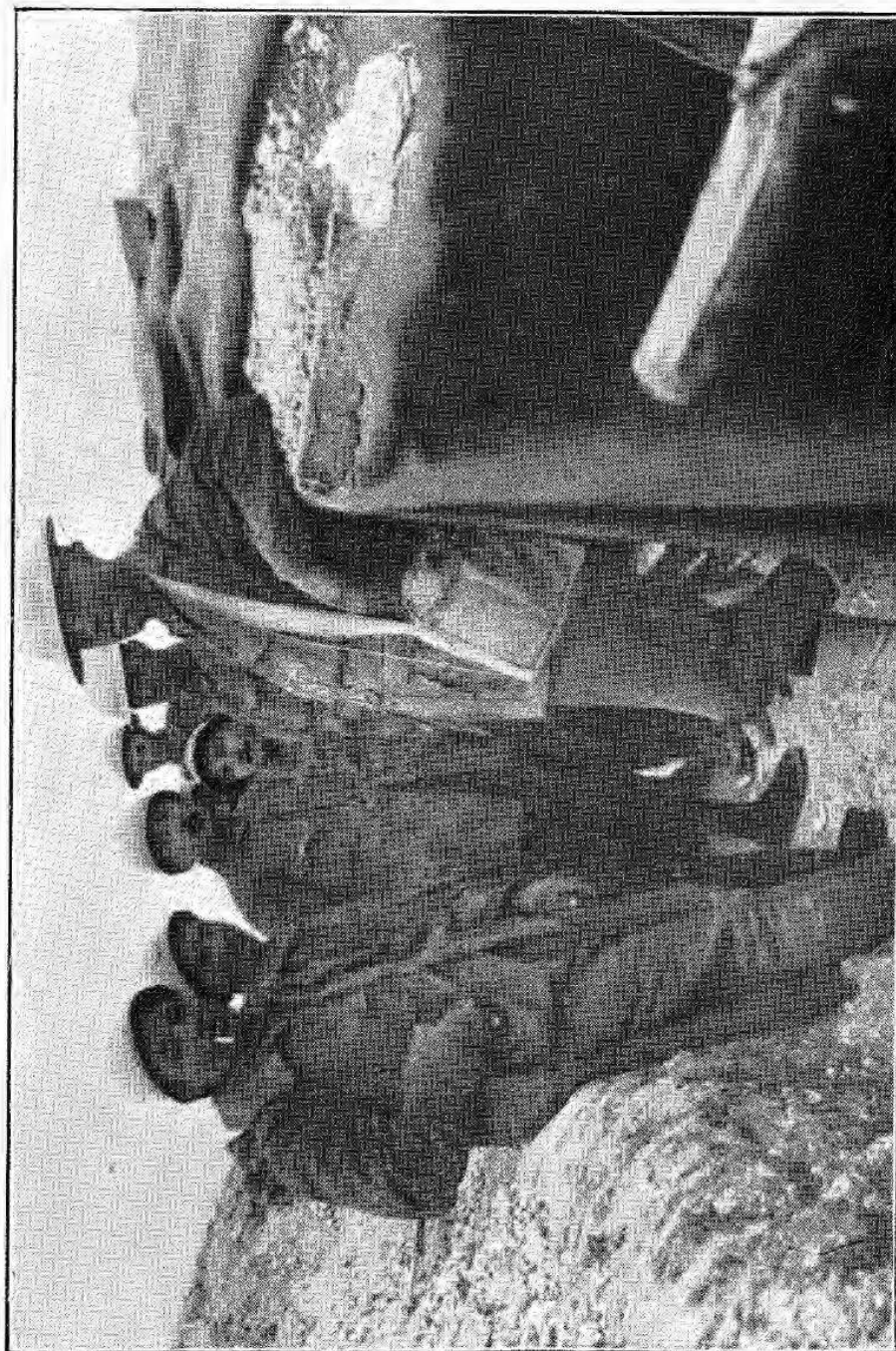
## CHAPTER XXII.

### RELIEF.

Reference Maps: Amiens, 1/100,000; Dieppe, 1/100,000.

The 3rd Division having been relieved, the 43rd Battalion on the 3rd withdrew to an area south-east of Aizecourt Le Haut, where bivouacs were erected and maintained till 10 a.m. on the 5th, when a march was made to Peronne, and the Battalion entrained for back areas, leaving at 4 p.m. for Airaines, which was reached late at night, after passing through Villers Bretonneux and Amiens. Billets had been allotted in the village of Metigny, about three kilos from the detraining point, and were reached by 12.30 a.m. on the 6th, all sections being quickly settled for the night, a readjustment taking place later in the day. This was the commencement of the long-hoped-for rest in back areas, and none can say that it was not well earned. Since moving from Selles the Battalion had never been away from shell-fire, and apart from operating in 11 attacks had spent 40 days in the front line, 42 in support, and 109 in reserve, during which time its strength, in spite of reinforcements from base, had decreased from 42 officers and 855 other ranks to 37 officers and 420 other ranks. After adopting the defensive position on March 27, an aggressive policy had been maintained up to the end of April, when the Battalion was withdrawn from the line. The early part of May was devoted to resting, prior to entering the Villers Bretonneux Sector, where the severe gassing reduced the strength by over 200, and so affected the remainder that it was necessary to withdraw them to a reserve position, which was held till the early part of June, when the line was again taken over. During the Division's second rest on the Somme, the Battalion was engaged in the offensive on Hamel on July 4, but was not required to move further forward than reserve for the remainder of the month. From the opening of the second Battle of Amiens on August 8, till the breaking of the Hindenburg Line at the end of September, practically no effective rest was obtained, the short snatches allowed only enabling the men to temporarily regain sufficient strength to carry them through the next operation.

It stands to reason, therefore, that the work given in back areas did not consist of heavy training, but, as was the



INTERNATIONAL POST, VILLERS BRETONNEUX, WHERE THE BRITISH AND FRENCH ARMIES JOINED (SEE CHAPTER XVI.).



## RELIEF.

123

case after the Battle of Ypres, the foremost consideration was to rest and reorganise the Battalion, followed, after a few days, by light exercises and recreational training. As the strength and spirit gradually recovered, military training was correspondingly increased, for it had to be realised that at any time the Battalion might be called to the forward areas, and that efficiency must therefore be maintained, although the drill and parade ground exercises had become very irksome after so long a period in the battle zone.

The village of Metigny was a small and dirty place, wherein a very poor type of billets was obtainable, so that on October 21, after the dissolution of the 42nd Battalion, its village, Vergies, was taken over by the 43rd, providing far more suitable accommodation and possessing environments far superior to those of Metigny.

It was while at this new village that the Armistice was signed, the Battalion being engaged in firing on the open range on the eventful day, but received no definite information of the cessation of hostilities until the arrival of the daily papers for the 12th, a holiday being given next day to celebrate the occasion.

From then onwards the hours of training were diminished and combined with the educational scheme that had been instituted for the purpose of preparing the soldiers for their civil occupations, these classes growing until they formed the chief work of the Battalion, embracing practically all branches of trades and professions, either within the unit, at Corps Schools in France, or private enterprises in England.

It was thought that the 3rd Division was to move forward to the Charleroi-Namur area with the balance of the Corps, but after several changes of plans, orders were received to remain in the Abbeville area, a new allotment of billets becoming necessary, the readjustment allocating the 43rd Battalion the village of Ramburelles, where quarters were to be occupied until demobilisation, extensive improvements being carried out to permit of the greatest possible comfort during the tedious months of waiting for return to Australia.

After settling down in new quarters, arrangements were made for the Christmas dinner that was to be held in the marquee erected on the village reserve, the meal consisting of turkey, ham, vegetables, plum pudding, wine and beer, being served on the afternoon of the 25th, officers and sergeants acting as waiters. As on the previous festive occasion, the expense of the dinner was borne by proceeds of the labours of the 43rd Trench Comforts Society of South Australia.

On the arrival at Ramburelles, the inhabitants exhibited a general hostile attitude towards the Battalion, and were unwilling to assist in any way towards the comfort of the men, but by tactfully handling the situation this opposition was gradually overcome, and by early in January the citizens were only too anxious to assist as far as their limited means would permit. In order to maintain health, discipline, and fitness, a limited amount of drill was still undertaken, while recreation formed a very large portion of the daily routine, cross-country runs, football, or walking matches taking place each day when weather permitted. For the purpose of occupying the long winter evenings, indoor games, cards, draughts, and chess were run on organised lines, lectures and discussions were arranged, and concert parties and pierrot troupes procured when available, while the addition of warm Nissen huts and fires in billets enabled a certain amount of comfort to be secured during the cold spells of weather, when the ground for days was frozen hard. One of the huts was utilised as a reading-room, copies of the leading English papers being available, and in addition a library was formed, containing historical and instructive books, as well as novels.

Except for a slight outbreak of influenza, the epidemic that prevailed so severely all over Europe in November, the health of the Battalion had been remarkably good since its departure from the forward zone, the numbers of sick parade daily averaging far less than during any previous period in back areas.

#### **Decorations.**

The following New Year honours were gazetted :—

#### **D.S.O.**

Lieutenant-Colonel J. FARRELL.

#### **M.C.**

Captain E. J. COLLIVER.

#### **D.C.M.**

5062 Temporary Sergeant T. RYAN.

#### **Mentioned in Despatches.**

Captain H. S. COPE.

495 Driver J. HAMPTON.

Meanwhile the preparations for demobilisation progressed, the Battalion being organised into companies in order of precedence, the return to Australia having been arranged on the draft system, thereby necessitating the splitting up of the Battalion in France.

At the time of writing the first quota of 190 was expected to leave in the middle of March.

## APPENDICES.

---

I.  
Calendar and Diary.

II.  
Muster Roll.

III.  
List of Officers.

IV.  
Decorations Awarded.

V.  
Roll of Honour.

VI.  
Casualties, Prisoners, Material Captured, and Comparative Graphs.

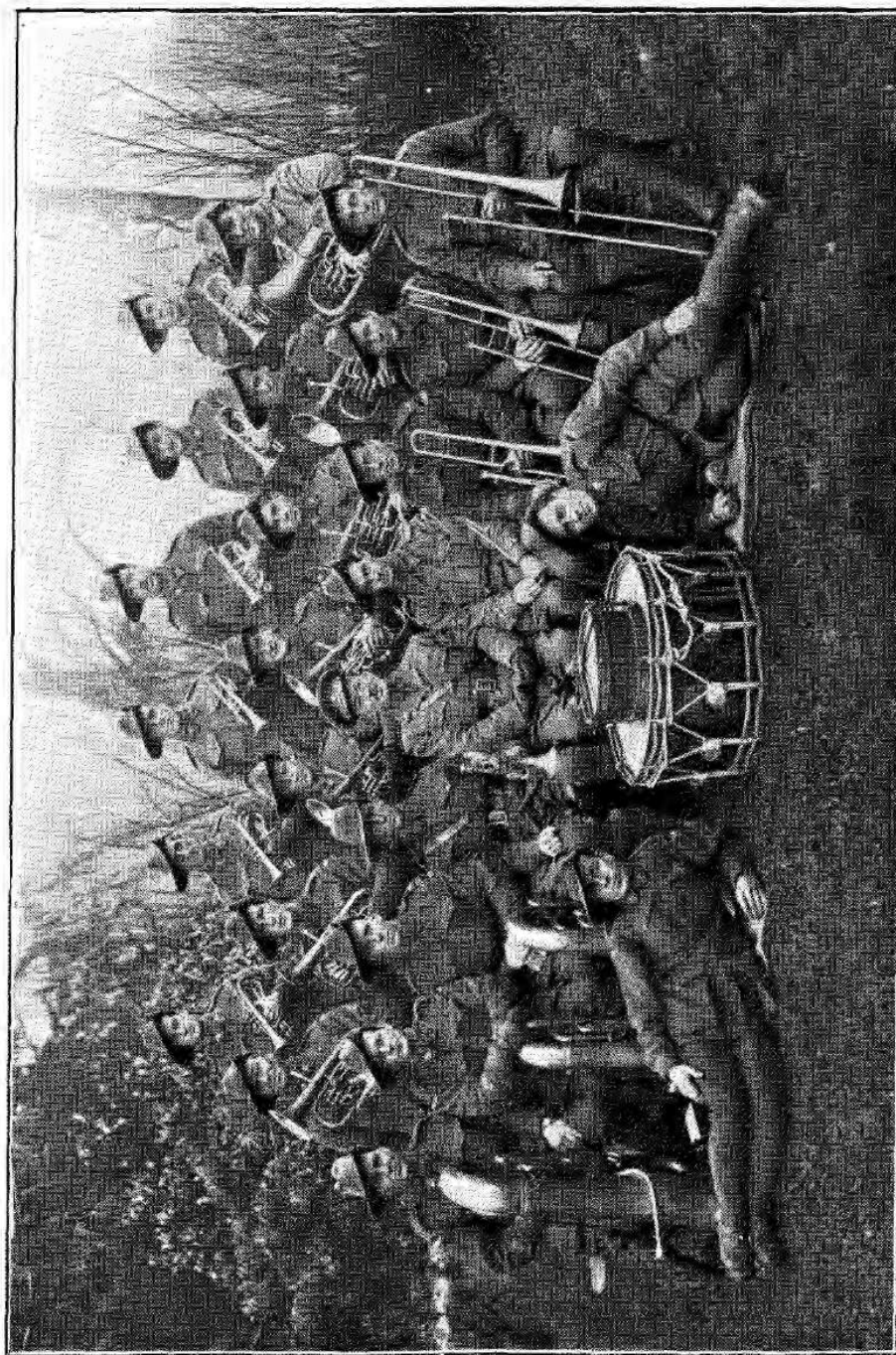
VII.  
Stories of Some Late Members of the Battalion.

VIII.  
The Forty-Third Battalion Trench Comforts League.

IX.  
Some Incidents of the Life in France.







43RD BATTALION BAND, JANUARY, 1919.



## APPENDIX I.

### CALENDAR AND DIARY.

N.B.—In compiling this sketch of the incidents occurring each day, it is necessary, to avoid repetition, that the following points should be observed in reading it:—(1) That the situation where the Battalion camped each day is stated immediately after the date, and that it remained there until a new position is given later; (2) that the incidents of the day are then recorded; (3) that the strength of the Battalion, where available, is then printed in parentheses, thus (o., 1; o.r., 759), the letter o. indicating officers and o.r. other ranks; if strength is not available, the letters n.a. will indicate that fact, and is to be understood as applying until figures are inserted; (4) when casualties occur, the number is indicated immediately after strength, i.e. (o., 37; o.r., 750; o.k. 1, o.w. 1, o.r.k. 1, o.r.w. 14). This would read as follows:—Strength—officers, 37; other ranks, 750; casualties—officers killed 1, officer wounded 1; other ranks killed 1, other ranks wounded, 14; and (5) that the Battalion's Headquarters is given at the end of each day's record, and remains the same until another name is indicated.

— 1916. —

March 7 (Tu.).—Lieutenant-Colonel D. D. Gordon appointed to command 43rd Infantry Battalion; 759 men being transferred from No. 1 Depot Battalion (o., 1; o.r., 759). Morphettville, South Australia.

March 8 (We.).—Morphettville. Settling company areas. (n.a.)

March 9 (Th.).—Formation of Details, M.G. Section, Transport, and Pioneer. Provisional appointment of Headquarters N.C.O.'s.

March 10 (Fr.).—Further settling down and training.

March 11 (Sa.).—Half-day's training, half-day's leave.

March 12 (Su.).—Week-end leave.

March 13 (Mo.).—Squad training, elementary drill.

March 14 (Tu.).—Squad training, elementary drill.

March 15 (We.).—Squad training, elementary drill.

March 16 (Th.).—Squad training, elementary drill.

March 17 (Fr.).—Headquarter's signallers transferred from Mitcham.

March 18 (Sa.).—Half-day's drill and week-end leave.

March 19 (Su.).—Week-end leave.

March 20 (Mo.).—Squad and platoon training.

March 21 (Tu.).—Squad and platoon training.

March 22 (We.).—Squad and platoon training. Regimental Band formed by public subscription.

(127)

- March 23 (Th.).—Squad and platoon training.  
 March 24 (Fr.).—Squad and platoon training.  
 March 25 (Sa.).—Half-day's drill, week-end leave. Second in Command and 22 company officers appointed.  
 March 26 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 March 27 (Mo.).—Platoon training.  
 March 28 (Tu.).—Platoon training.  
 March 29 (We.).—Platoon training.  
 March 30 (Th.).—Platoon training. Battalion visited Tivoli Theatre.  
 March 31 (Fr.).—Platoon training.  
 April 1 (Sa.).—Half-day's training. Week-end leave.  
 April 2 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 April 3 (Mo.).—Week-end leave.  
 April 4 (Tu.).—Company and battalion drill.  
 April 5 (We.).—Company and battalion drill.  
 April 6 (Th.).—Company and battalion drill. Eight junior officers appointed.  
 April 7 (Fr.).—Appointment of company signallers. Company parades.  
 April 8 (Sa.).—Half-day's drill. Week-end leave.  
 April 9 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 April 10 (Mo.).—Platoon and company training.  
 April 11 (Tu.).—Platoon and company training.  
 April 12 (We.).—Attended Military Tattoo on Jubilee Oval.  
 April 13 (Th.).—Platoon and company training.  
 April 14 (Fr.).—Platoon and company training.  
 April 15 (Sa.).—Half-day's training. Week-end leave.  
 April 16 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 April 17 (Mo.).—Musketry practices commenced.  
 April 18 (Tu.).—Musketry practices continued.  
 April 19 (We.).—Long leave commenced. Completion of personnel of 1st Reinforcement.  
 April 20 (Th.).—Battalion inspected by Colonel Rankin, 11th Brigade.  
 April 21 (Fr.).—Long leave. Good Friday.  
 April 22 (Sa.).—Long leave. Easter Saturday.  
 April 23 (Su.).—Long leave. Easter Sunday.  
 April 24 (Mo.).—Long leave. Easter Monday.  
 April 25 (Tu.).—Long leave completed.  
 April 26 (We.).—Resettling down in camp.  
 April 27 (Th.).—Training continued.  
 April 28 (Fr.).—C and D Companies' musketry practice at Port Adelaide.  
 April 29 (Sa.).—Half-day's training. Week-end leave.  
 April 30 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 May 1 (Mo.).—Musketry on Port Adelaide Ranges.  
 May 2 (Tu.).—Musketry on Port Adelaide Ranges.  
 May 3 (We.).—Musketry on Port Adelaide Ranges. Night march to Exhibition, Adelaide, in anticipation of a hostile rising in the German districts.  
 May 4 (Th.).—Practice in field operation, Montefiore Hill.  
 May 5 (Fr.).—Route march through city. Exhibition, Adelaide.  
 May 6 (Sa.).—Exhibition. Parade and recreation on North Road, Botanic Park.  
 May 7 (Su.).—Route march: North Terrace, King William St., Park Lands. Exhibition, Adelaide.  
 May 8 (Mo.).—Twenty-five per cent. leave granted. Rest of Battalion resting.  
 May 9 (Tu.).—Return to Morphettville from Exhibition. Practised alarm at night. Morphettville.

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

129

- May 10 (We.).—Morphettville. Resettling of camp.  
 May 11 (Th.).—Field firing practice carried out. Promotion of officers to be second in command of companies.  
 May 12 (Fr.).—Field firing practice continued.  
 May 13 (Sa.).—Half-day training. Week-end leave.  
 May 14 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 May 15 (Mo.).—Company training.  
 May 16 (Tu.).—Field firing practices.  
 May 17 (We.).—Field firing practices.  
 May 18 (Th.).—Field firing practices.  
 May 19 (Fr.).—Presentation of Flag at Glenelg.  
 May 20 (Sa.).—Half-day training. Week-end leave.  
 May 21 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 May 22 (Mo.).—Guard of Honour to Governor-General. Musketry at Port Adelaide.  
 May 23 (Tu.).—Company training.  
 May 24 (We.).—Battalion inspected by Governor-General. Guard of Honour to Governor-General.  
 May 25 (Th.).—Company training.  
 May 26 (Fr.).—Company training.  
 May 27 (Sa.).—Half-day training. Week-end leave.  
 May 28 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 May 29 (Mo.).—Company training.  
 May 30 (Tu.).—Company training.  
 May 31 (We.).—Farewell social tendered to Battalion. Exhibition.  
 June 1 (Th.).—Company training. Lecture by Major Butler on "Embarkation."  
 June 2 (Fr.).—Final musketry course for those not qualified.  
 June 3 (Sa.).—Half-day training. Week-end leave.  
 June 4 (Su.).—Week-end leave.  
 June 5 (Mo.).—Holiday.  
 June 6 (Tu.).—Battalion instructed to embark on June 9.  
 June 7 (We.).—Preparation to embark.  
 June 8 (Th.).—Transport vehicles and mobile stores put aboard A. 19, s.s. "Afric," at Outer Harbour.  
 June 9 (Fr.).—Battalion embarked and sailed for Albany, Western Australia (o., 32; o.r., 980, approximately). At sea, A 19.  
 June 10 (Sa.).—Troopship "Afric," A. 19. Rough weather and seasickness.  
 June 11 (Su.).—Rough weather and seasickness.  
 June 12 (Mo.).—Rough weather and seasickness.  
 June 13 (Tu.).—Arrived Albany, W.A. Coaling.  
 June 14 (We.).—Route march through Albany. Landed 9 men sick (o., 32; o.r., 970). Sailed for Colombo.  
 June 15 (Th.).—Calm weather.  
 June 16 (Fr.).—Commenced signalling and bayonet fighting training.  
 June 17 (Sa.).—Training. Concert.  
 June 18 (Su.).—Church parade.  
 June 19 (Mo.).—Training and concert. Passed Cocos Islands.  
 June 20 (Tu.).—Ship sports.  
 June 21 (We.).—Training continued.  
 June 22 (Th.).—Training continued.  
 June 23 (Fr.).—Practice submarine and fire alarms.  
 June 24 (Sa.).—Crossed the Equator. No celebrations.  
 June 25 (Su.).—Training.  
 June 26 (Mo.).—Arrived at Colombo. Two companies marched through city.  
 June 27 (Tu.).—Remainder of Battalion marched through city. Enlisted one man. Left Colombo for Suez.



- June 28 (We.).—First death at sea. Died of measles. Practised alarm.
- June 29 (Th.).—First burial at sea.
- June 30 (Fr.).—Training.
- July 1 (Sa.).—Training.
- July 2 (Su.).—Church parade.
- July 3 (Mo.).—Training.
- July 4 (Tu.).—Training.
- July 5 (We.).—Calm day.
- July 6 (Th.).—Sighted high land near Aden. Practised alarm.
- July 7 (Fr.).—Red Sea. Relieved stokers. Very hot day.
- July 8 (Sa.).—In sight of land. Very hot.
- July 9 (Su.).—In sight of land. Church parade.
- July 10 (Mo.).—In sight of land. Prepared to disembark.
- July 11 (Tu.).—Arrived at Suez. Landed five men sick (o. 32; o.r., 960).
- July 12 (We.).—Arrived at Port Said. Landed eight men sick (o., 32; o.r., 950).
- July 13 (Th.).—Took gun aboard. Posted submarine guard. Left Port Said under escort H.M.S. "Telmar."
- July 14 (Fr.).—Training practically ceased. Strong submarine guards mounted.
- July 15 (Sa.).—Quiet day.
- July 16 (Su.).—Quiet day. Church parade.
- July 17 (Mo.).—Changed escorts. Quiet day.
- July 18 (Tu.).—Passed Corsica. Rough.
- July 19 (We.).—Reached harbour, Marseilles, at 10 p.m. Sighted small quantity of wreckage.
- July 20 (Th.).—Arrived Marseilles. Disembarked and entrained for Le Havre. Eight men admitted hospital (o., 32; o.r., 940). Troop Train.
- July 21 (Fr.).—Troop Train. Journeyed Valley of Rhone, Lyons, and Dijon.
- July 22 (Sa.).—Reached Juvisy and continued journey along Valley of Seine. Arrived Havre 9 p.m. Detrained. Moved to Rest Camp.
- July 23 (Su.).—Rest Camp, Havre. Remained in camp till evening, then embarked on Channel Transport, "Duke of Connaught," for Southampton. Channel Transport.
- July 24 (Mo.).—Arrived in Lark Hill No. 12 Camp, thus joining remainder of 11th Brigade. C Company, unloading troopship arrived at night. No. 12 Camp, Lark Hill.
- July 25 (Tu.).—Hutments, Lark Hill. Settling down. (n.a.)
- July 26 (We.).—Settling down.
- July 27 (Th.).—Commenced section training.
- July 28 (Fr.).—Route march to Stonehenge.
- July 29 (Sa.).—Training continued.
- July 30 (Su.).—Divisional church parade.
- July 31 (Mo.).—Company in attack, open warfare.
- August 1 (Tu.).—Company in attack, open warfare.
- August 2 (We.).—Battalion in attack, open warfare.
- August 3 (Th.).—March to Bustard. Attacked trenches.
- August 4 (Fr.).—Four days' leave commenced for half of Battalion.
- August 5 (Sa.).—Four days' leave continued.
- August 6 (Su.).—Four days' leave continued.
- August 7 (Mo.).—Half Battalion four days' leave finished.
- August 8 (Tu.).—Settling down. Balance Battalion commenced leave.
- August 9 (We.).—Settling down. Balance Battalion on leave.

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

131

August 10 (Th.).—Company attacks continued at Stonehenge. Half Battalion on leave.  
 August 11 (Fr.).—Company attacks continued at Stonehenge. Balance Battalion returned from leave.  
 August 12 (Sa.).—Company training.  
 August 13 (Su.).—Company training.  
 August 14 (Mo.).—Company attack on Stonehenge.  
 August 15 (Tu.).—Marched to Bustard. Training with trenches and defence work.  
 August 16 (We.).—Marched to Bustard. Training with trenches and defence work.  
 August 17 (Th.).—No training, owing to rain.  
 August 18 (Fr.).—Durrington trenches. Repairing and working on them.  
 August 19 (Sa.).—Durrington trenches. Repairing and working on them. Half-day training. First death (meningitis).  
 August 20 (Su.).—Church parade.  
 August 21 (Mo.).—Company training.  
 August 22 (Tu.).—Company training. Physical training and bayonet fighting.  
 August 23 (We.).—Moved into Durrington trenches.  
 August 24 (Th.).—Remained in Durrington trenches.  
 August 25 (Fr.).—Returned to camp and inoculation commenced.  
 August 26 (Sa.).—Resting after inoculation.  
 August 27 (Su.).—Church parade.  
 August 28 (Mo.).—Company training.  
 August 29 (Tu.).—Company training.  
 August 30 (We.).—Practised outposts beyond Stonehenge.  
 August 31 (Th.).—Marched to Bustard trenches. Slept out at night.  
 September 1 (Fr.).—Returned to camp, 1 p.m., from Bustard.  
 September 2 (Sa.).—Further inoculations.  
 September 3 (Su.).—Church parades.  
 September 4 (Mo.).—Reorganisation of Battalion.  
 September 5 (Tu.).—Platoon training.  
 September 6 (We.).—Platoon training.  
 September 7 (Th.).—One death occurred. Training continued.  
 September 8 (Fr.).—Marched to West Lavington and billeted for night.  
 September 9 (Sa.).—Return march to Lark Hill Camp.  
 September 10 (Su.).—Church parade.  
 September 11 (Mo.).—Company training.  
 September 12 (Tu.).—Inspection by General French.  
 September 13 (We.).—Lecture by Colonel Ainsworth.  
 September 14 (Th.).—Company training.  
 September 15 (Fr.).—Company training.  
 September 16 (Sa.).—Inoculation, para-typhoid.  
 September 17 (Su.).—Resting after inoculation.  
 September 18 (Mo.).—Route march, via Stonehenge, Shrewton to Bustard. Occupied trenches at night.  
 September 19 (Tu.).—Remained in trenches.  
 September 20 (We.).—Remained in trenches. Practise attack at night.  
 September 21 (Th.).—Trenches during day. Relieved at night. Moved to tents in rear.  
 September 22 (Fr.).—Remained in tent camp all day.  
 September 23 (Sa.).—Returned to Lark Hill, after a Brigade parade at Bustard.  
 September 24 (Su.).—Rested; second inoculation. Church parade.

September 25 (Mo.).—Reinforcements arrived and allotted to companies. Lewis gunners fired standard course. Brigade sports.

September 26 (Tu.).—Practice at Bulford for review by King George.

September 27 (We.).—Reviewed by King George at Bulford.

September 28 (Th.).—Further Lewis gun practices.

September 29 (Fr.).—Company training. Lewis gun practice.

September 30 (Sa.).—Divisional sports.

October 1 (Su.).—Church parade.

October 2 (Mo.).—Company training.

October 3 (Tu.).—Battalion marched to Orcheston-St.-Mary.

Training there.

October 4 (We.).—Training at Orcheston-St.-Mary.

October 5 (Th.).—Field firing at Beaches Barn.

October 6 (Fr.).—Night operation through Shrewton.

October 7 (Sa.).—Returned from night operation.

October 8 (Su.).—Church parade.

October 9 (Mo.).—Company firing on ranges.

October 10 (Tu.).—Company firing on ranges.

October 11 (We.).—Company firing on ranges.

October 12 (Th.).—Company firing on ranges.

October 13 (Fr.).—Field firing at Beaches Barn.

October 14 (Sa.).—Officers and non-commissioned officers field firing, Beaches Barn.

October 15 (Su.).—Church parade.

October 16 (Mo.).—Platoon training.

October 17 (Tu.).—No training, owing to rain.

October 18 (We.).—Company bayonet fighting.

October 19 (Th.).—Durrington trenches. Practice on demolition.

October 20 (Fr.).—Battalion attacked near Woodford, close to Salisbury.

October 21 (Sa.).—Brigade inspection by General Officer Commanding.

October 22 (Su.).—Church parade.

October 23 (Mo.).—Embarkation leave opened.

October 24 (Tu.).—Embarkation leave continued.

October 25 (We.).—Embarkation leave continued.

October 26 (Th.).—Embarkation leave finished.

October 27 (Fr.).—Battalion training.

October 28 (Sa.).—Battalion training.

October 29 (Su.).—Church parade.

October 30 (Mo.).—Battalion training.

October 31 (Tu.).—Battalion training.

November 1 (We.).—Battalion training.

November 2 (Th.).—Battalion training.

November 3 (Fr.).—Battalion training.

November 4 (Sa.).—Battalion training.

November 5 (Su.).—Church parade.

November 6 (Mo.).—Divisional route march, 18 miles, via Amesbury, Shrewton.

November 7 (Tu.).—Training continued.

November 8 (We.).—Training continued.

November 9 (Th.).—Training continued.

November 10 (Fr.).—Brigade Lewis Gun Competition. Topped by 43rd Battalion.

November 11 (Sa.).—Company training.

November 12 (Su.).—Church parade.

November 13 (Mo.).—Training continued.

November 14 (Tu.).—Training continued.

November 15 (We.).—Training continued.

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

133

- November 16 (Th.).—Training continued.  
 November 17 (Fr.).—Training continued.  
 November 18 (Sa.).—Training continued.  
 November 19 (Su.).—Church parade.  
 November 20 (Mo.).—Preparations for move.  
 November 21 (Tu.).—Preparations for move.  
 November 22 (We.).—Battalion colours lodged in Salisbury Cathedral for safe custody.  
 November 23 (Th.).—Preparations for move.  
 November 24 (Fr.).—Final preparation and cleaning up, prior to move.  
 November 25 (Sa.).—Battalion embarked at Southampton for Le Havre, 8 p.m. (o., 32; o.r., 973). On board transport.  
 November 26 (Su.).—Battalion disembarked at Le Havre and marched to Rest Camp No. 1 (o., 32; o.r., 973). No. 1 Camp, Le Havre.  
 November 27 (Mo.).—Entrained at Le Havre for Steenwerck (o., 32; o.r., 973). On troop train.  
 November 28 (Tu.).—Arrived Steenwerck and billeted mile west of town (o., 32; o.r., 973). Blanche Maison, near Steenwerck.  
 November 29 (We.).—Billets near Steenwerck. Rested in billets.  
 November 30 (Th.).—Battalion training commenced.  
 December 1 (Fr.).—Battalion training continued. Cold severe.  
 December 2 (Sa.).—Battalion training continued.  
 December 3 (Su.).—Church parade.  
 December 4 (Mo.).—Training continued.  
 December 5 (Tu.).—Training continued.  
 December 6 (We.).—Training continued.  
 December 7 (Th.).—Training continued.  
 December 8 (Fr.).—Training continued.  
 December 9 (Sa.).—Route march, morning; afternoon, free.  
 December 10 (Su.).—Billets near Steenwerck. Church parade. Three officers, 40 other ranks, detached at raiding school.  
 December 11 (Mo.).—Training continued. D Company moved from huts at Pont de Pierre to farmhouse near Blanche Maison, with improved comforts.  
 December 12 (Tu.).—Training continued.  
 December 13 (We.).—Training continued.  
 December 14 (Th.).—Training continued.  
 December 15 (Fr.).—Training continued.  
 December 16 (Sa.).—Full-day parade in anticipation of visit from Corps Commander.  
 December 17 (Su.).—Church parade. Wet day.  
 December 18 (Mo.).—Route march.  
 December 19 (Tu.).—Full-day training. Box respirators tested.  
 December 20 (We.).—Preparation for inspection by Sir Douglas Haig.  
 December 21 (Th.).—Battalion marched to Steenwerck, and was inspected by Sir Douglas Haig.  
 December 22 (Fr.).—Preparation for evacuation of billet.  
 December 23 (Sa.).—Left in very inclement weather, and reached Armentieres shortly after noon. Occupied billets in Rue de la Gare and Rue de Lille. Armentieres.  
 December 24 (Fr.).—Preparation for evacuation of billets. Reconnoitring party sent to line. Rue Strassburg.  
 December 25 (Mo.).—Christmas dinner at midday. Working party sent to line at night.  
 December 26 (Tu.).—Working parties during afternoon and evening.

December 27 (We.).—Working parties during afternoon and evening.

December 28 (Th.).—Working parties during afternoon and evening. Advance party went into line.

December 29 (Fr.).—Relieved 41st Battalion during night, Armentieres Sector.

December 30 (Sa.).—Line, Armentieres. Settled down in trenches. Sent out four fighting patrols by night to scour Battalion front. Square Farm.

December 31 (Su.).—Heavy strafe. Four fighting patrols attempted to raid enemy lines.

— 1917. —

January 1 (Mo.).—Line, Armentieres. Normally quiet day. (n.a.) Square Farm.

January 2 (Tu.).—Enemy artillery active. Wiring parties nightly. Patrols.

January 3 (We.).—Enemy artillery active. Wiring parties nightly. Patrols.

January 4 (Th.).—Enemy artillery active. Wiring parties nightly. Patrols.

January 5 (Fr.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion. Returned to billets, Armentieres. Rue Bayard, Armentieres.

January 6 (Sa.).—Billets, Armentieres. Working parties to line.

January 7 (Su.).—Working parties to line.

January 8 (Mo.).—Working parties to line.

January 9 (Tu.).—Working parties to line.

January 10 (We.).—Working parties to line. Specialists went into line.

January 11 (Th.).—Relieved 41st Battalion in line, Armentieres. Square Farm.

January 12 (Fr.).—Line, Armentieres. Normal day. Wiring and patrols.

January 13 (Sa.).—Normal day. Wiring and patrols.

January 14 (Su.).—Normal day. Wiring and patrols. Located and fired on enemy wiring party.

January 15 (Mo.).—Normal day.

January 16 (Tu.).—Normal day.

January 17 (We.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion. Returned to billets, Armentieres. Freeze set in. Rue Strassburg, Armentieres.

January 18 (Th.).—Billets, Armentieres. Working parties.

January 19 (Fr.).—Working parties.

January 20 (Sa.).—Working parties.

January 21 (Su.).—Working parties.

January 22 (Mo.).—Working parties.

January 23 (Tu.).—Working parties. Specialists went into line.

January 24 (We.).—Relieved 41st Battalion, Armentieres Sector. Quiet day. Square Farm.

January 25 (Th.).—Line, Armentieres. Normal day.

January 26 (Fr.).—Normal day.

January 27 (Sa.).—Normal day.

January 28 (Su.).—Enemy artillery active.

January 29 (Mo.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion. Removed to billets, Armentieres. Rue Strassburg.

January 30 (Tu.).—Billets, Armentieres. Working parties.

January 31 (We.).—Working parties.

February 1 (Th.).—Working parties.

February 2 (Fr.).—Working parties. Specialists went into line.



CALENDAR AND DIARY.

135

February 3 (Sa.).—Relieved 41st Battalion, Armentieres Sector. Normal day. Square Farm.  
 February 4 (Su.).—Line, Armentieres. Normal day.  
 February 5 (Mo.).—Normal day.  
 February 6 (Tu.).—Normal day.  
 February 7 (We.).—Lieut.-Colonel D. D. Gordon, left Battalion.  
 February 8 (Th.).—Quiet day.  
 February 9 (Fr.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion. Moved to billets, Armentieres. Rue Strassburg.  
 February 10 (Sa.).—Billets, Armentieres. Working parties. Major Butler took over command.  
 February 11 (Su.).—Working parties.  
 February 12 (Mo.).—Working parties.  
 February 13 (Tu.).—Working parties.  
 February 14 (We.).—Working parties. Specialists sent into line.  
 February 15 (Th.).—Relieved 41st Battalion, Armentieres Sector. Normal day. Square Farm.  
 February 16 (Fr.).—Line, Armentieres. Normal day.  
 February 17 (Sa.).—Thaw set in. Quiet day.  
 February 18 (Su.).—Thaw continued. Quiet day.  
 February 19 (Mo.).—Battalion with 70 men raided enemy.  
 February 20 (Tu.).—Artillery activity.  
 February 21 (We.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion. Moved to billets, Armentieres. Rue Strassburg.  
 February 22 (Th.).—Billets, Armentieres. Working parties.  
 February 23 (Fr.).—Working parties. Battalion night, 3rd Division Pierrots.  
 February 24 (Sa.).—Working parties. Battalion night, 3rd Division Pierrots.  
 February 25 (Su.).—Working parties.  
 February 26 (Mo.).—Working parties.  
 February 27 (Tu.).—Working parties. Specialists went into line. Battalion beat 44th Battalion at football.  
 February 28 (We.).—Relieved 41st Battalion, Armentieres Sector. Square Farm.  
 March 1 (Th.).—Line, Armentieres. Quiet day (o., 37; o.r., 750; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 3).  
 March 2 (Fr.).—Day normal (o., 37; o.r., 753; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 6).  
 March 3 (Sa.).—Day normal (o., 36; o.r., 781).  
 March 4 (Su.).—Artillery activity (o., 36; o.r., 788; o.r.w., 1).  
 March 5 (Mo.).—Quiet day (o., 35; o.r., 779).  
 March 6 (Tu.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion. Moved to billets, Armentieres (o., 34; o.r., 775). Rue Strassburg.  
 March 7 (We.).—Billets, Armentieres. Working parties (o., 34; o.r., 784).  
 March 8 (Th.).—Working parties (o., 34; o.r., 779).  
 March 9 (Fr.).—Working parties. Guard to Mr. Bonar Law (o., 34; o.r., 781).  
 March 10 (Sa.).—Platoon training in field near Pont de Nieppe. Reconnoitring parties sent to Le Touquet Sector. Lost football match (o., 33; o.r., 784).  
 March 11 (Su.).—Platoon training. Concert in billets (o., 33; o.r., 789).  
 March 12 (Mo.).—B and D Companies moved to town of Le Bizet (o., 33; o.r., 779).  
 March 13 (Tu.).—Remainder of Battalion moved to Le Bizet. B and D Companies relieved 1st Auckland Battalion on left portion of Le Touquet Sector (o., 33; o.r., 787). Villa de Roses, Le Bizet.



March 14 (We.).—A and C Companies relieved 1st Wellington Battalion, and Battalion took command of whole sector (o., 32; o.r., 784). Surrey Farm.

March 15 (Th.).—Line, Le Touquet. Lively artillery and trench mortars (o., 32; o.r., 789; o.r.w., 1).

March 16 (Fr.).—Lively artillery and trench mortars (o., 31; o.r., 786).

March 17 (Sa.).—Lively artillery and trench mortars (o., 32; o.r., 791; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 1).

March 18 (Su.).—Day normal (o., 32; o.r., 794; o.r.w., 1).

March 19 (Mo.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion. Moved to billets, Le Bizet (o., 32; o.r., 787). Villa de Roses, Le Bizet.

March 20 (Tu.).—Billets, Le Bizet. Working parties (o., 32; o.r., 785).

March 21 (We.).—Working parties (o., 32; o.r., 791).

March 22 (Th.).—Working parties (o., 32; o.r., 781).

March 23 (Fr.).—Working parties (o., 31; o.r., 783).

March 24 (Sa.).—Working parties (o., 31; o.r., 790).

March 25 (Su.).—Working parties (o., 31; o.r., 801).

March 26 (Mo.).—Working parties. Lieutenant M. Denniston appointed as Adjutant (o., 32; o.r., 811; o.r.w., 1).

March 27 (Tu.).—Relieved 41st Battalion in line, Le Touquet Sector (o., 32; o.r., 804). Surrey Farm.

March 28 (We.).—Line, Le Touquet. Quiet day (o., 31; o.r., 801; o.r.w., 4).

March 29 (Th.).—Quiet day (o., 31; o.r., 805).

March 30 (Fr.).—Trench mortar activity (o., 32; o.r., 804; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 5).

March 31 (Sa.).—Trench mortar activity (o., 32; o.r., 810).

April 1 (Su.).—Enemy attempted silent raid on one of the posts, but was repelled (o., 30; o.r., 814; o.r.w., 1).

April 2 (Mo.).—Special patrol sent out to post near Frelinghein (o., 30; o.r., 817).

April 3 (Tu.).—Quiet day (o., 30; o.r., 812).

April 4 (We.).—Snipers active (o., 30; o.r., 808; o.r.w., 3).

April 5 (Th.).—Relieved by Wiltshire troops and moved to huts at Oosthove Farm (o., 29; o.r., 811; o.r.w., 1; o.r.w., 4).

April 6 (Fr.).—Camp, Oosthove Farm. Settling down (o., 29; o.r., 808). Oosthove Farm.

April 7 (Sa.).—Working parties, Ploeg-Steert Wood. Aeroplane brought down in flames near camp (o., 26; o.r., 806).

April 8 (Su.).—Working parties, Ploeg-Steert Wood. Special Easter service (o., 26; o.r., 790).

April 9 (Mo.).—Working parties, Ploeg-Steert Wood (o., 26; o.r., 787).

April 10 (Tu.).—Working parties Ploeg-Steert Wood. Card and draught tournament (o., 26; o.r., 782).

April 11 (We.).—Working parties Ploeg-Steert Wood. Card and draught tournament (o., 27; o.r., 781).

April 12 (Th.).—Working parties Ploeg-Steert Wood. Card and draught tournament (o., 27; o.r., 780).

April 13 (Fr.).—Working parties, Ploeg-Steert Wood (o., 27; o.r., 775).

April 14 (Sa.).—Working parties Ploeg-Steert Wood (o., 27; o.r., 786).

April 15 (Su.).—Working parties, Ploeg-Steert Wood (o., 27; o.r., 796).

April 16 (Mo.).—Working parties, Ploeg-Steert Wood (o., 26; o.r., 799).

April 17 (Tu.).—Working parties, Ploeg-Steert Wood (o., 26; o.r., 795).

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

137

- April 18 (We.).—Battalion moved to Ploeg-Steert Wood and relieved 42nd Battalion in supports (o., 28; o.r., 801). Rifle House.
- April 19 (Th.).—Relieved 41st Battalion in St. Yves Sector (o., 27; o.r., 813). Hope House.
- April 20 (Fr.).—St. Yves Sector. Lively Minnie bombardment (o., 27; o.r., 808; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 3).
- April 21 (Sa.).—Lively Minnie bombardment (o., 27; o.r., 810; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 2).
- April 22 (Su.).—Artillery activity (o., 29; o.r., 818; o.r.k., 1).
- April 23 (Mo.).—Artillery activity (o., 30; o.r., 821).
- April 24 (Tu.).—Normal day. Dead Boche brought in from No Man's Land (o., 30; o.r., 845; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 2).
- April 25 (We.).—Artillery and trench mortar activity (o., 30; o.r., 847; o.r.w., 6).
- April 26 (Th.).—Artillery and trench mortar activity (o., 30; o.r., 854; o.r.w., 2).
- April 27 (Fr.).—Artillery and trench mortar activity (o., 32; o.r., 862; o.r.k., 1).
- April 28 (Sa.).—Relieved at night by 39th Battalion. Moved to billets, Armentieres (o., 34; o.r., 881). Rue Strassburg.
- April 29 (Su.).—Billets, Armentieres. Preparing for move to back areas (o., 34; o.r., 890).
- April 30 (Mo.).—Preparing for move to back areas (o., 34; o.r., 929).
- May 1 (Tu.).—Left Armentieres at 7.15 a.m., and marched with Brigade to billets in Petit-Sec-Bois (o., 34; o.r., 950). Petit-Sec-Bois.
- May 2 (We.).—Continued march at 6.15 a.m. and arrived in billets at Ebblinghem at 2 p.m. (o., 34; o.r., 950). Ebblinghem.
- May 3 (Th.).—Left Ebblinghem, 7.0 a.m., and reached St. Martin au Laert at 11.45 a.m. (o., 35; o.r., 950). St. Martin au Laert.
- May 4 (Fr.).—Marched to training area at Journy and billeted (o., 35; o.r., 950). Journy.
- May 5 (Sa.).—Billets, Journy Area. Platoon training, 8 a.m. to 1 p.m. (o., 35; o.r., 940).
- May 6 (Su.).—Physical training and bayonet fighting, 9.0 to 10.30 a.m. Church parade, 6.30 p.m. Concert, 7 p.m. Lecture to officers and non-commissioned officers at 8 p.m. (o., 35; o.r., 940).
- May 7 (Mo.).—Billets, Journy Area. Company and specialist training (o., 35; o.r., 950).
- May 8 (Tu.).—Company and specialist training (o., 34; o.r., 950).
- May 9 (We.).—Battalion training in open warfare, 8 a.m. to 4 p.m. (o., 34; o.r., 950).
- May 10 (Th.).—Battalion training in trench to trench attack, 8 a.m. to 4 p.m. (o., 34; o.r., 950).
- May 11 (Fr.).—Battalion training in trench to trench attack, 8 a.m. to 4 p.m. (o., 34; o.r., 950).
- May 12 (Sa.).—Brigade scheme under war conditions (o., 36; o.r., 950).
- May 13 (Su.).—Battalion sports, Church parade, concert (o., 36; o.r., 960).
- May 14 (Mo.).—Repeated Brigade scheme in presence of Army, Corps, and Divisional Commanders (o., 36; o.r., 960).
- May 15 (Tu.).—Battalion training in open warfare under Commanding Officer (o., 36; o.r., 960).
- May 16 (We.).—Battalion training in open warfare by companies under Company Commanders (o., 36; o.r., 960).
- May 17 (Th.).—Battalion training in open warfare under Commanding Officer (o., 36; o.r., 960).
- May 18 (Fr.).—Began return march to line at 6 a.m. Billeted

at St. Martin au Laert for the night (o., 34; o.r., 960). St. Martin au Laert.

May 19 (Sa.).—Resumed March at 9 a.m., and billeted for the night at Wallon Cappel (o., 34; o.r., 950). Wallon Cappel.

May 20 (Su.).—Left at 7 a.m. for Strazeele, where billeted (o., 34; o.r., 950). Strazeele.

May 21 (Mo.).—Marched from Strazeele to Armentieres, billeting at 2.30 p.m. off Notre Dame Square (o., 34; o.r., 950). Rue Sadi Carnot, Armentieres.

May 22 (Tu.).—Rested in billets in Armentieres (o., 34; o.r., 940).

May 23 (We.).—Left billets at 9 p.m. and proceeded to front line trench at Le Touquet (o., 32; o.r., 920). Surrey Farm.

May 24 (Th.).—Line Le Touquet. Relief of 36th Battalion completed at 2.15 a.m. Conditions during day normal. Patrols and wiring during night.

May 25 (Fr.).—Quiet day. Put out seven patrols by night and improved C.T. and F.L. Also wired 50 yards to right of Suffolk avenue (o., 31; o.r., 920; o.r.w., 2).

May 26 (Sa.).—Quiet day. Repairs to duckboards and C.T. Wired 50 yards to left of Suffolk Avenue (o., 31; o.r., 910; o.r.w., 1).

May 27 (Su.).—Trench mortars and 18-pounders engaged salient C 10b. Patrols very active by night. Repairing defences (o., 30; o.r., 890).

May 28 (Mo.).—Enemy trench guns, etc., active. Line otherwise normal. Patrols and repairs as usual (o., 29; o.r., 860).

May 29 (Tu.).—Our operations normal. Enemy active against our front line, wire and communication trenches with minenwerfers and gas shells (o., 28; o.r., 860; o.r.w., 3).

May 30 (We.).—Line normal. Repaired Amen Corner and Long Avenue (o., 28; o.r., 860; o.r.w., 1).

May 31 (Th.).—Strong patrol out, but bright moon prevented entry into enemy trenches (o., 24; o.r., 780).

June 1 (Fr.).—Battalion relieved by 24 Lancashires. Situation normal. Raid under Lieutenant C. L. Herbert, with Lieutenant W. G. Collier officer commanding assault. No identification. Three casualties (o., 24; o.r., 780; o.r.w., 1; o.r.w., 2).

June 2 (Sa.).—Billets Pont de Nieppe. Resting (o., 24; o.r., 770). Pont de Nieppe.

June 3 (Su.).—Re-equipment for offensive. Lecture by Commanding Officer to all non-commissioned officers (o., 24; o.r., 770; o.r.w., 1).

June 4 (Mo.).—Inspection of model trenches at Brune-Gaye. Lieutenant Colman and 30 o.r. raided (o., 23; o.r., 760; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 14).

June 5 (Tu.).—Preparation for offensive; continued study of trenches. Lieutenant Shepherd and 22 o.r. raided (o., 23; o.r., 760).

June 6 (We.).—Preparations for offensive; continued study of trenches. Moved for St. Andrew's Drive (o., 23; o.r., 760; o.r.w., 12). St. Andrew's Drive.

June 7 (Th.).—Line, St. Andrew's Drive. Provided carrying parties to 9th Infantry Brigade in front line (o., 23; o.r., 750; o.r.w., 1; o.r.w., 7).

June 8 (Fr.).—Provided carrying parties to 9th Infantry Brigade in front line (o., 23; o.r., 750; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 5).

June 9 (Sa.).—Provided carrying parties to 9th Infantry Brigade in front line (o., 22; o.r., 750; o.r.k., 4; o.r.w., 1).

June 10 (Su.).—Carrying parties till nightfall. Moved at 9 p.m., to relief of the 44th. Relief completed at 10 p.m. Attacked and captured Undulating Trench (o., 22; o.r., 750; o.r.w., 30). Old Front Line, Messines.

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

139

June 11 (Mo.).—Line, Undulating Trench. Consolidated new positions. Relieved by 16th Battalion (o., 20; o.r., 700; o.w., 3; o.r.k., 11; o.r.w., 15). Old Front Line, Messines.

June 12 (Tu.).—Line, St. Andrew's Drive. Left at 11 a.m. for Neuve Eglise (o., 20; o.r., 680; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 30). Neuve Eglise.

June 13 (We.).—Billets at Neuve Eglise. Reorganisation and equipment (o., 20; o.r., 680; o.r.w., 3).

June 14 (Th.).—Moved to billets at Steenwerck (o., 28; o.r., 770). Steenwerck.

June 15 (Fr.).—Billets at Steenwerck. Platoon and Company training. Inspection by Company Commanders (o., 28; o.r., 760).

June 16 (Sa.).—Platoon and Company training (o., 29; o.r., 760).

June 17 (Su.).—Church parade at 7.30 p.m. (o., 29; o.r., 770).

June 18 (Mo.).—Company training of specialists for new offensive (o., 30; o.r., 780).

June 19 (Tu.).—Company training of specialists for new offensive. Inspection (o., 30; o.r., 790).

June 20 (We.).—Company training till noon (o., 32; o.r., 790).

June 21 (Th.).—Battalion left Steenwerck for billets in Neuve Eglise at 4.20 a.m. (o., 32; o.r., 780). Neuve Eglise.

June 22 (Fr.).—Billets at Neuve Eglise till 6 p.m., when Battalion moved to supports at Messines and relieved the Royal Irish Rifles (o., 32; o.r., 790).

June 23 (Sa.).—Support line, Messines. Supplied working parties in front and support lines (o., 32; o.r., 780; o.r.k., 5; o.r.w., 10). Support lines, Messines.

June 24 (Su.).—Supplied working parties in front and support lines (o., 32; o.r., 770; o.r.w., 2).

June 25 (Mo.).—Supplied working parties in front and support lines (o., 32; o.r., 780; o.r.w., 3).

June 26 (Tu.).—Supplied working parties in front and support lines (o., 32; o.r., 780; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 1). Steignast Farm.

June 27 (We.).—Relieved 41st Battalion in front line. Conditions normal. Commenced construction of new front line (o., 32; o.r., 780; o.r.w., 1).

June 28 (Th.).—Construction of new front line continued. Patrols as usual (o., 32; o.r., 790; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 4).

June 29 (Fr.).—Situation normal. Usual patrols by night. Heavy enemy shelling, as the result of his S.O.S. (o., 32; o.r., 790; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 1).

June 30 (Sa.).—Heavy enemy artillery active on sector. Our patrols active by night. Completed 50 yards wiring (o., 31; o.r., 780; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 14).

July 1 (Su.).—Increased artillery activity. Our patrols active. Repairs to front line (o., 31; o.r., 770; o.r.k., 3; o.r.w., 1).

July 2 (Mo.).—Our Lewis guns very active on enemy aircraft and wiring party. Our patrols outnumbered (o., 30; o.r., 740; o.r.k., 5).

July 3 (Tu.).—Enemy artillery again active on lines. Our night fighting patrol in No Man's Land forced to retire (o., 33; o.r., 730; o.r.k., 5; o.r.w., 13).

July 4 (We.).—Enemy shelling of front and support lines very heavy. Our patrols drove in parties of the enemy from No Man's Land (o., 32; o.r., 690; o.w., 2; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 21).

July 5 (Th.).—Continued shelling of our lines. Proceeded with new trench north of Steignast Farm. Enemy patrols dispersed (o., 31; o.r., 690; o.w., 1; o.r.w., 3).

July 6 (Fr.).—43rd Battalion relieved at 2 a.m. by the 41st. Returned to support line and resumed carrying and digging for front line troops (o., 33; o.r., 690; o.w., 1; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 17).

July 7 (Sa.).—Support Line, Messines. Working parties for front line (o., 30; o.r., 690; o.r.w., 1). Support Line, Messines.

July 8 (Su.).—Working parties for front line (o., 28; o.r., 700; o.r.w., 4).

July 9 (Mo.).—Working parties for front line (o., 30; o.r., 710; o.r.w., 2).

July 10 (Tu.).—Working parties for front line (o., 30; o.r., 720; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 1).

July 11 (We.).—Relieved by 35th Battalion at 1 a.m. Moved to Rest Camp near Kemmel (o., 31; o.r., 710). Rest Camp T 2 Central, near Mount Kemmel.

July 12 (Th.).—Equipment and inspection by Company Commanders (o., 30; o.r., 720).

July 13 (Fr.).—Specialist training in companies (o., 31; o.r., 720).

July 14 (Sa.).—Specialist training in companies (o., 31; o.r., 720).

July 15 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 29; o.r., 730).

July 16 (Mo.).—Training of companies in specialist work (o., 29; o.r., 730).

July 17 (Tu.).—Training of companies in specialist work (o., 30; o.r., 730).

July 18 (We.).—Training of companies in specialist work (o., 28; o.r., 720).

July 19 (Th.).—Training of companies in specialist work. Two hours' night training under smoke and gas (o., 28; o.r., 730).

July 20 (Fr.).—Training of companies in specialist work (o., 28; o.r., 730).

July 21 (Sa.).—Training of companies in specialist work (o., 28; o.r., 740).

July 22 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 28; o.r., 740).

July 23 (Mo.).—Training of companies in specialist work and offensive (o., 28; o.r., 740).

July 24 (Tu.).—Training of companies in specialist work and offensive (o., 28; o.r., 740).

July 25 (We.).—Brigade sports commenced, but stopped by rain at 1 p.m. (o., 26; o.r., 750).

July 26 (Th.).—Special training of companies for offensive (o., 27; o.r., 750).

July 27 (Fr.).—Special training of companies for offensive (o., 26; o.r., 750).

July 28 (Sa.).—Special training of companies for offensive (o., 26; o.r., 770).

July 29 (Su.).—Heavy rain prevents church parade (o., 26; o.r., 780).

July 30 (Mo.).—Battalion equipped for operation. Left Kemmel per motor lorries for Souvenir Farm; marched thence to front line by platoons (o., 26; o.r., 790).

July 31 (Tu.).—Front Line, Messines. Reached line at 3.40 a.m. Attacked and captured, north of River Douve, consolidated enemy positions on a 1,000 yards frontage (o., 26; o.r., 780; o.k., 2; o.w., 6; o.r.k., 37; o.r.w., 176). Front Line, Messines.

August 1 (We.).—Relieved at 3 a.m. by 41st Battalion. Returned to camp near Mount Kemmel (o., 18, o.r., 550). Rest Camp, near Mount Kemmel.

August 2 (Th.).—Heavy rain. Men remained in tents sleeping. Clothes sent to baths to be washed and dried (o., 16; o.r., 560).

August 3 (Fr.).—Heavy rain. No training (o., 16; o.r., 570).

August 4 (Sa.).—Battalion marched to Jesus Farm, near Steenwerck (o., 16; o.r., 560). Jesus Farm.



CALENDAR AND DIARY.

141

COMMONWEALTH PARLIAMENTARY JOURNAL

August 5 (Su.).—Camp, Jesus Farm. Still raining heavily. No training (o., 16; o.r., 550).

August 6 (Mo.).—Began Battalion training in general offensive work (o., 18; o.r., 570).

August 7 (Tu.).—Continued Battalion training in general offensive work (o., 18; o.r., 570).

August 8 (We.).—Continued Battalion training in general offensive work (o., 22; o.r., 570).

August 9 (Th.).—Continued Battalion training in general offensive work (o., 22; o.r., 570).

August 10 (Fr.).—Continued Battalion training in general offensive work (o., 22; o.r., 570).

August 11 (Sa.).—Continued Battalion training in general offensive work (o., 23; o.r., 570).

August 12 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 25; o.r., 580).

August 13 (Mo.).—Battalion supplied working parties for front line at Messines and for building dumps at De Seule. Training when possible (o., 25; o.r., 580).

August 14 (Tu.).—Working parties continued. Specialists only training (o., 24; o.r., 580).

August 15 (We.).—Working parties continued. Specialists only training (o., 24; o.r., 570).

August 16 (Th.).—Training. Working parties to line at Messines (o., 24; o.r., 570).

August 17 (Fr.).—Training. Working parties to line at Messines (o., 24; o.r., 570).

August 18 (Sa.).—Training. Working parties to line at Messines (o., 27; o.r., 560).

August 19 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 27; o.r., 570; o.r.w., 2).

August 20 (Mo.).—Battalion training and working parties (o., 28; o.r., 570).

August 21 (Tu.).—Battalion training and working parties (o., 29; o.r., 580).

August 22 (We.).—Transport left Steenwerck for Avroult (o., 27; o.r., 580). Avroult.

August 23 (Th.).—Billets, Avroult. Battalion training by companies and specialist instruction (o., 28; o.r., 590).

August 24 (Fr.).—Battalion training by companies and specialist instruction (o., 29; o.r., 590).

August 25 (Sa.).—Battalion training by companies, and specialist instruction (o., 29; o.r., 590).

August 26 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 26; o.r., 580).

August 27 (Mo.).—Training continued and specialist instruction (o., 25; o.r., 590).

August 28 (Tu.).—Training continued by companies (o., 22; o.r., 590).

August 29 (We.).—Training continued by companies (o., 23; o.r., 600).

August 30 (Th.).—Training continued by companies (o., 24; o.r., 590).

August 31 (Fr.).—Training continued by companies. Route march (o., 24; o.r., 600).

September 1 (Sa.).—Training in specialist work by companies (o., 24; o.r., 600).

September 2 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 26; o.r., 600).

September 3 (Mo.).—Battalion route march, 10 miles (o., 26; o.r., 590).

September 4 (Tu.).—Specialist training by companies (o., 27; o.r., 580).

September 5 (We.).—Specialist training by companies (o., 27; o.r., 580).



- September 6 (Th.).—Specialist training by companies (o., 25; o.r., 580).
- September 7 (Fr.).—Specialist training by companies (o., 26; o.r., 570).
- September 8 (Sa.).—Specialist training by companies (o., 26; o.r., 570).
- September 9 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 27; o.r., 580).
- September 10 (Mo.).—Specialist training by companies (o., 27; o.r., 590).
- September 11 (Tu.).—Specialist training by companies. Route march (o., 29; o.r., 590).
- September 12 (We.).—Bathing parade, sports, gas drill (o., 29; o.r., 590).
- September 13 (Th.).—Advance guard and outpost scheme in conjunction with the 44th Battalion (o., 28; o.r., 590).
- September 14 (Fr.).—Attack following advance guard and outpost scheme in conjunction with the 44th Battalion (o., 28; o.r., 600).
- September 15 (Sa.).—Examination of specialists (o., 29; o.r., 600).
- September 16 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 29; o.r., 600).
- September 17 (Mo.).—Inspection of ground for Brigade scheme by Battalion officers. Battalion gains second place in Brigade sports (o., 31; o.r., 610).
- September 18 (Tu.).—Reserve Battalion in Brigade scheme (o., 30; o.r., 610).
- September 19 (We.).—Left Avroult at 8 a.m. for holiday at seaside, Tardingham (o., 30; o.r., 620).
- September 20 (Th.).—Tardingham. Recreation (o., 29; o.r., 610).
- September 21 (Fr.).—Billets, Avroult. Battalion returned to billets at Avroult during day (o., 29; o.r., 640). Avroult.
- September 22 (Sa.).—Battalion attended inspection of 3rd Australian Division by Commander-in-Chief (Sir Douglas Haig) at Drionville (o., 29; o.r., 630).
- September 23 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 29; o.r., 630).
- September 24 (Mo.).—Training by companies for new offensive (o., 30; o.r., 630).
- September 25 (Tu.).—Battalion moved with Brigade for the line. Billeted for the night at Blaringhem (o., 30; o.r., 630). Blaringhem.
- September 26 (We.).—Continued the march and billeted for the night at Steenvoorde (o., 28; o.r., 630). Steenvoorde.
- September 27 (Th.).—Moved to Battalion Camp, No. 31, near Poperinghe (o., 28; o.r., 630). Poperinghe.
- September 28 (Fr.).—At Poperinghe. Training for new offensive; 200 men on working party (o., 27; o.r., 640).
- September 29 (Sa.).—Training continued; 100 men on working party (o., 26; o.r., 640).
- September 30 (Su.).—Training continued; 100 men on working party. Church parade (o., 26; o.r., 640).
- October 1 (Mo.).—Training continued; 100 men on working party (o., 27; o.r., 640).
- October 2 (Tu.).—Left per train for Ypres at 2.45 p.m. Bivouaced near Hell Fire Corner (o., 27; o.r., 640). Hell Fire Corner.
- October 3 (We.).—Bivouaced near Hell Fire Corner till 9 p.m., when began approach march to assembly point for attack (o., 26; o.r., 640).

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

143

October 4 (Th.).—Reached "jumping off" line at 2 a.m. Advanced at 6 a.m., captured first objective line, 700 yards, and consolidated the position (o., 22; o.r., 530; o.k., 4; o.w., 2; o.r.k., 34; o.r.w., 109). Dugout, Bostin Farm.

October 5 (Fr.).—Battalion furnished carrying parties for the rest of the Brigade, which had gone forward. Was relieved by the 66th Divisional Troops. Retired to Bivouac at Asylum, Ypres (o., 22; o.r., 510). Asylum, Ypres.

October 6 (Sa.).—Battalion marched to Toronto Camp and rested (o., 22; o.r., 510). Toronto Camp.

October 7 (Su.).—At Toronto Camp. Resting. Church parade (o., 22; o.r., 510).

October 8 (Mo.).—Organisation and equipment for next offensive (o., 25; o.r., 500).

October 9 (Tu.).—Left Toronto Camp for front line. Bivouaced for the night at the junction of F Track and the old British front line (o., 25; o.r., 510; o.r.k., 3; o.r.w., 30). Junction of F Track and old British line.

October 10 (We.).—Furnished working party on the railway line until 6.30 p.m. Moved up at night to close support of the 44th Battalion in the front line left of railway near Seine (o., 27; o.r., 530; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 4). Shell hole near Boethoek.

October 11 (Th.).—Support line at Seine till night, when moved to Bremen Redoubt and dug in (o., 27; o.r., 540; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 2).

October 12 (Fr.).—Bremen Redoubt. Resting (o., 26; o.r., 550; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 4).

October 13 (Sa.).—Resting till 8 p.m., when again moved along to close support of 44th in line near Seine (o., 27; o.r., 550).

October 14 (Su.).—Support line to 44th Battalion in line near Seine (o., 26; o.r., 530; o.r.k., 3; o.r.w., 2).

October 15 (Mo.).—Battalion in line near Seine till 5.30 p.m., when Battalion was relieved by 33rd Battalion and moved as Divisional reserve to position in front of sunken road, left of railway (o., 26; o.r., 510; o.r.k., 3). Sunken Road near Seine (Dugout).

October 16 (Tu.).—Divisional Reserve. Battalion employed as salvage and burial parties (o., 26; o.r., 500; o.w., 1; o.r.k., 9; o.r.w., 20).

October 17 (We.).—Battalion employed as salvage and burial parties (o., 26; o.r., 580; o.r.w., 1).

October 18 (Th.).—Battalion employed as salvage and burial parties (o., 24; o.r., 550).

October 19 (Fr.).—Battalion employed as salvage and burial parties.

October 20 (Sa.).—Battalion employed as salvage and burial parties (o., 24; o.r., 440; o.r.k., 4; o.r.w., 9).

October 21 (Su.).—Battalion employed as salvage and burial parties. Canadians took over sector. Battalion moved at 6 p.m. to Camp at Vlamertinghe (o., 24; o.r., 440).

October 22 (Mo.).—Left camp at Vlamertinghe by motor 'bus for Avroult, where billeted at 5 p.m. (o., 24; o.r., 440). Avroult.

October 23 (Tu.).—Billets at Avroult. Resting (o., 24; o.r., 440).

October 24 (We.).—Cleaning arms and equipment (o., 26; o.r., 460).

October 25 (Th.).—Began elementary training. Sent 12 men to school (o., 26; o.r., 460).

October 26 (Fr.).—Continued training (o., 26; o.r., 480).

October 27 (Sa.).—Continued training (o., 27; o.r., 490).

October 28 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 26; o.r., 480).

October 29 (Mo.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders (o., 27; o.r., 480).

- October 30 (Tu.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders (o., 29; o.r., 470).
- October 31 (We.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders (o., 29; o.r., 470).
- November 1 (Th.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders (o., 31; o.r., 470).
- November 2 (Fr.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders (o., 31; o.r., 470).
- November 3 (Sa.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders. Kit inspection (o., 31; o.r., 470).
- November 4 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 36; o.r., 490).
- November 5 (Mo.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders. Route march (o., 34; o.r., 490).
- November 6 (Tu.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders. Route march (o., 34; o.r., 490).
- November 7 (We.).—Company training by Platoon Commanders. Route march (o., 34; o.r., 490).
- November 8 (Th.).—Musketry with rifles and Lewis guns on open range (o., 33; o.r., 500).
- November 9 (Fr.).—Musketry with rifles and Lewis guns on open range (o., 35; o.r., 500).
- November 10 (Sa.).—Inspection and preparation for move (o., 35; o.r., 500).
- November 11 (Su.).—Training and church parade (o., 33; o.r., 500).
- November 12 (Mo.).—Left at 7 a.m. for Steenbecque Area, and billeted for the night at Wittes (o., 33; o.r., 500). Wittes.
- November 13 (Tu.).—Marched from Wittes to Douliou, where billeted at 6.30 p.m. (o., 34; o.r., 500). Farm, one mile north of Douliou.
- November 14 (We.).—Billets at Douliou. Resting (o., 34; o.r., 500).
- November 15 (Th.).—Left at 11 a.m. for forward area and billeted for the night at Cross Roads (Steenwerck, Bailleul, Neuve Eglise) (o., 34; o.r., 490). Tent Camp.
- November 16 (Fr.).—Moved to Battalion Camp at Canteen Corner, and became part Reserve to 9th and 10th Brigades in front line, from River Lys to River Douve (o., 33; o.r., 500). Canteen Corner).
- November 17 (Sa.).—Camp, Canteen Corner. Resting (o., 33; o.r., 500).
- November 18 (Su.).—Church parade. One hour's training (o., 34; o.r., 500).
- November 19 (Mo.).—General training commenced. Also reconnaissance of front line and routes. Raid training (o., 32; o.r., 510).
- November 20 (Tu.).—General and specialists training in the forenoon. Sports during the afternoon (o., 32; o.r., 520).
- November 21 (We.).—General and specialists training in the forenoon. Sports during the afternoon (o., 31; o.r., 520).
- November 22 (Th.).—General and specialists training in the forenoon. Sports during the afternoon (o., 31; o.r., 530).
- November 23 (Fr.).—General and specialists training in the forenoon. Sports during the afternoon (o., 29; o.r., 540).
- November 24 (Sa.).—General and specialists training in the forenoon. Sports during the afternoon (o., 29; o.r., 540).
- November 25 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 31; o.r., 540).
- November 26 (Mo.).—Training as above. Brigade Officers' dinner (o., 34; o.r., 540).

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

145

- November 27 (Tu.).—Training as above (o., 34; o.r., 540).  
 November 28 (We.).—Route march, via Neuve Eglise and Dranutre (o., 32; o.r., 549).  
 November 29 (Th.).—Companies and raiding party training for offensive (o., 32; o.r., 560).  
 November 30 (Fr.).—Companies and raiding party training for offensive. Five mile run during afternoon (o., 34; o.r., 560).  
 December 1 (Sa.).—Kit inspection and training by companies (o., 34; o.r., 550).  
 December 2 (Su.).—Church parade. One hour's ceremonial training (o., 34; o.r., 560).  
 December 3 (Mo.).—Lectures and training for defence against gas. Bayonet fighting and extended order drill (o., 34; o.r., 560).  
 December 4 (Tu.).—Presentation of medals by General Birdwood at Petit Pont. Training in offensive tactics on Corps Training Ground (o., 34; o.r., 560).  
 December 5 (We.).—Battalion employed as working party laying mains, Nieppe-Hill 63. Camp shelled by enemy long-range guns (o., 34; o.r., 560).  
 December 6 (Th.).—Work on mains continued (o., 24; o.r., 550).  
 December 7 (Fr.).—Work on mains continued (o., 24; o.r., 550).  
 December 8 (Sa.).—Work on mains continued (o., 24; o.r., 560).  
 December 9 (Su.).—Work on mains continued (o., 24; o.r., 570).  
 December 10 (Mo.).—Adopted revised Battalion ceremonial for "falling in." Companies training in bayonet fighting, wiring, and extended order (o., 24; o.r., 570).  
 December 11 (Tu.).—Voting on conscription issue (Referendum) (o., 22; o.r., 570).  
 December 12 (We.).—Voting continued. Musketry, bayonet fighting, and extended order (o., 22; o.r., 570).  
 December 13 (Th.).—Training, musketry, bayonet fighting, extended order (o., 22; o.r., 590).  
 December 14 (Fr.).—Kit inspection. One company detached to Wulverghem (o., 22; o.r., 590).  
 December 15 (Sa.).—Battalion left at 10 a.m. Marched to new hutments at Locre (o., 21; o.r., 600). Locre.  
 December 16 (Su.).—Camp at Locre. Church parade. Presentation of medals by General Birdwood (o., 21; o.r., 600).  
 December 17 (Mo.).—Indoor training owing to bad weather (o., 24; o.r., 600).  
 December 18 (Tu.).—Training. Battalion formation and route marches (o., 24; o.r., 610).  
 December 19 (We.).—Battalion left Locre and moved to De Seule. Camped for the night (o., 23; o.r., 620). De Seule.  
 December 20 (Th.).—Left De Seule for billets in Erquinghem (o., 23; o.r., 610). Erquinghem.  
 December 21 (Fr.).—Billets at Erquinghem. Sent working party to the trenches (o., 23; o.r., 610).  
 December 22 (Sa.).—Working parties continued. Christmas dinner (o., 24; o.r., 610).  
 December 23 (Su.).—Working parties continued. Reconnaissance in the lines (o., 24; o.r., 620).  
 December 24 (Mo.).—Working parties continued. Reconnaissance in the lines (o., 24; o.r., 620).  
 December 25 (Tu.).—Christmas Day. No working party. Specialists went into the line (o., 23; o.r., 830).  
 December 26 (We.).—Preparations for moving into the line during morning. Left billets at 4.30 p.m. on approach march. Relieved 42nd Battalion at 8 p.m. (o., 23; o.r., 830). Line at Bois Grenier.

K

December 27 (Th.).—Line at Bois Grenier. Situation quiet. Weather cold, with snow. Generals Birdwood and Cannan visited the line (o., 22; o.r., 820).

December 28 (Fr.).—Situation quiet. Little artillery activity. Moon and snow prevent patrolling. Wiring done (o., 22; o.r., 810).

December 29 (Sa.).—Moderate artillery activity. Situation normal. Patrols out by night (o., 22; o.r., 798).

December 30 (Su.).—Condition normal. Patrols and wiring by night. One enemy patrol dispersed (o., 22; o.r., 799).

December 31 (Mo.).—Day quiet. Enemy machine guns and bombers active at night, until midnight. Work and repair to wire and trenches (o., 22; o.r., 814).

— 1918. —

January 1 (Tu.).—Situation very quiet. Nine night patrols in No Man's Land. Our artillery and trench mortars active (o., 22; o.r., 819). Line at Bois Grenier.

January 2 (We.).—Again very quiet, save for our guns and trench mortars. Patrols reported No Man's Land clear (o., 23; o.r., 817).

January 3 (Th.).—Mutual artillery activity during good light. Relieved 9 p.m., and marched over frozen ground to Waterlands (o., 23; o.r., 819). Waterlands.

January 4 (Fr.).—Relief March. Proceeded from Waterlands to Camp at Loere by motor lorries (o., 23; o.r., 827). Loere.

January 5 (Sa.).—At Loere. Company training and kit inspections. Bathing parade (o., 25; o.r., 437).

January 6 (Su.).—Church parade. Weather bitterly cold. Lecture by Commanding Officer to officers (o., 25; o.r., 838).

January 7 (Mo.).—Training commenced despite a thaw; 10 signallers and 12 members of headquarters intelligence section to schools (o., 25; o.r., 830). Camp at Loere.

January 8 (Tu.).—Very heavy intermittent falls of snow prevent outdoor training and recreation sports (o., 29; o.r., 820).

January 9 (We.).—Indoor training only owing to snow. Lectures to non-commissioned officers and officers by Second in Command and Commanding Officer (o., 34; o.r., 825).

January 10 (Th.).—Thaw set in, making ground impracticable for outdoor training. Lectures and indoor training (o., 34; o.r., 819).

January 11 (Fr.).—Battalion route march six miles. Lecture to officers by major from A.F.C. Lectures to non-commissioned officers (o., 38; o.r., 817).

January 12 (Sa.).—Improved weather. Medical and kit inspection. Half holiday afternoon (o., 35; o.r., 816).

January 13 (Su.).—Weather fine. One hour Battalion ceremonial parade. Church parade (o., 33; o.r., 819).

January 14 (Mo.).—Recurrence of snow. Battalion parade cancelled, but some drill was done. Lectures, non-commissioned officers and officers (o., 33; o.r., 817).

January 15 (Tu.).—Rain caused cancellation of outdoor syllabus. Lecture to officers and non-commissioned officers (o., 33; o.r., 804).

January 16 (We.).—Snow fell all day. Indoor syllabus work. Half-holiday in afternoon (o., 34; o.r., 809).

January 17 (Th.).—Indoor syllabus. Lecture to officers and non-commissioned officers. Thaw, with rain, during afternoon (o., 32; o.r., 814).

January 18 (Fr.).—Brigade Staff present at Battalion parade. Company and platoon training. Lecture to officers by General Officer Commanding Division (o., 32; o.r., 812).



CALENDAR AND DIARY.

147

January 19 (Sa.).—Route march, 7½ miles. Inspected by Brigadier. Company Commanders and Imperial Officers inspected Battalion alarm post trenches. Lectures (o., 31; o.r., 807).

January 20 (Su.).—Church parade. Battalion lost match at football to 3rd Pioneer Battalion (o., 31; o.r., 810).

January 21 (Mo.).—Battalion and Company parades. Battalion gained second place in Brigade Competition (15 platoon). Concert by 44th Battalion (o., 32; o.r., 825).

January 22 (Tu.).—Raining, but training continued. Bathing parade. Lecture on "Censorship Regulations," attended by ten officers at Neuve Eglise (o., 32; o.r., 821).

January 23 (We.).—Battalion parade and company training till noon. Lecture at the Camouflage Dump to officers. Pay (o., 32; o.r., 828).

January 24 (Th.).—Battalion parade and company training till noon. Inter-company football. Lectures to officers and non-commissioned officers. Battalion concert in evening (o., 31; o.r., 837).

January 25 (Fr.).—Battalion parade and company training till noon. Recreation in afternoon. Lecture to officers and non-commissioned officers. Kit inspection and preparation for moving. Won football match versus 48th Battalion. Combined concert in evening (o., 32; o.r., 832).

January 26 (Sa.).—Kit inspection and preparation for moving. Won football match v. 48th Battalion. Combined concert in evening.

January 27 (Su.).—Loere to Romarin. Battalion left Loere at 12.10 p.m., and marched to Romarin Camp, where it remained for the night (o., 32; o.r., 837). Romarin.

January 28 (Mo.).—Moved to camp at Rossignol and settled down in huts (o., 32; o.r., 837). Rossignol.

January 29 (Tu.).—Rossignol Camp. Battalion training recommenced. Recreation as usual in the afternoon. Reconnaissance of line (o., 32; o.r., 839).

January 30 (We.).—Battalion training and recreation. Reconnaissance. Concert in evening (o., 30; o.r., 831).

January 31 (Th.).—Whole day given to training. Reconnaissance of line continued (o., 30; o.r., 820).

February 1 (Fr.).—Battalion training and line reconnaissance. Concert given by 41st Battalion in evening (o., 30; o.r., 822).

February 2 (Sa.).—Training and reconnaissance. Company sent to line for salvaging during fog, but light improved and work had to be suspended. Concert (o., 30; o.r., 818).

February 3 (Su.).—Ceremonial parade and church service. Football versus 6th Brigade Artillery in afternoon (o., 31; o.r., 819).

February 4 (Mo.).—Training and reconnaissance. Baths and inter-company football. Specialists sent into the line, 5 p.m. (o., 31; o.r., 814).

February 5 (Tu.).—Training and inspection by General Birdwood. Left at 4.45 p.m., and by 10 p.m. had taken over 3,000 yards front line from 41st Battalion, opposite Frelinghein (o., 31; o.r., 814). Despierre Farm.

February 6 (We.).—Line at Le Touquet. Enemy artillery active. 57th Division raided the enemy 3,000 yards south, but night quiet. Patrols uneventful (o., 31; o.r., 817).

February 7 (Th.).—Situation normal. Patrols examine No Man's Land, but see no enemy parties (o., 41; o.r., 821; o.r.w., 1).

February 8 (Fr.).—Situation normal. Our patrols active. No enemy seen (o., 41; o.r., 819).

February 9 (Sa.).—Observers see much movement by enemy. Our artillery active about Warneton. Relief of enemy suspected (o., 41; o.r., 820; o.r.w., 1).



February 10 (Su.).—Situation generally normal in our sector. 10th Brigade successfully raided Warneton. Patrols see no enemy (o., 31; o.r., 818).

February 11 (Mo.).—Conditions normal. No enemy seen by night patrols (o., 31; o.r., 814).

February 12 (Tu.).—Visibility poor and day quiet. Patrols normal. Our artillery active v. Twin Farm (o., 29; o.r., 810).

February 13 (We.).—Artillery active at intervals. Patrols reported enemy active at Screen Farm. Relieved by 41st Battalion (o., 29; o.r., 805; o.r.w., 1).

February 14 (Th.).—Returned to Camp at Le Rossignol. Baths, re-equipment, and an evening concert (o., 29; o.r., 803). Rossignol.

February 15 (Fr.).—Rossignol Camp. Fifty per cent. on working parties to line. Special training for signallers. Concert by 11th Field Ambulance (o., 27; o.r., 801).

February 16 (Sa.).—Working parties continued. Further allotment of baths at Papot (o., 26; o.r., 807; o.r.w., 1).

February 17 (Su.).—Working parties as usual. Bath parties went to Papot. 43rd beat 3rd Pioneers at football (o., 26; o.r., 808).

February 18 (Mo.).—Working parties and further bath parades (o., 27; o.r., 804).

February 19 (Tu.).—Working parties and further bath parades. Signallers practice use of Barr and Stroud R.F. (o., 27; o.r., 804).

February 20 (We.).—Rain fell all day long. Working parties as usual. Battalion team beat 6th Battery at football (o., 27; o.r., 801).

February 21 (Th.).—Battalion moved to trenches at Le Bizet, and relieved 41st Battalion. Night quiet. Patrols as usual (o., 27; o.r., 795; o.r.w., 1). Despierre Farm.

February 22 (Fr.).—Line at Le Touquet. Situation normal. Our artillery active. No enemy patrols seen (o., 29; o.r., 795).

February 23 (Sa.).—Visibility bad. Enemy trench mortars very active. Night very quiet (o., 29; o.r., 791).

February 24 (Su.).—Mutual artillery activity. Patrols observed much enemy movement. Night normal (o., 28; o.r., 786; o.r.k., 1).

February 25 (Mo.).—Our artillery silenced several enemy M.W. posts. Enemy again active near White Farm. Night quiet (o., 28; o.r., 794).

February 26 (Tu.).—Situation normal. Engaged enemy trench mortars and machine guns. Colonel Farrell took over Battalion in line (o., 28; o.r., 797).

February 27 (We.).—Artillery and trench mortars active. Much enemy movement seen on opposite bank of Lys (o., 29; o.r., 797).

February 28 (Th.).—Our artillery very active v. enemy posts and working parties. Patrols report much movement of enemy (o., 29; o.r., 801).

March 1 (Fr.).—Our artillery active, but little enemy reply. Situation normal (o., 28; o.r., 800).

March 2 (Sa.).—Quiet day, with snow. Two companies relieved by 41st Battalion without hindrance. These moved with Battalion Headquarters to Le Rossignol (o., 29; o.r., 796). Rossignol.

March 3 (Su.).—Rossignol Camp. Remainder of Battalion relieved by 31st. Five platoons went to Corps line from Lys to Ploegsteert Wood (o., 39; o.r., 794).

March 4 (Mo.).—Preparation for march out. Kit inspection and one hour company training (o., 39; o.r., 804).

March 5 (Tu.).—Battalion moved out in full marching order and two blankets, and marched to Kortepyp "A" Camp. First line transport left for Selles. Platoon in Corps line relieved by 23rd Battalion (o., 39; o.r., 808). Kortepyp "A" Camp.

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

149

March 6 (We.).—Battalion entrained at Steenwerck for Lottinghem; 100 men detached to Bailleul as baggage party (o., 38; o.r., 802). Troop Train.

March 7 (Th.).—Arrived Lottinghem, 2 a.m. Detrained and marched to billets at Selles. Day given to settling the camp (o., 38; o.r., 810). Selles.

March 8 (Fr.).—Billets at Selles. Commanding Officer and Medical Officer inspected billets. Company inspection by Commanding Officer. Preparation for training and sports (o., 40; o.r., 807).

March 9 (Sa.).—Observed as holiday. Summer-time instituted inter-company football (o., 40; o.r., 809).

March 10 (Su.).—Church parade. Inter-company football. Men were paid at 5 p.m. (o., 40; o.r., 801).

March 11 (Mo.).—Organised drill and training commenced. Lecture in afternoon to officers and non-commissioned officers, musketry (o., 38; o.r., 749).

March 12 (Tu.).—Battalion training continued. Lecture to officers on "Messages" (o., 38; o.r., 751).

March 13 (We.).—Battalion training continued. Four platoons marched to billets near Blequin Rifle Range for night. Lecture by Commanding Officer (o., 38; o.r., 754).

March 14 (Th.).—Remainder of Battalion marched to Rifle Range. Training in musketry and assault tactics by platoons (o., 39; o.r., 748).

March 15 (Fr.).—Battalion training (musketry and Lewis guns). Lecture to officers on "Surprise Weapons." Afternoon recreation (o., 39; o.r., 741).

March 16 (Sa.).—No training. Battalion team defeated 11th Field Ambulance at football (o., 39; o.r., 745).

March 17 (Su.).—Day devoted to rest and recreation. Battalion won football match versus 10th Machine Gun Company (o., 38; o.r., 755).

March 18 (Mo.).—Battalion training continued. Leave lorry to Boulogne and St. Omer instituted (twice per week) (o., 38; o.r., 757).

March 19 (Tu.).—Outdoor training hindered by rain. Companies returned to billets. Lecture on "Defence" by Brigadier (o., 38; o.r., 751).

March 20 (We.).—Battalion route march, 10½ miles. Pay drawn during evening (o., 38; o.r., 764).

March 21 (Th.).—Battalion training continued. Lecture on "Artillery in Defence" by Brigade Major. Preparation for move (o., 38; o.r., 769).

March 22 (Fr.).—Battalion entrained in early morning at Lottinghem for Eecke, men carrying only essential gear. Arrived 10 p.m. (o., 40; o.r., 849). Troop Train.

March 23 (Sa.).—Eecke. Battalion ordered to the Somme Area. Preparations to move hurried forward. Baggage guard on surplus kit, etc. (o., 40; o.r., 849): Eecke.

March 24 (Su.).—Ebblinghem. Moved by 'buses from Eecke to Ebblinghem and billeted, awaiting further orders (o., 40; o.r., 851). Ebblinghem.

March 25 (Mo.).—Orders received to move to the Somme on the 26th. All preparations made (o., 40; o.r., 850).

March 26 (Tu.).—Troop Train. Left Ebblinghem at 4.30 a.m. Marched to Arques and entrained at 10.30 a.m. Proceed via St. Pol to Doullens, and detrained. Thence marched to Thievres and embussed for the line (o., 40; o.r., 850). Troop Train.

March 27 (We.).—Bus ride to Franvilliers, arriving there at 5.30 a.m. Marched to Heilly and then proceeded to Sailly-le-Sec—

Meriécourt—L'Abbe Road, and adopted defensive position (o., 42; o.r., 855; o.r.w., 3). Sunken Road, Meriécourt—L'Abbe.

March 28 (Th.).—Line, Saily-le-Sec. Consolidated new position. Minor operations under Lieutenants Oliver and Borthwick. Outpost line established (o., 41; o.r., 855; o.r.k., 3; o.r.w., 14). Saily-le-Sec Valley.

March 29 (Fr.).—Consolidation continued. Attack expected. Day wet, but quiet (o., 41; o.r., 853; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 6).

March 30 (Sa.).—Enemy artillery active. At noon attack launched against 43rd and 42nd, repulsed with heavy loss to enemy. Battalion sector increased (o., 41; o.r., 853; o.r.k., 1; o.r.k., 7; o.r.w., 18).

March 31 (Su.).—Easter Sunday. Quiet day, with little rain (o., 40; o.r., 830).

April 1 (Mo.).—Prisoner and bicycle captured. Relieved by 41st Battalion, and moved to Support Valley (o., 40; o.r., 830; o.r.w., 1).

April 2 (Tu.).—Support, Saily-le-Sec. Quiet day. Bivouac positions in escarpments improved (o., 40; o.r., 835; o.r.w., 2). Vaux-sur-Somme Valley.

April 3 (We.).—Quiet day. Bivouac positions in escarpments improved (o., 40; o.r., 835).

April 4 (Th.).—Enemy attacked south of Somme and captured Hamel. Liaison with 104th English Brigade. Rain fell all day (o., 41; o.r., 834).

April 5 (Fr.).—Enemy counter battery work caused casualties within the Battalion (o., 41; o.r., 834; o.r.w., 8).

April 6 (Sa.).—Enemy active with artillery and planes (o., 41; o.r., 834; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 5).

April 7 (Su.).—Relieved 41st Battalion in front line (o., 41; o.r., 831; o.r.w., 1). Saily-le-Sec Valley.

April 8 (Mo.).—Line, Saily-le-Sec. Dull, wet day. Our artillery active (o., 41; o.r., 828; o.r.w., 2).

April 9 (Tu.).—Enemy artillery very active with high explosive and gas (o., 41; o.r., 829; o.r.w., 4).

April 10 (We.).—Quiet day. One enemy killed behind our outpost lines (o., 40; o.r., 835; o.r.w., 3).

April 11 (Th.).—Bright afternoon. Great plane activity. Another bicycle captured on Bray-Corbie Road (o., 40; o.r., 841).

April 12 (Fr.).—Wellecome Wood heavily shelled. Extensive wiring carried out at night on both sides Corbie-Bray Road (o., 40; o.r., 838; o.r.w., 4).

April 13 (Sa.).—Relieved by 41st Battalion, 9.30 p.m. Battalion moved back to supports (o., 40; o.r., 838). Vaux-sur-Somme Valley.

April 14 (Su.).—Support, Saily-le-Sec. Party, under Lieutenant Green, raided enemy listening post; one prisoner captured. Baths at Bonnay (o., 43; o.r., 835; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 9).

April 15 (Mo.).—Dull day. Our artillery active (o., 43; o.r., 831; o.r.w., 1).

April 16 (Tu.).—Wet day. Enemy artillery active. Trenches west of Ancre River reconnoitred by officers (o., 43; o.r., 830; o.r.k., 3).

April 17 (We.).—Dull and quiet day. Baths and further reconnaissance (o., 43; o.r., 829).

April 18 (Th.).—Dull and quiet day. Baths and further reconnaissance (o., 42; o.r., 829; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 4).

April 19 (Fr.).—Dull and quiet day. Relieved 41st Battalion in front line (o., 44; o.r., 829; o.r.w., 1). Saily-le-Sec Valley.

April 20 (Sa.).—Line, Saily-le-Sec. Aircraft active. Our artillery active at night (o., 44; o.r., 829; o.r.w., 1).

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

151

April 21 (Su.).—Early morning very active. Aircraft active. 44th Battalion took over part of our line on left, and 59th Battalion relieved 42nd on right (o., 44; o.r., 824).

April 22 (Mo.).—Day quiet. Rain in evening (o., 44; o.r., 821; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 1).

April 23 (Tu.).—Artillery active, also aircraft, especially at night (o., 44; o.r., 818; o.r.k., 1).

April 24 (We.).—Artillery active with high explosive and gas. Relieved by 41st Battalion, and moved to supports (o., 45; o.r., 819; o.r.k., 3; o.r.w., 13). Vaux-sur-Somme Valley.

April 25 (Th.).—Supports, Sailly-le-Sec. Quiet day. Time spent in improving sleeping positions (o., 45; o.r., 804; o.r.w., 7).

April 26 (Fr.).—Quiet and wet day. Men resting (o., 45; o.r., 810; o.w., 3; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 163).

April 27 (Sa.).—Quiet and wet day. Pay drawn (o., 45; o.r., 800; o.w., 1; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 4).

April 28 (Su.).—Quiet and wet day (o., 44; o.r., 804; o.r.w., 5).

April 29 (Mo.).—Quiet day. One enemy plane brought down behind our lines (o., 42; o.r., 816; o.r.w., 2).

April 30 (Tu.).—Quiet day. Light shelling between 11 p.m. and 4 a.m. (o., 42; o.r., 814; o.r.w., 4).

May 1 (We.).—Reserve, Ancres Valley. Day quiet. Relieved by 33rd Battalion at 9.30 p.m. (o., 41; o.r., 810). Quarry near Brick Stack.

May 2 (Th.).—Aircraft active. Baths and swimming during day. Our artillery very active at night (o., 40; o.r., 806).

April 3 (Fr.).—Normally quiet day. Aircraft activity. Left Brigade Sector reconnoitred (o., 40; o.r., 804).

May 4 (Sa.).—Dull day. Training carried out (o., 39; o.r., 803).

May 5 (Su.).—Dull wet day. Meeting of Company Commanders to discuss relief (o., 38; o.r., 800).

May 6 (Mo.).—Training continued. Preparation for relief in afternoon (o., 38; o.r., 800).

May 7 (Tu.).—Billets, La Houssoye. Relieved by 44th Battalion after 42 consecutive days in front and support lines. Rain in evening (o., 38; o.r., 796). La Houssoye.

May 8 (We.).—Day and evening quiet. Day spent in resting and cleaning up. Canteen opened. Meeting of officers to discuss past and coming events (o., 38; o.r., 820).

May 9 (Th.).—Enemy shelled town. Battalion left for Querrieu, via Albert-Amiens Road. Reached billets 5 p.m. Evening quiet (o., 38; o.r., 818). Querrieu.

May 10 (Fr.).—Billets, Querrieu. Dull day, but quiet. Training carried out. Companies to assemble at alarm posts at 6 a.m., after one hour's warning. Inspected by Commanding Officer. Training till noon. Day quiet (o., 38; o.r., 812).

May 12 (Su.).—Dull, wet day. Church parade. Corps Commander presented medals and ribbons to officers and other ranks who had won decorations (o., 37; o.r., 809).

May 13 (Mo.).—Wet and quiet day. Transport took part in Brigade inspection. Meeting of officers to discuss training (o., 37; o.r., 804).

May 14 (Tu.).—Quiet day. Ceremonial parade in afternoon (o., 38; o.r., 802).

May 15 (We.).—Quiet day. Ceremonial parade in afternoon (o., 38; o.r., 800).

May 16 (Th.).—Aircraft activity. Aquatic sports. Pay drawn (o., 37; o.r., 797).

May 17 (Fr.).—Morning spent in preparing for an inspection



of Brigade by Sir Douglas Haig. Inspection in afternoon. Aircraft active at night. Bomb dropped (o., 37; o.r., 794).

May 18 (Sa.).—Drill carried out. Day quiet (o., 37; o.r., 791).

May 19 (Su.).—Villers-Bretonneux Sector reconnoitred by officers. Church parade. Preparations made for move forward (o., 36; o.r., 785).

May 20 (Mo.).—Supports, Bois l'Abbe. Bombs fell in town in morning. Left Querrieu for Bois l'Abbe, via Blangy-Tronville, where Battalion relieved 14th Battalion in supports to 41st, on right flank of British Army (o., 35; o.r., 784). Chateau Bois l'Abbe.

May 21 (Tu.).—Quiet day spent in strengthening positions. Our artillery active (o., 37; o.r., 785).

May 22 (We.).—Quiet day spent in strengthening positions. Our artillery active (o., 37; o.r., 784).

May 23 (Th.).—Quiet day spent in strengthening positions. Our artillery active. Line visited by General Birdwood (o., 37; o.r., 790).

May 24 (Fr.).—Quiet day spent in strengthening position. Increased enemy artillery. Attack expected next morning (o., 37; o.r., 791).

May 25 (Sa.).—Day cool. Enemy shelled heavily with gas; 6,000 shells between 8 and 11 a.m. on Brigade front. Caused many casualties (o., 38; o.r., 796).

May 26 (Su.).—Continued gas concentration, and by 9 a.m. 9,000 shells on Brigade sector, causing heavy casualties—4 officers, 200 o.r., for Battalion (o., 38; o.r., 616; o.w., 4; o.r.k., 4; o.r.w., 214).

May 27 (Mo.).—Continued gas casualties. D Company temporarily divided between A, B, and C Companies (o., 38; o.r., 614).

May 28 (Tu.).—Day spent in preparation for relief. At 9.30 p.m. relieved 41st Battalion (o., 38; o.r., 610).

May 29 (We.).—Line, Villers-Bretonneux. Day spent in settling down. Villers-Bretonneux.

May 30 (Th.).—Quiet day. Villers-Bretonneux bombarded at night (o., 38; o.r., 604; o.r.w., 2).

May 31 (Fr.).—Party, under Lieutenant Green, raided enemy post; no prisoners obtained (o., 38; o.r., 601; o.r.w., 4).

June 1 (Sa.).—Heavy bombardment in early morning. Day and night otherwise quiet (o., 39; o.r., 594; o.w., 1; o.r.k., 3; o.r.w., 3).

June 2 (Su.).—Gas bombardment in morning. Preparation for daylight raid. 37th Battalion specialists arrived (o., 38; o.r., 572; o.r.w., 3).

June 3 (Mo.).—Bombardment in morning. Enemy attempted to raid front line, but was repulsed. Relieved by 37th Battalion (o., 36; o.r., 578; o.w., 1; o.r.w., 3).

June 4 (Tu.).—Reserve, Villers-Bretonneux. Day spent in resting and settling down and baths (o., 36; o.r., 574). Reserve line, south of Bois de Blangy.

June 5 (We.).—Day quiet. Baths continued (o., 36; o.r., 573).

June 6 (Th.).—Day quiet. Specialists training. Pay drawn (o., 36; o.r., 574).

June 7 (Fr.).—Day quiet. Specialists training (o., 36; o.r., 576).

June 8 (Sa.).—Day quiet. Specialists training (o., 35; o.r., 568).

June 9 (Su.).—Day quiet. Specialists training. Second anniversary of embarkation from Outer Harbour (o., 35; o.r., 568).

June 10 (Mo.).—Day quiet. Specialists training (o., 33; o.r., 566).

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

153

- June 11 (Tu.).—Day quiet. Training continued (o., 33; o.r., 567).
- June 12 (We.).—Day quiet. Baths. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville (o., 33; o.r., 567).
- June 13 (Th.).—Day quiet. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville (o., 33; o.r., 557).
- June 14 (Fr.).—Day quiet. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville (o., 33; o.r., 555).
- June 15 (Sa.).—Day quiet. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville (o., 33; o.r., 550).
- June 16 (Su.).—Wet day. Gas drill. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville. Aircraft activity (o., 34; o.r., 554).
- June 17 (Mo.).—Dull day. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville (o., 34; o.r., 549).
- June 18 (Tu.).—Dull day. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville. One of our balloons shot down (o., 34; o.r., 557).
- June 19 (We.).—Wet day. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville (o., 34; o.r., 560).
- June 20 (Th.).—Wet day. Working parties to Blangy-Tronville (o., 34; o.r., 562).
- June 21 (Fr.).—Dull day. Specialists went into line (o., 34; o.r., 560).
- June 22 (Sa.).—Dull day. Battalion moved into supports, 6 p.m. (o., 34; o.r., 556). Chateau, Bois l'Abbe.
- June 23 (Su.).—Supports, Villers-Bretonneux. Day quiet. Spent in settling down. Our artillery active at night (o., 35; o.r., 583).
- June 24 (Mo.).—Day quiet. Enemy aircraft activity in morning. Working parties (o., 36; o.r., 585).
- June 25 (Tu.).—Day quiet (o., 37; o.r., 590).
- June 26 (We.).—Bright day (o., 37; o.r., 581; o.r.w., 1).
- June 27 (Th.).—Bright day. Aircraft activity. Relieved by 28th Battalion, and moved to reserve trenches (o., 40; o.r., 578; o.r.w., 2). Reserve line, south of Bois de Blangy.
- June 28 (Fr.).—Moved to billets, Cardonette (o., 40; o.r., 578). Cardonette.
- June 29 (Sa.).—Billets, Cardonette. Offensive training with tanks carried out (o., 41; o.r., 569).
- June 30 (Su.).—Quiet day, spent in rest. E Company, 131st Regiment, 33rd United States Division, joined and reinforced the Battalion (o., 41; o.r., 575).
- July 1 (Mo.).—Day spent in reorganisation and equipment. Packs and blankets stored. Joined rest of Brigade in a practice attack (o., 41; o.r., 579).
- July 2 (Tu.).—Parades in morning. Relieved 51st Battalion in Hamel Sector (o., 43; o.r., 584).
- July 3 (We.).—Line, Hamel. Day quiet. Preparations for night assembly (o., 43; o.r., 584). Hamel.
- July 4 (Th.).—Attacked Hamel with 4th and 6th Brigades. All objectives captured (o., 43; o.r., 586; o.k., 2; o.w., 3; o.r.k., 16; o.r.w., 61).
- July 5 (Fr.).—Night of 4th-5th active. Relieved by 41st Battalion. Moved back to north of La Neuville (o., 37; o.r., 545; o.w., 2; o.r.w., 2).
- July 6 (Sa.).—Bivouac, La Neuville. Americans left 5 a.m., and Battalion moved to billets, Cardonette, 8.30 a.m. (o., 36; o.r., 540). Cardonette.
- July 7 (Su.).—Billets, Cardonette. Battalion addressed by Commanding Officer. Day at men's disposal (o., 36; o.r., 560).
- July 8 (Mo.).—Day spent in reorganisation. Lecture to non-commissioned officers by Commanding Officer. Practice alarm at 9.30 p.m. (o., 36; o.r., 565).



July 9 (Tu.).—Battalion parade to witness presentation of medals and ribbons by General Monash (o., 36; o.r., 570).

July 10 (Wed.).—Gas drill in morning. Rest of day free (o., 36; o.r., 580).

July 11 (Th.).—Day spent in reorganisation. D Company re-established (o., 38; o.r., 578).

July 12 (Fr.).—Reserve, Fouilloy. Battalion moved at 3 p.m., and reached escarpments near Fouilloy at 7 p.m. Dug in (o., 38; o.r., 580). Escarpments near Fouilloy.

July 13 (Sa.).—Morning and evening enemy artillery active. Bright day (o., 39; o.r., 580).

July 14 (Su.).—Morning and evening enemy artillery active. Enemy gassed Villers-Bretonneux (o., 39; o.r., 590).

July 15 (Mo.).—Morning and evening artillery activity. One of our balloons brought down. Gas near Battalion area. Bombs dropped in Somme Valley (o., 39; o.r., 590).

July 16 (Tu.).—Our aircraft and artillery active. Gas and bombs in Battalion area during night (o., 39; o.r., 590).

July 17 (We.).—Gas in morning. Aerial activity, and working parties (o., 39; o.r., 596).

July 18 (Th.).—Dull day. Enemy artillery active. Working parties (o., 40; o.r., 600).

July 19 (Fr.).—Dull day. Enemy artillery active. Working parties (o., 40; o.r., 610; o.r.k., 3).

July 20 (Sa.).—Quiet day. Slight aerial activity (o., 40; o.r., 610).

July 21 (Su.).—Enemy artillery active in morning. Gas thrown over at 11.30 p.m. (o., 39; o.r., 610).

July 22 (Mo.).—Two enemy and one of our balloons brought down. Our artillery very active. Working parties. Enemy gassed Somme Valley (o., 39; o.r., 610; o.r.k., 1).

July 23 (Tu.).—Wet day. French attacked south of our sector. Our artillery active during night (o., 45; o.r., 610; o.r.w., 3).

July 24 (We.).—Quiet day. Slight aircraft and artillery activity (o., 45; o.r., 610).

July 25 (Th.).—Quiet day. Working parties at night (o., 45; o.r., 610). Dug-out, Fouilloy—Villers-Bretonneux Road.

July 26 (Fr.).—Quiet day. Working parties at night. Slight artillery at night (o., 45; o.r., 610).

July 27 (Sa.).—Quiet day. Working parties at night. Slight artillery at night. Preparation to move (o., 47; o.r., 610).

July 28 (Su.).—Dull day. Working parties at night. Move order cancelled (o., 47; o.r., 610).

July 29 (Mo.).—Dull day. Working parties at night. Successful experiments with No. 27 and 37 smoke bombs (o., 46; o.r., 610).

July 30 (Tu.).—Quiet day. Artillery active in early morning reconnaissance of Hamel (o., 46; o.r., 610; o.r.w., 2).

July 31 (We.).—At 6 p.m. relieved by 1st Battalion of 129th Regiment U.S. and relieved 35th Battalion A.I.F. in supports south of Somme (o., 46; o.r., 610). Chateau Vaire-Sous-Corbie.

August 1 (Th.).—Supports, Vaire-Sous-Corbie. Day spent in settling down. Enemy artillery active at night. Commanding Officer gave details of August 8 offensive to Company Commanders and Headquarter Officers (o., 46; o.r., 610).

August 2 (Fr.).—Day quiet. Reconnaissance of assembly positions. Night active in bringing up guns, ammunition, and tanks (o., 46; o.r., 610).

August 3 (Sa.).—Day quiet. Several officers visited Battalion O.P. north of Somme. Preparations for move back (o., 46; o.r., 620; o.r.w., 1).

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

155

August 4 (Su.).—Moved back to position on Corbie-Bonnay Road. Fourth Division moved into evacuated area. Evening quiet (o., 46; o.r., 620). Corbie-Bonnay Road.

August 5 (Mo.).—Enemy heavily shelled Battalion area with high explosives and gas. 250 men for working party at Vaire Wood. C Company allotted to 41st Battalion (o., 46; o.r., 620).

August 6 (Tu.).—Wet day. Preparations for coming attack. Men detailed for working party (100). Heavy traffic by day and night on roads (o., 46; o.r., 620; o.r.w., 5).

August 7 (We.).—Preparation for move finished. C Company joined 41st Battalion in afternoon. At 10.30 p.m. Battalion left bivouacs and proceeded to assembly position (o., 45; o.r., 610; o.r.w., 1).

August 8 (Th.).—Line, Hamel. Assembly position reached at 3 a.m. At 4.30 a.m. barrage opened and Battalion moved forward. All objectives reached and Battalion consolidated west of Warfusee Valley (o., 44; o.r., 610; o.r.k., 4; o.r.w., 13). North of Accroche Wood).

August 9 (Fr.).—Warm day. Day spent in salvaging and cleaning captured territory. Little shell fire and slight bombing at night (o., 44; o.r., 610).

August 10 (Sa.).—Support, Hamel. At 5 p.m. Battalion moved to Morecourt and relieved 15th Battalion in line (o., 44; o.r., 600). Morecourt.

August 11 (Su.).—Line, Morecourt. Quiet day. Little sniping and machine gun fire (o., 44; o.r., 600; o.w., 1; o.r.w., 1).

August 12 (Mo.).—Battalion advanced to capture Mericourt-Sur-Somme. Town captured, with 30 prisoners. Consolidated east of town (o., 43; o.r., 610; o.w., 1; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 14). South-east of Mericourt.

August 13 (Tu.).—Line, Mericourt-Sur-Somme. Remained in position all day. Relieved by 7th Border Regiment at 9 p.m. Moved to Hamel Area (o., 42; o.r., 610).

August 14 (We.).—Bivouacs, Hamel. Day spent in settling down. Baths and improving quarters (o., 41; o.r., 590). Hamel.

August 15 (Th.).—Quiet day. Battalion resting (o., 42; o.r., 600).

August 16 (Fr.).—Quiet day. Battalion resting (o., 42; o.r., 600).

August 17 (Sa.).—Quiet day. Battalion resting (o., 42; o.r., 600).

August 18 (Su.).—Quiet day. Battalion resting (o., 42; o.r., 610).

August 19 (Mo.).—Left Hamel at 2 p.m., and moved to K 22, 23, 24, in supports to 9th Brigade, in line near Etinehem (o., 42; o.r., 610). Quarry, K 22, Chipilly Valley.

August 20 (Tu.).—Supports, Etinehem. Morning spent in settling down. Burial and salvage parties (o., 42; o.r., 600; o.r.w., 3).

August 21 (We.).—Details of forthcoming events issued. 43rd Battalion to occupy K 18 by 7 a.m. Preparations for move made (o., 42; o.r., 600).

August 22 (Th.).—Supports, Bray. Moved at 6.15 a.m. March was through heavy enemy shell fire, and numerous casualties caused. At 10.30 p.m. orders to withdraw to old position (o., 43; o.r., 600; o.w., 3; o.r.k., 11; o.r.w., 36).

August 23 (Fr.).—Supports K 22, 24. Companies reorganised and equipped. Evening quiet (o., 40; o.r., 570; o.r.w., 1).

August 24 (Sa.).—Final preparation for move. One officer and 7 o.r. went ahead to reconnoitre assembly point. Battalion moved at 11 p.m. (o., 40; o.r., 560).

August 25 (Su).—Approach march completed at 1.45 a.m., and Battalion attacked Ceylon Wood at 2.30 a.m. All objectives gained with little opposition. Day spent in consolidating (o., 40; o.r., 550; o.w., 1; o.r.w., 12). Escarpment, north of Bray.

August 26 (Mo.).—Advance continued at 1.30 a.m. Objective gained and consolidated. At 8 a.m. advanced further 500 yards under heavy shell fire. Outposts placed in position at 9.30 p.m. (o., 40; o.r., 550; o.w., 2; o.r.k., 7; o.r.w., 18).

August 27 (Tu.).—Advance continued at 5 a.m. by 41st Battalion. At 4.30 a.m. Battalion moved back to reserve under heavy shell fire, remaining in trenches west of Ceylon Wood (o., 39; o.r., 550; o.r.w., 3).

August 28 (We.).—Reserve, north of Bray. Battalion rested all day. Positions improved (o., 37; o.r., 510).

August 29 (Th.).—Vaux Wood. Moved at 11 a.m. to Vaux Wood, and settled down by 3 p.m. Concert in evening. Party sent to reconnoitre east of Curlu. Rain (o., 40; o.r., 530). Vaux Wood.

August 30 (Fr.).—Curlu. Left Vaux Wood at 1.45 a.m., and moved to Curlu. Remained in shelters all day (o., 39; o.r., 530). Curlu.

August 31 (Sa.).—Curlu and Hindleg Wood. Left Curlu at 11.30 a.m. Arrived at Hindleg Wood at 3.30 p.m. Orders for attack next day. At 10.30 moved to assembly position at Clery (o., 39; o.r., 520). Hindleg Wood.

September 1 (Su.).—Line, Clery. Day spent in attack at Scutari Trench (o., 39; o.r., 520; o.k., 4; o.w., 2; o.r.k., 14; o.r.w., 48). Clery Valley.

September 2 (Mo.).—Attacked and captured Scutari Trench, and consolidated. Relieved by 44th Battalion at night (o., 32; o.r., 473; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 1).

September 3 (Tu.).—Clery-Sur-Somme. Day spent in resting in valley near Clery. Lieutenant-Colonel Farrell left for one month's leave in England, Major Ferguson, 41st Battalion, taking command. Gas in evening (o., 32; o.r., 473).

September 4 (We.).—Memsey Wood. Day spent in resting. Baths and pay. C and D Companies formed into one. Concert at night. Orders to move (o., 32; o.r., 458). Memsey Wood.

September 5 (Th.).—Moved at 3 p.m., and 7 p.m. arrived east of Mont St. Quentin (o., 32; o.r., 452). Mont St. Quentin.

September 6 (Fr.).—Breakfast at 4 a.m., and moved forward. Consolidated near Buire Wood and remained the night. Men very tired (o., 32; o.r., 452). Near Buire Wood.

September 7 (Sa.).—Line advanced; little fighting. Men very tired (o., 31; o.r., 449). Buire Wood.

September 8 (Su.).—10th Brigade took over outpost line and Battalion remained attached to it, and did not alter its position (o., 32; o.r., 461). Roisel.

September 9 (Mo.).—Battalion relieved and moved to huts at Courcelles. Day spent in settling down (o., 33; o.r., 461). Courcelles.

September 10 (Tu.).—Camp, Courcelles. Wet, windy day. Men resting. Enemy bombing at night (o., 33; o.r., 452).

September 11 (We.).—Wet, windy day. Little drill (o., 33; o.r., 451).

September 12 (Th.).—Wet, windy day. Little drill (o., 32; o.r., 449).

September 13 (Fr.).—Wet, windy day. Little drill. Two enemy planes down (o., 36; o.r., 451).

September 14 (Sa.).—Fine day. 42nd Battalion sports (o., 35; o.r., 451).

CALENDAR AND DIARY.

157

- September 15 (Su.).—Warm day. Church and ceremonial parade. Enemy plane down (o., 37; o.r., 480).
- September 16 (Mo.).—Warm day. Training continued. Baths. Slight bombing (o., 36; o.r., 480).
- September 17 (Tu.).—Training continued (o., 36; o.r., 471).
- September 18 (We.).—Training continued. Lecture at night (o., 35; o.r., 465).
- September 19 (Th.).—Training continued. C and D Companies moved Camp area. Lecture at night (o., 36; o.r., 467).
- September 20 (Fr.).—Training continued (o., 37; o.r., 474).
- September 21 (Sa.).—Lecture in morning. Brigade sports (o., 36; o.r., 469).
- September 22 (Su.).—Ceremonial and church parade (o., 36; o.r., 469).
- September 23 (Mo.).—Training continued. Kit inspection (o., 36; o.r., 472).
- September 24 (Tu.).—Route march, via battleground of September 1st-2nd and Mont St. Quentin (o., 36; o.r., 469).
- September 25 (We.).—Baths and training (o., 38; o.r., 471).
- September 26 (Th.).—Preparation for move, and training (o., 38; o.r., 469).
- September 27 (Fr.).—Day spent in cleaning up. Moved at 7 p.m. to Bivouac near Templeux le Geurand (o., 38; o.r., 470).
- September 28 (Sa.).—Bivouac, near Templeux. Final instructions for coming attack (o., 38; o.r., 466). Near Templeux le Geurand.
- September 29 (Su.).—Zero hour, 5.50 a.m. Battalion to leap-frog through Americans, but was held up by machine gun fire near Bony. At 8 p.m. advanced to Triangle Trench (o., 38; o.r., 466; o.r.k., 6; o.r.w., 20). Templeux le Geurand.
- September 30 (Mo.).—Battalion left Triangle Trench at 3.30 and attacked near Bony. Bombing Blocks established during night (o., 38; o.r., 466; o.w., 3; o.r.k., 2; o.r.w., 10).
- October 1 (Tu.).—Enemy evacuated Bony and Battalion passed through and established itself on other side. Hindenburg Line captured; main resistance along Canal Tunnel (o., 38; o.r., 473; o.r.k., 1; o.r.w., 3). Bony.
- October 2 (We.).—No further advance attempted during day. Relieved by King's Royal Rifles at 8 p.m., and moved to bivouac area near Templeux (o., 38; o.r., 444). Templeux.
- October 3 (Th.).—At 9.30, Battalion moved to bivouac area near Aizecourt. Quiet day, spent in building shelters (o., 37; o.r., 440). Aizecourt.
- October 4 (Fr.).—Cleaning up in preparation for move to back areas (o., 37; o.r., 420).
- October 5 (Sa.).—Battalion commenced march to Peronne, where it entrained at 4 p.m. and detrained at Airaines at 11 p.m., and marched to billets at Metigny; arrived 12.30 a.m. (o., 37; o.r., 423). Troop Train.
- October 6 (Su.).—Billets, Metigny. Day spent in settling down. Continental time introduced (o., 37; o.r., 430). Metigny.
- October 7 (Mo.).—Reorganisation of companies and kit inspection (o., 37; o.r., 432).
- October 8 (Tu.).—Training commenced. Transport arrived via road (o., 39; o.r., 432).
- October 9 (We.).—Baths. Lieutenant-Colonel Farrell rejoined Battalion and resumed command (o., 39; o.r., 444).
- October 10 (Th.).—Training continued (o., 39; o.r., 443).
- October 11 (Fr.).—Training continued. Inspection by Commanding Officer (o., 40; o.r., 458).

- October 12 (Sa.).—Training continued (o., 40; o.r., 456).  
 October 13 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 41; o.r., 465).  
 October 14 (Mo.).—Training continued (o., 40; o.r., 463).  
 October 15 (Tu.).—Training continued (o., 41; o.r., 468).  
 October 16 (We.).—Inspection by Brigadier (o., 41; o.r., 470).  
 October 17 (Th.).—Training continued. Lecture by Captain Hudd on various Battalion funds. Battalion worked as two companies (o., 41; o.r., 472).  
 October 18 (Fr.).—Route march (o., 41; o.r., 471).  
 October 19 (Sa.).—Quiet day. Training and cleaning equipment (o., 41; o.r., 471).  
 October 20 (Su.).—Dull day. Preparation for move in morning. Battalion left at 1.30 p.m., and arrived at Vergies at 3.30. Far superior billets (o., 41; o.r., 470). Vergies.  
 October 21 (Mo.).—Billets, Vergies. Day spent in settling down (o., 41; o.r., 470).  
 October 22 (Tu.).—Training continued (o., 42; o.r., 478).  
 October 23 (We.).—Training continued; range practice (o., 42; o.r., 476).  
 October 24 (Th.).—Training continued; range practice (o., 42; o.r., 475).  
 October 25 (Fr.).—Training continued. No. 1 Company versus No. 2 Company in football match. Won by No. 2 Company (o., 42; o.r., 475).  
 October 26 (Sa.).—Training continued. Little rain (o., 43; o.r., 475).  
 October 27 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 43; o.r., 477).  
 October 28 (Mo.).—Training continued (o., 43; o.r., 477).  
 October 29 (Tu.).—Training continued (o., 43; o.r., 472).  
 October 30 (We.).—Training continued. No. 2 Company defeated Battalion Headquarters at football (o., 43; o.r., 471).  
 October 31 (Th.).—Training continued. Baths at Allery (o., 43; o.r., 490).  
 November 1 (Fr.).—Route march (o., 43; o.r., 488).  
 November 2 (Sa.).—Special parade. Search made for deserters (o., 43; o.r., 493).  
 November 3 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 54; o.r., 494).  
 November 4 (Mo.).—Training continued (o., 54; o.r., 511).  
 November 5 (Tu.).—Wet day. Brigade sports. Indoor training (o., 54; o.r., 508).  
 November 6 (We.).—Wet day. Indoor training (o., 53; o.r., 506).  
 November 7 (Th.).—Training continued. Dull day (o., 53; o.r., 506).  
 November 8 (Fr.).—Brigade sports commenced, but postponed on account of rain (o., 53; o.r., 506).  
 November 9 (Sa.).—Training. Baths. 11th Field Ambulance beat Battalion at football (o., 53; o.r., 507).  
 November 10 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 53; o.r., 509).  
 November 11 (Mo.).—Training continued. Armistice signed (o., 52; o.r., 523).  
 November 12 (Tu.).—Training continued (o., 51; o.r., 525).  
 November 13 (We.).—Holiday in commemoration of signing of Armistice (o., 51; o.r., 526).  
 November 14 (Th.).—Company training. Two mile cross country run. Sixty starters (o., 51; o.r., 526).  
 November 15 (Fr.).—Brigade open warfare scheme near Hallen-court, Battalion being attached to 44th Battalion (o., 52; o.r., 522).  
 November 16 (Sa.).—Cold day. One hour route march. Battalion beat 44th Battalion at football (o., 52; o.r., 522).



CALENDAR AND DIARY.

159

November 17 (Su.).—Church parade. Battalion Headquarters beat No. 1 Company at football. Ground frozen. New appointments on Battalion Headquarters (o., 51; o.r., 523).

November 18 (Mo.).—Three hours per day training adopted. Baths at Allery (o., 51; o.r., 518).

November 19 (Tu.).—Company marches. No. 2 Company beat Headquarters at football (o., 51; o.r., 515).

November 20 (We.).—Inspection by Commanding Officer of Battalion. Non-commissioned Officers beat Officers at football (o., 51; o.r., 515).

November 21 (Th.).—Battalion parade. Concert by Lena Ashwell Concert Party (o., 51; o.r., 516).

November 22 (Fr.).—Route march with full packs, 4 kilos (o., 52; o.r., 515).

November 23 (Sa.).—Company parades. Battalion beat Machine Gun Battalion at football (o., 52; o.r., 513).

November 24 (Su.).—Church parade. Rain (o., 52; o.r., 512).

November 25 (Mo.).—Headquarters organised into a company for parade purposes. Holiday given (o., 52; o.r., 511).

November 26 (Tu.).—Platoons preparing for competition. Blue Gums concert in afternoon. Second anniversary of landing in France (o., 52; o.r., 514).

November 27 (We.).—Battalion parade. Platoons continued training (o., 52; o.r., 515).

November 28 (Th.).—Rain necessitated indoor training. Lecture by General Officer Commanding on "Repatriation and Education" (o., 52; o.r., 515).

November 29 (Fr.).—Indoor training. Elementary education discussed (o., 52; o.r., 515).

November 30 (Sa.).—Company training. Few education classes started (o., 52; o.r., 516).

December 1 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 52; o.r., 516).

December 2 (Mo.).—Platoon training. Regular education classes commenced. Two mile cross-country run (o., 52; o.r., 515).

December 3 (Tu.).—Platoon training. Education classes (o., 52; o.r., 510).

December 4 (We.).—Platoon training. Education classes. Debates and lectures commenced for the men (o., 57; o.r., 557).

December 5 (Th.).—C Company reformed. Heats for Battalion sports (o., 56; o.r., 544).

December 6 (Fr.).—Battalion sports held. No. 2 Company won highest points (o., 57; o.r., 552).

December 7 (Sa.).—Prizes for sports distributed on parade. Battalion beat 11th Field Ambulance at football (o., 57; o.r., 552).

December 8 (Su.).—Church parade. Preparation for move to new billets (o., 59; o.r., 552).

December 9 (Mo.).—Classes and final preparations for move (o., 59; o.r., 552).

December 10 (Tu.).—Marched from Vergies to new billets at Ramburelles. Settling down with No. 1 Company, Framicourt (o., 59; o.r., 552). Ramburelles.

December 11 (We.).—Billets, Ramburelles. Rain all day. Adjustment made to billets (o., 59; o.r., 552).

December 12 (Th.).—Rain continued. Education classes recommenced (o., 59; o.r., 552).

December 13 (Fr.).—Wet day. Classes continued. No. 1 Company moved to Translay (o., 59; o.r., 548).

December 14 (Sa.).—Classes. Football, No. 1 Company versus D Company (o., 59; o.r., 548).

December 15 (Su.).—Church parade. Debate on "White Australia" (o., 59; o.r., 541).



December 16 (Mo.).—Education classes. Rain (o., 59; o.r., 537).

December 17 (Tu.).—Education classes. Rain (o., 59; o.r., 534).

December 18 (We.).—Education classes. Battalion beat 11th Brigade Headquarters at football (o., 59; o.r., 533).

December 19 (Th.).—Education classes. Lecture on "Free Trade." Teams' cross-country race won by No. 1 Company (o., 58; o.r., 534).

December 20 (Fr.).—Training. No. 2 Company won a boxing tournament. Lecture by Commanding Officer on "Queensland" (o., 58; o.r., 535).

December 21 (Sa.).—Route march, 6½ miles, fighting order (o., 58; o.r., 536).

December 22 (Su.).—Church parade. Football, afternoon (o., 58; o.r., 536).

December 23 (Mo.).—Classes continued. Major Myers lectured on "Public Health" (o., 58; o.r., 535).

December 24 (Tu.).—No. 1 Company. Christmas dinner held at 1.30 p.m. (o., 58; o.r., 536).

December 25 (We.).—Dinner held in marquee at 3.30 p.m. Day bright and sunny (o., 58; o.r., 534).

December 26 (Th.).—One officer and 2 o.r. left for Australia. Education classes continued (o., 58; o.r., 535).

December 27 (Fr.).—Classes continued. Stage erected in marquee (o., 59; o.r., 539).

December 28 (Sa.).—Wet day. Classes. Lecture on "Repatriation" by Lieutenant Symons (o., 59; o.r., 535).

December 29 (Su.).—Church parade (o., 58; o.r., 529).

December 30 (Mo.).—Classes and parades held (o., 59; o.r., 530).

December 31 (Tu.).—Work continued. New Year's Eve festivities at night (o., 59; o.r., 539).

## APPENDIX II.

### MUSTER ROLL.

N.B.—The figures at the beginning of each paragraph indicate the man's number, then follow in order the rank and name, date of joining, rank on joining, State born in, and subsequent appointments (where received).

- 29. Sgt. Abbott, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Company Quarter-master Sergeant.
- 30. Pte. Alchurch, E. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 224. Pte. Argent, R. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 226. Pte. Adams, W. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 228. Pte. Angus, C. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 422. Pte. Atkinson, F. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Lewis Gunner.
- 420. Pte. Aitken, F. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 615. T. Corpl. Algie, W. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 722. Pte. Arnold, W. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 3021. Pte. Adams, W. R., 27.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2254. Pte. Attwell, E., 4.1.18, pte., W.A., Signaller.
- 804. Pte. Anderson, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 805. Pte. Abbott, W. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 829. L. Corpl. Allen, R. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 855. Cpl. Avery, S. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 983. Sgt. Alson, P. G., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Physical Training and Bayonet Fighting Instructor.
- 1008. 2-Lieut. Adams, G. M., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1031. Pte. Angus, F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1063. Pte. Andrew, P. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 1134. Sgt. Argus, H. E., 7.3.16, sgt., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3005. Pte. Allen, H. H., 20.10.16, pte., S.A., Scout.
- 2020. L. Cpl. Amesbury, J. A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2280. Pte. Ankudinow, M., 20.1.17, pte., S.A., Scout.
- 1878. Pte. Amos, E. F. L., 20.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1879. Pte. Amos, F. A., 20.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1795. Pte. Arnold, V. L., 20.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1614. Pte. Agnew, K. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 225. Pte. Anspach, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., N.S.W.
- 227. Pte. Anderson, D. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2283. Pte. Atkin, E. S., 20.1.17, pte., W.A.
- 1942. Pte. Adaar, S. E., 20.1.17, pte., W.A.
- 32. Pte. Anderson, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1612. T. Sgt. Ayliffe, G. W., 29.9.17, epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3319. Pte. Atkin, W., 5.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 3321. Pte. Adams, E. S., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 3322. Pte. Archer, W. J., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 3606. Pte. Atkins, W. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4745. Pte. Arthur, H. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4746. Pte. Andrew, W. D., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 1793. Pte. Anderson, J. W., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3020. Pte. Allen, S. R., 29.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 51770. Pte. Allen, F. A. V., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.

- 4916. Pte. Alford, R. F., 26.1.19, pte., S.A.
- 1866. Pte. Ayres, A., 23.1.19, pte., Q.
- 55802. Pte. Aesche, A. W., 1.2.19, pte., S.A.
- 1. L. Cpl. Berry, C. B., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 9. Dvr. Bruce, C. A., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 33. Pte. Battle, H. C. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 34. Pte. Berck, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 36. Pte. Bartsch, C. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 39. Pte. Barnes, P. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 40. Pte. Birch, G. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 41. Pte. Brighton, F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 230. Pte. Bryant, C. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 231. Pte. Bellechamber, J. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 232. L. Sgt. Beswetherick, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 233. Cpl. Batchelor, T. E., 7.3.16, S.A., Section Commander.
- 235. T. Sgt. Bishop, A. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 238. Dvr. Biddle, H. P. N., 7.3.16, Dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 239. Pte. Blight, R. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 241. Pte. Brisbane, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Tailor.
- 242. Sgt. Bennier, J. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 243. Pte. Blake, M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 244. Dvr. Broadbridge, W. H., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 247. Pte. Brown, L. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 248. Pte. Bowen, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., N.S.W.
- 249. Dvr. Blake, H. F., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 250. Cpl. Barber, N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 423. T. Cpl. Balshaw, M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 424. Pte. Baker, R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 425. Pte. Bugler, B. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Stretcher Bearer.
- 426. Pte. Burnett, A. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 427. Pte. Bartleet, C. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 430. Pte. Blair, W. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 432. L. Cpl. Bevan, F. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 618. Pte. Bailey, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 619. Pte. Burton, R. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 620. Pte. Billings, R. L. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 621. Cpl. Brook, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 623. Pte. Brown, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 624. Pte. Bowman, K., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 625. Pte. Britton, S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 626. Pte. Bond, E. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 627. Pte. Baker, W. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 628. Cpl. Bond, C. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 631. L. Cpl. Blucher, C. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Intelligence Staff.
- 632. Pte. Blair, T. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 634. Cpl. Buderick, E. V. C., 7.3.16, l. epl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 777. L. Cpl. Burton, H. J. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 778. Pte. Burton, C. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 830. L. Cpl. Brown, F. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 831. L. Cpl. Baird, T. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 832. Pte. Brown, J. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 857. L. Cpl. Bannister, P. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 859. L. Cpl. Burford, D. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 860. Pte. Badenock, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 861. Pte. Bennett, R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 862. Pte. Balman, C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 864. Pte. Blackwood, H. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 865. Pte. Bilsborow, E. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.

MUSTER ROLL.

163

- 951. L. Cpl. Bull, S. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 1004. Q.M.S. Bails, G., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Company Quarter-master Sergeant.
- 1070. L. Sgt. Barratt, S. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 1132. Sgt. Barraclough, J., 7.3.16., sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1141. Pte. Buckley, W. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1159. L. Cpl. Brady, E. F., 9.6.16, pte., S.A., Section Comamnder.
- 5659. Pte. Bonney, W., 20.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 5658. Pte. Bonney, G. V., 20.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 5829. Pte. Brooks, G. R., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 4936. Pte. Blacksell, J. A., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 5657. Pte. Baker, D. E., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3202. Pte. Bland, M. J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2022. Pte. Bennett, C. H. T., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2023. Pte. Bowman, U., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2143. L. Cpl. Bowd, S., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2147. Pte. Brown, R. C., 26.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 2283. Pte. Bradshaw, L. C., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2282. Pte. Bonney, S. J., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2144. Pte. Brewster, R., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2150. Pte. Brunnell, J. S., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2135. L. Cpl. Beesley, A. E., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-mander.
- 1882. Pte. Barrie, W., 26.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 2009. Pte. Brooks, F. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2151. L. Sgt. Busbridge, W. H., 26.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-mander.
- 2149. Dvr. Bruce, A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 1886. Pte. Blenkiron, B. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2136. Pte. Berriman, I. M., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2140. L. Cpl. Bonython, K. M., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-mander.
- 1888. Pte. Bradshaw, C. C., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1622. Pte. Brooks, O. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1787. T. Sgt. Burford, T. H., 26.9.16, pte., S.A., Orderly Room Corporal and Platoon Sergeant.
- 1800. Pte. Banks, R. J., 26.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1786. L. Cpl. Bailey, G. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1618. Pte. Brady, C. R., 26.10.16, pte., N.S.W.
- 1620. Pte. Bungey, C. G., 26.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1626. L. Cpl. Blackmore, J. H., 26.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-mander.
- 2035. Pte. Brown, A. V., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 430. Pte. Blair, W. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1804. L. Cpl. Brandon, A. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1806. L. Cpl. Brereton, E. H. C., 19.12.16, pte., S.A.
- 2037. Pte. Broadbent, R. L., 13.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1801. Pte. Barrett, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 774. Pte. Browning, A. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 633. Pte. Bailey, J. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 2288. L. Cpl. Bowes, J., 17.2.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2289. Pte. Braek, J. W., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2292. Pte. Brown, J., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2287. Pte. Bolland, G. D., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2291. Pte. Brockman, R. W., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2283. Pte. Bradshaw, L. C. S., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 38. Pte. Burman, W. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1943. Pte. Butler, N. R., 26.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2541. L. Cpl. Blakely, C., 1.5.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2536. Pte. Breheney, M. J., 17.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2537. Pte. Beal, A. J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.

- 2535. Pte. Bishop, A. J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2540. T. Cpl. Brown, H. W., 1.5.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 1615. Cpl. Benson, R. C. W., 10.5.17, cpl., S.A., Signaller Corporal.
- 2538. Pte. Blake, W., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
- 2028. Pte. Bald, D. V., 22.6.17, pte., S.A.
- 2296. L. Cpl. Bullen, F. T., 11.7.17, l. cpl., W.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 2778. Pte. Baird, A. J., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2782. Pte. Brown, N. A., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 4550. L. Cpl. Boardman, R. J., 12.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 5667. Pte. Buttery, T., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2775. Cpl. Bowen, V. S., 18.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2766. L. Cpl. Bice, J. L. S., 27.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2774. Pte. Brennan, J. A., 27.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 1625. Pte. Brereton, G. A., 21.8.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 2532. Pte. Brown, T., 26.8.17, pte., W.A.
- 2545. Pte. Breheney, P. E., 26.8.17, pte., W.A.
- 2780. Pte. Brittiliff, N., 20.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 2781. Pte. Bunce, L. H., 20.9.17, pte., Q.
- 1782. Cpl. Bray, H. J., 20.9.17, cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2780. Pte. Boothey, V. R. S., 8.10.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 3342. Pte. Boggon, W., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3367. Pte. Booth, J. F., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3306. Pte. Black, C. A., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3771. Pte. Beacham, R. R., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 39. Pte. Barnes, P. E., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3118. Pte. Bourne, A. W., 17.11.17, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 3349. Pte. Brown, L. C., 17.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 3352. L. Cpl. Berry, C. P., 17.11.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1141. Pte. Bryant, A. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2763. Pte. Byers, J. H., 17.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2783. Pte. Buck, R., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2519. Pte. Bandick, H., 8.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 3364. Pte. Bergman, J. R., 8.12.17, pte., S.A., Intelligence Staff.
- 2271. Pte. Blott, R. W., 8.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 3039. Pte. Bamford, G., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2888. Pte. Barnes, F., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2501. Pte. Boyes, J., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 1508. Pte. Bennett, C. T. R., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3661. Pte. Beinke, B. W., 18.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3610. Pte. Bandfeldt, 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4746. Pte. Branson, L. V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4752. Pte. Battanus, H. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4763. Pte. Baillie, J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4756. Pte. Bullock, J. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4753. Pte. Blacker, W. F., 24.12.17, pte., N.S.W.
- 4760. Pte. Birt, S. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4754. Pte. Billing, J. R. P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4758. Pte. Birrell, L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2134. Pte. Butler, J. P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2784. Pte. Bishop, H. G., 25.10.6, pte., S.A.
- 4761. Pte. Brooks, A. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3029. Pte. Bailey, L. F. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2533. Pte. Beatty, T. B., 24.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 3026. Pte. Ball, J. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3614. Pte. Burridge, A. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3617. Pte. Batt, R. V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3613. Pte. Blackman, S. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3621. Dvr. Bament, H. W., 24.12.17, pte., W.A.

# MUSTER ROLL.

165

- 3620. Dvr. Bain, S. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3616. Dvr. Brennan, J. J., 4.1.18, Pte., W.A.
- 3148. Pte. Bosley, O. B., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3025. Pte. Burford, L. A., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3609. Pte. Bendickson, B., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3027. Pte. Bridgewater, S., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 1621. Cpl. Birks, E. H., 13.1.18, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3023. Pte. Burgess, C. L., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3024. Pte. Brown, D. R., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3017. Pte. Badman, J., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2779. Pte. Burdon, F. C. J., 29.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3028. Pte. Berg, A., 23.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3039. Pte. Boyd, J., 21.3.18, pte., W.A., Signaller.
- 3282. Pte. Bryant, V. L., 11.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 51773. Pte. Brine, V. L., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 51772. Pte. Boase, F. L. R., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 2044. Pte. Beech, L. T., 13.11.18, pte., Q.
- 4754. Pte. Billing, J. R. R., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 55810. Pte. Breeding, L. R., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 584. Pte. Baker, H. V., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 62064. Pte. Butter, R. W., 27.2.19, pte., S.A.
- 2627. Pte. Baillie, J. W., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 1245. Sgt. Baldock, C. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 39. Cpl. Barnes, B. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 5. Sgt. Clarke, A. A., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Staff Sergeant Cook.
- 6. S. Sgt. Carter, A. S., 7.3.16, s. sgt., S.A., Staff Sergeant Armourer.
- 10. Sgt. Clarke, J. H., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Transport Sergeant.
- 21. L. Cpl. Clarkin, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Regimental Police.
- 43. Pte. Carruthers, D. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 45. Pte. Chatburn, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 49. Pte. Clayton, G. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 52. Pte. Conlon, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 53. Cpl. Cook, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 253. Pte. Cook, C. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 255. Pte. Considine, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., N.S.W.
- 258. Pte. Cass, T. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 260. Pte. Colvin, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 261. L. Cpl. Cox, S. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 262. Dvr. Crago, H. A., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 263. Pte. Campbell, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 264. Pte. Campbell, S. J., 7.3.16, pte., N.S.W., Observer.
- 434. Pte. Clarke, E. H. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 435. Pte. Chennells, L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 438. Dvr. Curtis, W., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 439. Pte. Clark, E. J. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 442. Pte. Chase, C. L. M. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 443. Pte. Clemm, L. E. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 444. Pte. Congear, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 445. Pte. Corcoran, M. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 446. Sgt. Carter, R. E., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 448. L. Cpl. Christensen, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 449. Cpl. Carthy, W. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Gas Non-commissioned Officer.
- 450. Pte. Crabb, N. B. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 452. L. Cpl. Cooper, W. T. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 453. Sgt. Caddy, T. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 635. Pte. Campbell, J. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 637. Pte. Cooper, A. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Sniper.



- 638. Pte. Clark, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 639. Sgt. Cameron, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 642. L. Cpl. Carlson, W. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 644. Dvr. Cookson, C. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 646. Cpl. Cain, T. A., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 760. Pte. Coffey, L. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 809. L. Cpl. Cross, E. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 810. L. Cpl. Candy, P. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 833. Sgt. Cope, T. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 867. Pte. Carr, G. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 868. Pte. Cunningham, J. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 869. Pte. Carmody, M. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 929. Pte. Challinder, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 953. L. Sgt. Cawthorne, C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 959. Pte. Chamberlain, J. I., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 960. L. Cpl. Cole, D. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 961. L. Cpl. Cole, W. A., 7.3.16, S.A., Signaller.
- 991. L. Cpl. Corney, J. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1009. Q.M.S. Chapman, A. H., 7.3.16, e.q.m.s., S.A., Company Quarter-master Sergeant.
- 1034. Pte. Clark, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1080. Cpl. Close, C. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1081. L. Cpl. Cockburn, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1107. Pte. Channing, G. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1130. Pte. Clothier, A. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1143. Pte. Cunningham, A. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1183. Pte. Carruthers, J. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 5676. Pte. Cook, A. J., 26.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 3214. Pte. Clark, C. T., 22.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3219. Pte. Cook, J. P., 22.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3210. Pte. Carter, J. St. C., 22.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3206. Pte. Calderwood, A., 22.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 241. Dvr. Coats, J. L., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 1894. Pte. Chadwick, A., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 934. Pte. Cass, C. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2160. Pte. Cox, J., 1.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 2161. Pte. Cox, R. B., 1.11.16, pte., W.A.
- 2155. L. Cpl. Cheyne, M. G., 1.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2162. Pte. Crammond, C. H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2029. Pte. Cain, C. R., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1892. Pte. Carroll, P. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2159. Pte. Coutts, C. C., 23.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 863. L. Sgt. Cadd, H. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Scout and Platoon Sergeant.
- 2088. Pte. Cannon, M., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 1005. Pte. Couttie, J., 1.5.16, epl., S.A., Scout and Platoon Sergeant.
- 1809. Pte. Campbell, P., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1632. Pte. Colley, M. W., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 641. L. Cpl. Coulter, S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1810. L. Cpl. Carlson, N. F. J., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 2043. Pte. Christie, R., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 1813. Pte. Clark, D., 5.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 1630. Pte. Chapman, A. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Storeman.
- 252. Pte. Crouch, G. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Pioneer.
- 254. Pte. Clasholm, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 49. Pte. Clayton, G. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1815. Pte. Conway, B., 5.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 1785. Pte. Coombs, S. S., 25.2.17, pte., S.A.

MUSTER ROLL.

167

- 952. Cpl. Claridge, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Orderly Room Corporal.
- 2306. Pte. Cook, G. F., 23.9.16, pte., W.A.
- 2040. L. Cpl. Cannan, W. T., 20.2.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2303. Pte. Collins, H. H., 23.2.17, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 2653. Pte. Creighton, R. A., 16.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 44. Pte. Coppock, F. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2308. Pte. Cragghill, T., 23.9.16, pte., W.A.
- 2299. Pte. Card, H. G. B., 23.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2307. Pte. Corry, J. J., 23.2.17, pte., W.A., Cook.
- 2050. Pte. Cugley, H. H., 23.2.17, pte., S.A.
- 2298. Pte. Capewell, F. W., 3.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2505. Pte. Conway, F. T., 3.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2311. Pte. Cullington, W., 3.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2301. L. Cpl. Conroy, A. C., 3.4.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2312. Pte. Coupar, J., 3.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2313. Pte. Coupar, H. B., 3.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2309a Pte. Costigan, H., 4.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2552. Pte. Cridland, F., 17.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2660. Pte. Corey, R. G., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2768. Pte. Clarke, H. S., 10.5.17, pte., S.A.
- 2550. Pte. Cameron, R. H., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
- 2549. Pte. Conalli, P. J., 10.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2794. Pte. Cunningham, T., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2791. Pte. Crouch, B. C., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2793. Pte. Coombe, H. W., 27.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2788. A. Sgt. Collins, W. J., 17.7.17, pte., S.A., Orderly Room Corporal.
- 2796. Pte. Casey, M. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3213. Pte. Chapman, R. L., 1.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 2552. Pte. Coade, F. R., 20.9.17, pte., Q.
- 2794. Pte. Catton, R. C., 20.9.17, pte., Q.
- 4396. Pte. Coward, E. G., 20.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 4277. Pte. Cryer, E. J., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 2576. L. Cpl. Calder, W. C., 23.10.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2176. L. Cpl. Conlin, W. T. J., 23.10.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4516. Cpl. Carr, G., 23.10.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3135. Pte. Cummins, A. J., 17.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2546. Pte. Cummin, H. J., 29.11.17, pte., W.A.
- 2769. Pte. Clement, J., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 3386. Pte. Carpenter, D., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 3592. L. Cpl. Carrison, P., 18.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1611. Pte. Clark, A. D., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3631. Pte. Coombe, E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3030. Pte. Calton, J. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3042. Pte. Carey, P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3043. Pte. Cavanagh, J. T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3033. Pte. Cleave, W. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3035. Pte. Crimmins, P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3047. Pte. Chambers, A. K., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3036. Pte. Creed, C. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 1631. Pte. Counsel, H. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 712. Pte. Cloak, N. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 713. Pte. Cameron, D., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2175. Pte. Conlon, F. L., 13.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 4767. Pte. Chapman, L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4768. Cpl. Cain, E. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4877. Pte. Casey, M., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.

- 4771. Pte. Carragher, M., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3046. Pte. Charlis, A. J., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3752. Pte. Chapin, A. M., 5.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3149. Pte. Cole, F. E. R., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3031. Pte. Cole, G. J., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3630. Pte. Carr, G. W., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3034. Pte. Curtis, J. E., 29.1.18, pte., S.A., Scout.
- 2904. Pte. Clark, E. L., 24.3.18, pte., S.A.
- 3038. Pte. Curtis, G. E. C. S., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3040. L. Cpl. Carthew, T. H. S., 27.4.18, pte., S.A.
- 3039. Pte. Crase, W. H., 4.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3041. Pte. Conlin, W. A., 6.7.18, pte., S.A.
- 406. Pte. Chardon, N. F., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3291. Pte. Crawford, F., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3294. Pte. Campbell, G. V., 18.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 752. Sgt. Clydesdale, D. F., 1.11.18, s. sgt., Q., Staff Sergeant Shoemaker.
- 55812. Pte. Casey, J. S., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 2140. Pte. Clifford, H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 266. Pte. Dowsett, F. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 267. L. Cpl. Dumont, F. W., 7.3.16, pte., N.S.W., Section Commander.
- 268. Cpl. Day, C. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 270. Dvr. Dowd, D., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 271. Sgt. Dowling, G., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 272. L. Cpl. Davis, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 274. Pte. Dixon, A. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 275. Pte. Dolan, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 458. Pte. Dunning, O. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 462. L. Cpl. Dee, J. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 464. L. Cpl. Day, K. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Scout Non-commissioned Officer.
- 466. Pte. Deinhoff, E. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 652. L. Cpl. Daniel, F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 653. L. Cpl. Dodd, J. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 654. Pte. Dorward, C. W. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 655. Sgt. Diercks, D. O., 7.3.16, l. epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 657. L. Cpl. D'Arcy, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 658. Pte. Duffield, H. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 660. L. Cpl. Dunn, R. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 779. Cpl. Dawe, J., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 811. L. Cpl. Dunstan, W. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 870. L. Cpl. Dodd, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 871. Pte. Duncan, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 963. T. Sgt. Davis, C. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Canteen Non-commissioned Officer.
- 997. Cpl. Dowling, A. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1020. Q.M.S. Dempster, G. C., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Company Quartermaster Sergeant.
- 1023. Sgt. Day, A. S., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1054. Pte. Dyer, F. E., 7.3.16, pte., N.S.W.
- 1071. Pte. Dunbar, J. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 5688. Pte. De Laine, R. R., 28.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 5691. Pte. Dullea, C. J., 28.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2169. Pte. Duck, A. H., 3.4.17, pte., S.A.
- 2301. Pte. Davidson, G. W., 28.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2166. Pte. Dinham, E. P. F., 28.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 962. Pte. Dalton, A. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1819. Cpl. Daly, J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.

MUSTER ROLL.

169

- 1639. Pte. Daenke, L. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1640. Pte. Davidson, A. K., 19.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 1634. L. Cpl. Dorling, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 55. Pte. Dolphin, E. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2059. Cpl. Daw, A. C., 20.11.16, cpl., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 465. Pte. Dunbar, G. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 273. Pte. Duance, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2319. Pte. Dunham, W. T., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2318. Pte. Deere, W. J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 56. Pte. Dahl, W. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2063. Pte. Daenke, H. E., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2320. Pte. Dennison, J. A., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2554. Pte. Delmenico, A. S., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 1821. Pte. Danzie, J. H., 10.2.17, pte., S.A.
- 2801. Pte. Dowd, E. C., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2761. L. Cpl. Dellow, R. H., 12.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2802. L. Cpl. Dealey, F. H., 1.9.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1636. Pte. Duppuay, C. E., 20.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 2799. Pte. Darley, R. J., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 2557. Pte. Drummond, J., 8.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 3634. Pte. Dann, N. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3635. Pte. Duthie, J. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4778. T. Dvr. Duller, V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 3150. Pte. Dean, A. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3597. Pte. Davidson, A. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3052. Pte. Donnelly, F. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4775. Pte. Doley, F. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 715. Pte. Donaldson, A. K., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 714. Pte. Doudle, W. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3054. Pte. Day, G. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4776. Pte. Dodd, L. R., 24.12.17, pte., N.S.W.
- 716. Pte. Dahlberg, V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4773. Pte. Dunn, F. S., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2155. Pte. Downey, W., 24.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 3051. Pte. Davis, B., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3055. Pte. Deer, W. J., 19.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 3035. Pte. Drechsler, C. W., 10.5.18, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 2065. Cpl. Dighton, C. L. G., 24.6.18, cpl., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 51783. Pte. Dunstan, J. K., 27.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 51782. Pte. Dobson, M. G., 27.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 1021. Pte. Doherty, G. P., 10.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 2299. Pte. Devonshire, T., 24.10.18, pte., Q.
- 3253. Pte. Donoghue, W. E., 29.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 55820. Pte. Dickson, L. V., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 55820. Pte. Duckmanton, L., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 20735. Sgt. Drew, S. J., 11.1.18, sgt., Q., Band.
- 278. Sgt. Ellis, L.E., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Orderly Room Corporal and Platoon Sergeant.
- 279. Pte. Edwards, D. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 280. Pte. Easther, A. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 282. Sgt. Easlea, H. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 283. Pte. Evans, B. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 284. Pte. Edwards, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 467. Pte. Elliott, H. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 468. Pte. Edgecombe, J. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 469. Pte. Emrose, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 872. Cpl. Ellery, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 930. W.O. Evans, T. C., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Regimental Sergeant-Major.
- 965. Pte. Elix, V. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.

1092. Sgt. Eldridge, I. N., 7.3.16, l. epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1144. L. Cpl. Edwards, J. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
3230. Pte. Ersson, E. F., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Transport.
2071. Cpl. Eves, F. G., 19.1.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1789. Cpl. Errington, T. A., 5.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1827. Pte. Erickson, E. R., 19.1.17, pte., S.A.
662. Pte. Ersson, N. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
2438. Pte. Ewels, H. R., 19.2.17, pte., W.A.
2321. Pte. Earsman, M. A., 19.2.17, pte., W.A.
2439. Pte. Errington, R. A., 19.2.17, pte., W.A.
2560. Pte. Edwards, J., 10.5.17, pte., W.A.
4488. Sgt. Ey, H. C., 8.10.17, l. epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
4785. Pte. Errington, R. C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
4783. L. Cpl. Eschner, L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
3754. L. Cpl. Evans, T. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
3057. Pte. Elliott, H. G., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
55825. Pte. Eagle, W. R., 10.11.18, pte., S.A.
55826. Pte. Eastwood, H. J., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
51877. Pte. Edwards, W. W., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
60. Pte. Fry, L. R. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
65. T. Sgt. Fletcher, A. J., 7.3.16, l. epl., S.A., Physical Training and Bayonet Fighting Instructor.
69. Pte. Forsyth, A. P. F. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
285. Cpl. Flavel, D. R. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
288. L. Cpl. Freer, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
470. L. Cpl. Field, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
473. Pte. Ferguson, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
590. Pte. Froud, T. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
665. L. Cpl. Fraser, H. W. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
666. L. Sgt. Flaherty, H. W., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
669. Pte. Foster, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
671. Cpl. Freak, C. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
812. L. Cpl. Francis, K. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Intelligence Non-commissioned Officer.
813. Q.M.S. Ferguson, G. H., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Company Quartermaster Sergeant.
834. Pte. Forde, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
873. Pte. Foreman, D. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
876. Pte. Fitzgerald, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1083. Pte. Faggotter, H. O., 17.4.16, pte., S.A.
1084. Pte. Faggotter, H. S., 17.4.16, pte., S.A.
1085. L. Cpl. Ferrett, R. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
5696. T. Sgt. Forrest, G. A., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
3236. Pte. Fulton, P., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
3234. Pte. Fox, T. B., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
1907. L. Cpl. Flannigan, M., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1645. Pte. Freeman, C. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
1643. Pte. Ford, N. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1733. Cpl. Fisher, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
289. Pte. Foster, E. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
2325. Pte. Fogarty, M., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
2276. L. Cpl. Francis, T. H., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
2323. Pte. Fitisoff, M., 25.4.17, pte., W.A.
2440. Pte. Freeman, R. F. J., 17.4.17, pte., W.A., Cook.
2322. Sgt. Farmer, G. R., 17.4.17, l. epl., V.
2565. Pte. Fletcher J. B., 6.7.17, pte., W.A.
2658. Pte. Forsyth, J. E., 10.7.17, pte., W.A.
2808. Pte. Farmilo, G. E., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
2909. Pte. Foster, W. H., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.



MUSTER ROLL.

171

- 2809. Pte. Featherstonehaugh, R. A., 18.7.17, pte., N.S.W.
- 1868. Pte. Foster, T., 21.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2077. Pte. Foubister, B. S., 22.7.17, pte., S.A., Pioneer.
- 2762. Cpl. Furnis, H. E., 4.8.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2564. Pte. Finlay, G. R., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 4525. Pte. Freeman, A. T., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3159. Pte. Forbes, W. H., 12.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2872. Cpl. Frost, J. McG., 14.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3640. Pte. Farrell, D. M., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3639. Pte. Fuller, P. C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4734. L. Cpl. Farr, W. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3059. Pte. Fountain, H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2563. Pte. Foreman, C. A., 5.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 4787. Pte. Flinn, W. T., 15.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3058. Pte. Farmer, M. C., 5.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 2172. Pte. Fox, E. S. G., 24.10.18, pte., Q.
- 70. Pte. Galyard, L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Canteen.
- 71. Cpl. Grinter, G. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Scout Non-commissioned Officer.
- 72. Pte. Gibbs, F. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 292. Pte. Gibbs, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 295. L. Cpl. Grant, J. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 296. Pte. Gouge, C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 293. Pte. Griffen, C. M. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 294. Pte. Goldner, L. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 298. Pte. Gubbin, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 301. Pte. Goodchild, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 302. Pte. Gant, A. H. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 304. Sgt. Griffin, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 475. L. Cpl. Geue, E. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 476. Pte. Greensides, W. E. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 478. Pte. Goodall, O. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 479. L. Cpl. Goss, A. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 480. Pte. Germein, L. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 481. Sgt. Geytenbeek, E., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 482. Pte. Gamlen, J. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 484. Pte. Grant, J. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 674. Pte. Gillen, V. De-P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 675. Pte. Graves, C. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Scout.
- 676. Cpl. Giles, A. W. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Orderly Room Corporal.
- 677. Pte. Gardiner, G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 679. Pte. Green, S. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 680. Pte. Gregory, G. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 681. Pte. Gray, F. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 749. Cpl. Glacken, H. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 780. Pte. Gibb, C. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 835. Pte. Giles, A. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 881. Pte. Gale, E. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 882. Pte. Gosling, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 940. Sgt. Gillen, P.S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 966. L. Cpl. Gordon, A. F., pte., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 1037. Pte. Gaskell, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1038. Cpl. Gale, G. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1057. Pte. Goodridge, C. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1075. L. Cpl. Godlee, C. H., 7.5.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1110. Sgt. Gardiner, G. A. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1133. Pte. Gant, S. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1161. Pte. Guppy, W. J., 9.6.16, pte., S.A.
- 3246. Pte. Gregory, E., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.



- 1912. Pte. Gilbert, C. W., 22.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2181. Pte. Greenslade, J. H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1646. Pte. Glasson, E. J., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Education Staff.
- 1836. L. Cpl. Green, P. V., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1790. Pte. Gardner, J. C., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1833. Pte. Gay, S. V., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1947. Pte. Garland, G., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 297. Cpl. Green, 7.3.16, l. cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2082. Cpl. Guerin, C., 25.1.17, S.A., Section Commander.
- 2081. Pte. Geue, W., 25.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 683. L. Cpl. Gribben, J. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2335. Pte. Guilfoyle, W. T., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2441. Pte. Gardiner, A. J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2331. Pte. Goddard, F., 7.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2332. L. Cpl. Goodland, C., 7.4.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2333. Pte. Goodill, J., 7.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2329. Pte. Glanton, P., 7.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2326. Pte. Garnham, E. M., 7.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2334. Pte. Gorman, M., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2432. Pte. Gleeson, J. J., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2566. Pte. Gray, C. H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2567. Pte. Gossage, G., 1.5.17, pte., W.A., Bandsman.
- 2573. L. Sgt. Gibson, W. C., 1.5.17, pte., W.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 2155. Pte. Grosser, E. F., 6.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2814. Pte. George, T. A., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2813. L. Cpl. George, S., 12.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2818. Pte. Grigg, A. A., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2817. Pte. Gower, A., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2821. Pte. Gebhardt, O. H., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2568. Pte. Gilbert, J. G., 27.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2763. L. Cpl. Gibbs, C. S. D., 10.8.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2820. Pte. Gutte, J. H., 8.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 3999. L. Sgt. Gregory, T., 8.10.17, cpl., W.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 2819. Pt. Gibbs, J. W., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 4531. Pte. Grimes, R. G., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3379. Pte. Garstone, C. R., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 3342. L. Cpl. Gebhardt, A. J., 23.10.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4529. Pte. Gollan, W., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3405. Pte. Gilbert, C. O., 22.11.17, pte., W.A.
- 3445. Pte. Gibson, J. C., 8.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 2657. Pte. Gallagher, J., 13.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 2572. Pte. Gee, E. W., 13.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 3403. Pte. Green, W. G., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3646. Pte. Gates, L. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3642. Pte. Gregg, A. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4793. Pte. Galvin, F. T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 1725. Pte. Green, C. G. C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3737. Pte. Gray, N. P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4792. Pte. George, F. W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4791. Pte. Gaskin, P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4788. Pte. Gilmore, T. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3060. Pte. Grivell, R. C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4789. Pte. Gluyas, L. J., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 4526. Pte. Glenn, A., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 4635. Pte. Goldner, C. L., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3644. Pte. Gass, J. J., 8.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2570. Pte. Gillon, W., 8.1.18, pte., W.A.
- 2089. Cpl. Gunning, M. S., 24.6.18, cpl., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.

MUSTER ROLL.

173

- 3393. Pte. Greenslade, C., 19.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3313. Pte. Gray, W. F., 26.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3251. Cpl. Glasson, T., 29.10.18, pte., S.A., Education Staff.
- 51766. Pte. Garnet, T. L., 29.10.18, pte., V.
- 3261. Pte. Gardiner, F. W. P., 29.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 11. Dvr. Herrick, G. A., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 74. L. Cpl. Holmes, O. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 75. Cpl. Hobby, A. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 76. Pte. Holden, S. T. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 78. L. Cpl. House, E. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 77. L. Cpl. Harris, L. J. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 79. L. Cpl. Hawke, A. J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 83. Sgt. Hayes, J. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Staff Sergeant Cook.
- 84. Pte. Harvey, C. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 85. Pte. House, H. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 87. L. Cpl. Harrold, M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 89. R.Q.M.S. Heard, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Regimental Quarter-master Sergeant.
- 90. Sgt. Hogan, W. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 91. Pte. Hamilton, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 92. Pte. Hart, T. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 93. Pte. Hanson, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 135. Sgt. Hart, L. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 305. Pte. Hewitt, V. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 306. Cpl. Harding, C. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 309. Cpl. Harrison, P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 311. Pte. Hedley, J. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 312. Pte. Hames, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Pioneer.
- 314. Pte. Houghton, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 316. Pte. Howard, G. H. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 317. Pte. Hassett, W. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 318. Pte. Hefron, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 319. Pte. Hann, H. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 486. Pte. Holly, C. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 487. L. Cpl. Hawes, R. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 488. Pte. Hector, S. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 489. Pte. Hector, G. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 490. Pte. Hosler, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 493. Pte. Heinrick, E. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 494. Pte. Haskard, S. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 495. Dvr. Hampton, J., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 497. Pte. Harrap, T. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 684. L. Cpl. Healey, H. G., 7.3.16, l. cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 685. Pte. Hogg, L. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 686. Sgt. Hatch, J. J., 7.3.16, l. cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 687. L. Cpl. Hopcraft, R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 690. Pte. Hannan, W. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 692. Pte. Heinicke, J. F. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 693. Pte. Hussey, R. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 694. W.O. Holly, F., 7.3.16, pte., Regimental Sergeant Major.
- 696. Cpl. Hageman, J. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 815. Pte. Howden, T. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 837. Cpl. Huppertz, A. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 838. Pte. Horne, W. L. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 885. Cpl. Henley, A. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 886. Pte. Hannaford, C. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Scout.
- 888. Pte. Higgins, M. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 967. Pte. Heyer, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 968. L. Cpl. Heath, R. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.

- 1022. Cpl. Haggard, W. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1024. Sgt. Humphries, R. R., 7.3.16, epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1027. Pte. Hart, P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1028. Pte. Heinecke, J. F. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1069. L. Cpl. Howland, C., 27.4.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1072. Pte. Howard, W. E. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1712. Pte. Heinrick, R. P., 27.4.16, pte., S.A., Scout.
- 1113. Pte. Hetherington, D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1114. L. Cpl. Haddy, G. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Sniping Non-commissioned Officer.
- 1115. Pte. Hall, D. H., 27.4.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 1147. Pte. Hillam, W. T., 24.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1171. Pte. Hobby, R. T. L., 29.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 4728. L. Cpl. Healey, W. H., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Intelligence Non-commissioned Officer.
- 3526. Pte. Hennessey, J. O., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2032. Pte. Humphreys, M. C., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1921. Pte. Hamilton, A. E., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1931. L. Cpl. Hillier, H. P., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1927. Pte. Hill, W., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2184. Pte. Hampton, G. L., 28.9.16, pte., S.A., Army Medical Corps Details.
- 2196. Pte. Hurley, G. T., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3642. Pte. Hawke, S. G., 1.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1842. Pte. Howard, J. P., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 931. Pte. Hannel, L. A. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2094. Pte. Hillam, G. P., 10.2.17, pte., S.A.
- 2099. Pte. Hooper, C. E., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 1029. L. Cpl. Harvey, L. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 14489. Pte. Hopkins, C. W., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2340. Pte. Hitchcock, A. E., 4.1.18, pte., W.A.
- 2337. L. Cpl. Hinton, J. H., 4.1.18, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 94. Pte. Hausler, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Regimental Police.
- 2095. Cpl. Hilton, A. E., 14.2.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2339. Pte. House, A. A., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2336. Pte. Harris, O. P., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2582. Pte. Hoddy, S. W., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2581. Pte. Hampton, F., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2575. Pte. Hepburn, A., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2434. Cpl. Holmes, W. H., 14.2.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 1840. Pte. Hallasey, J., 27.5.17, pte., S.A.
- 2172. Cpl. Healy, L. C., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2577. Pte. Heal, P., 12.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2822. Pte. Hanson, M. N., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2936. Cpl. Hough, H., 18.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2826. Pte. Hewlett, E., 18.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2910. Pte. Hammence, J. F., 18.7.17, pte., Q.
- 2832. Pte. Hammond, F. J., 18.7.17, pte., Q.
- 10a. Sgt. Hutton, A. E., 16.8.17, pte., S.A., Temporary Company Sergeant-Major.
- 2830. Pte. Hall, J. T. W., 18.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2824. Pte. Hodge, A., 17.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2092. Pte. Hayter, H., 1.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 315. Pte. Hicks, W. S., 1.9.17, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 2579. Pte. Hendy, F., 20.9.17, pte., W.A.
- 2834. Pte. Hennessey, J., 20.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 2764. L. Cpl. Henderson, L. J., 29.9.17, pte., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 3563. Pte. Hawke, R. R., 29.9.17, pte., S.A.

MUSTER ROLL.

175

- 2661. Pte. Hodgson, H. L. A., 8.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 4293. Pte. Hayes, P., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3168. Pte. Hannaford, W., 17.1.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 2576. Pte. Henderson, G. A., 7.11.17, pte., W.A.
- 3593. Sgt. Holden, W. J. A., 29.11.17, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 4502. Pte. Hogan, R. P., 8.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 2097. T. Sgt. Heaslip, J. G., 8.12.17, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3655. Pte. Hine, S. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3653. Pte. Holm, J. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3656. Cpl. Hollingsworth, E. B., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3659. Pte. Harvey, W. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4805. Pte. Hubbard, F. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4537. Pte. House, G. W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4534. Pte. Hammond, H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4806. Pte. Hickey, W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4797. Pte. Hiscock, C. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3069. Pte. Hooper, S. C. H. P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3652. Pte. Hardeastle, R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3065. Pte. Holtham, T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3063. Pte. Hooper, P. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3658. Pte. Harrison, W. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3066. Pte. Heitman, T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4803. Pte. Harris, C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3657. Pte. Hurst, A. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 719. Cpl. Hourigan, W. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Clerk.
- 4735. L. Cpl. Hall, C. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 717. Pte. Hancock, H. B., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 718. Pte. Hansen, E. O., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4799. Pte. Harris, J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4801. Pte. Hannaford, J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4795. Pte. Haycock, W. R. C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3651. Pte. Harrison, W. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3071. Pte. Hann, W. A., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3161. Pte. Hall, F. W. A., 5.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2825. Pte. Hoskin, J. C., 5.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3007. Pte. Humphrey, L. M., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3073. L. Cpl. Harman, R., 13.1.18, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3067. Pte. Harvey, J., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2091. Cpl. Harvey, R., 6.2.18, epl., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 3064. Pte. Horne, K. E., 27.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3074. Pte. Harris, F. E., 5.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3358. Pte. Hodgkinson, H. A., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3323. Pte. Hopgood, A. J. H., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 7360. Pte. Huddy, N., 26.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 51804. Pte. Herbert, E. P., 27.9.18, pte., S.A., Clerk.
- 2831. Pte. Hiles, H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 386. Pte. Hoare, P. N., 10.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 18204. Pte. Holland, H., 30.11.18, pte., V.
- 3324. Pte. Houlgrave, H. L., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 3320. Pte. Harvey, F., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 51807. Pte. Hart, J. P., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 2093. Pte. Haufit, C. A., 29.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 51809. Pte. Houston, R. R., 1.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 320. Pte. Inwood, H. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 889. T. Cpl. Inglis, D. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1932. Pte. Ivett, A. V., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 1931. Pte. Ive, S. F., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2199. Pte. Irwin, J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2328. Pte. Inglis, K., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.

- 3076. Pte. Illman, S. G., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3075. Pte. Inglis, J. H., 27.4.18, pte., S.A.
- 2337. Pte. Ivey, P., 24.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 12. L. Cpl. Jordan, T. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 13. L. Sgt. Jenkinson, O., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Sergeant.
- 95. Pte. Johnson, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 96. Sgt. Jordan, V. J. S., 7.3.16, epl., Battalion Headquarters  
Quarter-master Sergeant.
- 97. Sgt. Jerome, R. H., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 98. Dvr. Johncock, R., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 99. L. Cpl. Johncock, L. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller Non-com-  
missioned Officer.
- 100. Pte. Janson, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 321. Pte. Jones, J. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 322. Pte. Jones, F. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 323. Pte. Jones, T. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 324. Pte. Jacobs, L. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 325. Pte. Jacobs, P. K., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 498. Pte. Jones, T. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 499. Pte. Johnson, C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 500. Sgt. Josephs, W. C., 7.3.16, l. epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 501. Dvr. Johnson, P., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 698. Pte. Jones, R. J. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 699. W.O. Jenkin, W. E., 7.3.16, l. epl., S.A., Regimental Quarter-  
master Sergeant.
- 702. Pte. Johnson, S. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 705. Pte. Jolley, F. J. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 782. Pte. Jackson, D. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 816. L. Cpl. Jackson, H. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-  
mander.
- 891. Pte. Jackson, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 892. Pte. Jones, T. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 969. Pte. Jennings, H. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1010. Cpl. Jennings, L. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1040. L. Cpl. Johnson, J. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-  
mander.
- 1064. Pte. Jarrett, M. K., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 1116. Pte. Jeffries, A., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 1117. Pte. Jones, H., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 1148. L. Cpl. Jacob, W. S., 7.4.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1154. Pte. Johnsen, P., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 1932a. Pte. Jenkins, V. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1933a. Pte. Jacobs, C., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 1934a. Pte. Jacobs, H., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 2197. Pte. James, R. M., 24.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2346. Pte. Jones, O., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2345. Pte. Jones, A. F., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2347. Pte. Jordan, R. J., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2349. Pte. Jebb, J. H., 14.2.17, pte., W.A., Stretcher Bearer.
- 2348. Pte. Jose, W. J., 14.2.17, pte., W.A., Pioneer.
- 2342. Pte. Jervis, J., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2344. L. Cpl. John, H., 24.4.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2584. Pte. Johnstone, H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2836. Pte. Jacobs, J. C., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2383. Pte. Joyce, T. W., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2583. Pte. Johnson, J. E., 26.8.17, pte., W.A.
- 2912. Pte. Jelbert, L. W., 26.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 4875. Sgt. Jessop, J., 8.10.17, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 2198. Pte. Jones, A., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 2935. Pte. Johnson, A. R., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 7492. Pte. Jensen, W. J., 8.12.17, pte., S.A.



MUSTER ROLL.

177

- 2523. Pte. Jackson, A. C. E., 13.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 1659. Cpl. Jenkins, T. D., 13.12.17, cpl., S.A., Battalion Orderly Room Corporal.
- 3181. Pte. Jarrett, H. K., 14.12.17, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 3599. A. Sgt. Johncock, J. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Education Staff.
- 4883. Pte. Jackson, R. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3661. Pte. Josling, C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3013. Pte. Jones, T. G., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2336. Pte. Jibson, L., 11.4.18, pte., Q.
- 6876. Pte. Jordan, J. J., 9.7.18, pte., S.A.
- 55837. Pte. Join, C. J., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 101. Sgt. Kilpatrick, S. W., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 102. Pte. Kissell, A. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 105. L. Cpl. Knight, W. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 327. Pte. Kruse, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 503. Pte. Key, C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 505. Pte. Kilmartin, F. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 708. Pte. Kennedy, W. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 709. Sgt. Kelly, D. I., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 767. Pte. King, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., W.A.
- 894. L. Cpl. Kinnear, M. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 970. Cpl. Kelly, L. C., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 971. Pte. Kook, T. E. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 1095. T. Cpl. Kemp, J. F. S., 1.5.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1118. Pte. Kilsby, H. R., 1.5.16, pte., S.A.
- 3269. Pte. Kennett, B. H., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Intelligence Staff.
- 3270. Pte. Kent, B. E., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 3272. Pte. Knaust, C. R., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 5394. Pte. Kirk, R. D., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1938. Pte. Kirkland, A. E., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1939. Pte. Kirkland, A. R., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1940. Pte. Kirkland, O. H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 3268. Pte. Kelly, J., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2034. Pte. Kreig, E. F., 16.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 1937. Pte. Kerin, M. P., 29.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2202. Pte. Kenny, F. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1662. Pte. Knapp, G. P., 3.5.16, pte., S.A.
- 13449. Pte. King, S. T. D., 25.3.16, pte., S.A., Army Medical Corps Details.
- 1664. Pte. King, S. P., 4.5.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 1663. Cpl. King, S., 4.5.16, pte., S.A., Regimental Army Medical Corps Non-commissioned Officer.
- 1849. Pte. Kendall, T. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2107. Pte. Kelly, J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2352. Pte. Kybert, W. H., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2586. Pte. Keough, C. G., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2588. Pte. Kiddie, A. H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2281. L. Cpl. Krantz, S. H., 1.5.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2351. Pte. Kingman, F., 10.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 1848. Pte. Kendall, H. J., 22.5.17, pte., S.A.
- 2589. Pte. Knight, J., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
- 2590. Pte. Knight, H. G., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
- 5709. Cpl. Knight, A., 7.9.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2587. Pte. Kane, P. J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2350. Pte. Kealy, E., 17.9.17, pte., W.A.
- 4312. Pte. Kirk, F. C. T., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 529. Dvr. Kernot, E. H., 8.10.17, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 1289. Pte. Kidman, G., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.



- 3187. Pte. Kaiser, H. P. D., 17.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2436. A. Sgt. Kingston, F. H., 17.11.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 3457. Pte. Key, A. H., 8.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3665. Pte. Knowles, T. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4810. Pte. Knight, R. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4809. Pte. Kilmartin, W. V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3591. Cpl. Kavanagh, W. P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3668. Pte. Keller, W. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3081. Pte. Kemp, A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3666. Pte. Keane, P., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 1855. Pte. Kirkbride, C. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3078. Pte. Kadow, H. C., 6.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 667. Pte. Krieg, P. H., 24.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 3080. Pte. King, H. E., 13.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3330. Pte. Kreig, R. G., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 55842. Pte. Kasak, J., 25.2.19, pte., S.A.
- 833. Pte. Kemp, J., 4.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 822. Dvr. Kingley, F. T. L., 9.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 14. L. Cpl. Lomman, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 108. Pte. Leedham, J. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 109. Pte. Lane, R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 110. Pte. Lakie, G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 112. Pte. Lock, E. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 329. Sgt. Lee, F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 330. Pte. Lampitt, D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 507. Pte. Lethbridge, R. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 508. Pte. Ledgard, H. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 509. Pte. Luscombe, K. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 510. C.S.M. Lambert, H. T., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Company Sergeant-Major.
- 512. Pte. Leahy, W. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 513. Pte. Lambert, L. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 514. Pte. Leighton, A. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 516. L. Cpl. Leaver, W. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 710. Pte. Lambert, M. L. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 711. Cpl. List, G. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 714. Pte. Lambert, E. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 784. Pte. Lomman, H. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 840. L. Cpl. Lawson, W. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 932. Pte. Lovell, L. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 954. L. Cpl. Lohrmann, V. G. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 987. Sgt. Lever, A. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 992. Pte. Limb, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 1042. Pte. Lawson, A., 27.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1043. Pte. Leverington, R., 27.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1120. Pte. Little, A. E. C., 10.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 1156. Pte. Longwill, H. J. D., 27.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 3275. Pte. Lanyon, C. M., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 3344. Pte. Lovell, R. H., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1942. Pte. Little, H. W., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 2035. Pte. Lawrie, J. W., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1933. L. Cpl. Lammings, N. A., 2.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1867. Pte. Loughhead, A. J., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2208. Dvr. Liddle, C. L., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 2207. Pte. Lewis, J. A., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2205. Pte. Larson, C. L., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2209. Pte. Lock, H. F., 28.10.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.

MUSTER ROLL.

179

- 1943. Pte. Lucas, O. S., 28.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1729. Sgt. Lands, H. C., 6.5.16, epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1860. Cpl. Lock, G. R., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1856. Pte. Lapidge, E. A. O., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 839. Pte. Linseed, G. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1671. Pte. Lambert, D. A., 6.4.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 1670. Pte. Lambert, E. G., 6.4.16, pte., Signaller.
- 972. Pte. Leedham, C. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2112. L. Cpl. Leopold, J. L., 19.1.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1076. Pte. Lock, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2358. Pte. Low, R. A., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2356. Pte. Lester, E., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2355. Pte. Lean, A. W. V. G., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2353. Pte. Langley, W., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2593. Pte. Lawless, J. D., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2591. Pte. Ladhams, R., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
- 2841. Pte. Longbottom, L. A., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2840. Pte. Ley, W. R., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2522. Pte. Lee, J. M., 18.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2913. Pte. Lancaster, H. E., 27.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2844. Pte. Lawrie, R., 27.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 1668. Sgt. Lewis, G. W. C., 4.8.17, epl., S.A., Battalion Bombing Non-commissioned Officer.
- 2115. Pte. Lundsten, W., 4.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2602. Pte. Lunn, A. N., 20.9.17, pte., Q.
- 3466. Pte. Lane, F. H. V., 12.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2843. Pte. Lock, E. P., 29.11.17, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 2948. Pte. Logan, J., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2842. Pte. Lee, A. R., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 1784. T. Sgt. Lillierappe, G. B., 8.12.17, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3087. Pte. Lawrie, J. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3673. Pte. Lof, A. B., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3676. T. Sgt. Lally, T. J. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3671. Pte. Le Cornu, A. T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3670. Pte. Lintern, G. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3088. Pte. Lawrie, W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4812. Pte. Lambert, F. V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4813. Pte. Lawranson, J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3085. Pte. Leaden, C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3086. Pte. Lithgow, D. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3084. Pte. Ludlow, A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4814. Pte. Little, C., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2845. Pte. Leahy, R., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2594. Pte. Lawlor, A. J., 23.1.18, pte., W.A.
- 3083. Pte. Lucy, D., 11.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3419. Pte. Lanyon, R. P., 4.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 5182. Pte. Ludgreen, W., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 51767. Pte. Liebelt, L. F., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 2157. Pte. Long, H. N., 31.10.18, pte., Q.
- 3671. Pte. Le Cornu, A. T., 18.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 55852. Pte. Latimer, C. A., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 2344. Pte. Lebbiertz, A. H., 5.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 24. Pte. May, G., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 113. Pte. Moyle, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 117. Pte. Morey, F. J. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 118. Pte. Millican, A. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 120. Pte. Moller, S. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 123. Pte. Macey, G. W. Y., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 126. Pte. Marshall, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.

127. T. Sgt. Murphy, S. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
128. Pte. Migno, C. H. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
129. Pte. Martin, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
131. Dvr. Maack, C., 7.3.16, pte., Transport Sergeant.
132. Sgt. Moss, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
133. Pte. Macintyre, B. I. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
331. Pte. Moran, G. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
332. Pte. Mevlin, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
333. Pte. Miller, P. A. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
335. Pte. Milligan, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
336. Pte. Mummery, W. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
338. Pte. Melville, H. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
339. Pte. Morris, G., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
341. Pte. Melville, A. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
342. L. Cpl. Moffatt, A. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
517. Pte. Moore, A. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
519. Pte. Moppett, W. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
522. Pte. Milne, D. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
523. Sgt. Mitchell, J. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
525. L. Cpl. Mahoney, J. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
526. L. Sgt. Mayfield, M. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
527. Pte. Murdock, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
530. Pte. Miller, R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
531. Pte. Morton, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
717. Pte. Meacham, G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
718. Pte. Moyle, A. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
719. Pte. Miller, H. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
720. T. Sgt. Manning, R. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
722. L. Cpl. Matthews, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
723. T. Sgt. Miller, J. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
761. Pte. Mattiske, H. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman
762. Pte. Murphy, T. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Pioneer.
785. Cpl. Moody, F. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
817. Pte. Mitchell, J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
818. Pte. Meyer, F. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
819. Pte. Mason, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
843. Sgt. Mollison, J. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
844. Cpl. Miller, C. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
897. Pte. Millard, J. A. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
900. L. Cpl. Mummery, R. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
993. T. Cpl. Mackey, H. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1030. Pte. Mase, S. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1058. Pte. Mitchell, J. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1067. Pte. May, J. A., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
1077. L. Cpl. Miller, C. W. J., 27.4.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1086. Pte. Melville, R. W., 27.4.16, pte., S.A.
1150. Sgt. Manning, T. B., 27.4.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
3285. Pte. Morrison, H. J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
5726. Pte. Matthews, B., 26.10.16, pte., S.A.
5730. Pte. Miels, D. A., 26.10.16, pte., S.A.
5031. Pte. May, S. G., 26.9.16, pte., S.A.
1935. Pte. Maloney, J., 26.4.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 1936a. Dvr. Miller, V., 26.4.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
1030. Pte. Martin, S. H., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
2220. Pte. Minear, H. F. V., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
2212. Pte. Maley, D., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
2214. Pte. Martlew, A. J., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
13450. Pte. Marryat, C. B., 25.5.16, pte., S.A., Army Medical Corps Details.

MUSTER ROLL.

181

1875. Pte. Moore, J. R., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
1727. T. Sgt. Manuel, C. A., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1681. Pte. Manuel, R. L., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
1678. Pte. Maloney, D. G., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
1881. Pte. Murphy, W. C. L., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Pioneer.
1870. Pte. Merrett, F. J., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
1871. Cpl. Messenger, R. G., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1873. Sgt. Mizon, A., 10.11.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1868. Pte. Murphy, W., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
1867. Pte. Morecom, F., 10.11.16, pte., S.A.
2367. Pte. Martin, J. W., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
3125. Pte. Miles, G. A., 14.2.17, pte., S.A.
11067. L. Cpl. Moar, A. J., 12.5.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
2361. Pte. Martin, W. D., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
2368. T. Dvr. Matthews, W. P., 14.2.17, pte., W.A., Transport Driver.
2370. Pte. Mitchell, A. J., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
2372. Pte. Maitland, M. H., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
2365. Pte. Mainland, H. O., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
1781. Cpl. Morgan, S. L., 11.5.17, epl., S.A., Section Commander.
1675. Pte. Mullins, T., 18.6.17, pte., S.A.
2597. Pte. Mews, E. J., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
2601. Pte. Mader, A., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
2652. Pte. Mader, G., 22.6.17, pte., W.A.
2850. Pte. Mayger, L. H., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
2604. Pte. Murray, R., 18.7.17, pte., W.A.
2526. L. Cpl. Murray, W. B., 18.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
2437. T. Cpl. Masters, R. W., 11.8.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
1878. Pte. Mowbray, W., 1.9.17, pte., S.A.
305. Pte. Merritt, H. G., 15.9.17, pte., S.A.
165. Pte. Miller, E. G., 13.9.17, pte., S.A.
2697. Pte. Marshall, S., 20.9.17, pte., Q.
109. T. Sgt. Mullaly, J. C., 20.9.17, epl., V., Platoon Sergeant.
1732. Sgt. Martin, W. L., 20.9.17, epl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
4325. Pte. Mauser, M. J., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
3091. Pte. Mollison, J. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
4821. Pte. Miller, G. F., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
3095. Pte. Milne, G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Runner.
3102. Pte. Melville, R. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.
4829. Pte. Martin, W. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
3012. Sgt. Mortimer, A. H., 24.12.17, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
4820. Pte. Marriott, T. O. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
4823. Pte. Moran, J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Cook.
1872. Pte. Minney, A. W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Cook.
3101. L. Cpl. Moss, H. S., 4.1.18, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1552. L. Cpl. Middleton, M. M. B., 8.1.18, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
4320. Pte. Morgan, G. H., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
334. C.S.M. Myers, S., 14.9.17, pte., S.A., Company Sergeant Major.
2651. Pte. Moritz, J. W., 24.10.17, pte., S.A.
3285. Pte. Morrison, H. J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
3250. Pte. Murphy, F. A., 12.11.17, pte., S.A.
2845. Pte. Martin, A. V., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
3197. Pte. Murphy, D. J., 8.12.17, pte., S.A.
1867. Cpl. Mason, R. M. J., 13.12.17, epl., S.A., Battalion Postal Non-commissioned Officer.
3008. Sgt. Mercer, J., 13.12.17, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.

- 3434. Pte. Menhennett, F. C., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4822. Pte. Matthews, A. F., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3094. Pte. Morrison, R., 29.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3089. Pte. Mattschoss, D. M., 29.1.18, pte., S.A., Stretcher Bearer.
- 3090. Pte. Morecom, F. S., 29.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3162. L. Cpl. Morgan, W., 23.1.18, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3096. Pte. Mitchell, W. A., 23.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 4828. Pte. Milde, A. J., 6.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 3099. Pte. Millard, C. H., 12.2.18, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 3161. Pte. Mohr, I. E., 24.3.18, pte., S.A.
- 2364. Pte. Murray, C. H., 11.4.18, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 3100. Pte. Mudie, M. W., 11.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3097. Pte. Marles, W. E. P., 17.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3347. Pte. Mann, P. S., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3343. Pte. Matthews, C. E., 26.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 51872. Pte. Moody, J. E., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 3214a. Pte. Millard, A. F., 10.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 51824. Pte. Musgrave, F. E., 29.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 51830. Pte. Murdock, R. P., 10.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 2705. Dvr. Morse, O. H., 15.11.18, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 2598a. Pte. Martin, J., 15.11.18, pte., Q.
- 187a. Pte. Martin, H. T., 28.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 134. Pte. McMahon, J. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 137. Pte. McPhee, C. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 138. Pte. McAvaney, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 139. L. Cpl. McKay, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Armourer.
- 140. T. R.S.M. McDougall, A., 7.3.16, C.S.M., S.A., Regimental Sergeant Major.
- 343. C.S.M. McInnes, J. Mc., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Company Sergeant Major.
- 344. Cpl. McClintock, J.A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 345. Pte. McKecknie, D. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 532. Pte. McLaughlin, D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 724. Cpl. McLennan, R. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 933. L. Cpl. McInnery, M. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 955. L. Cpl. McCartney, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 956. Sgt. McRae, M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 1059. Pte. McCann, J. S. S., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 1060. Pte. McKenny, J. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1096. T. C.Q.M.S. McCoy, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Company Quartermaster Sergeant.
- 1182. Dvr. McCue, F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 2232. Pte. McQuaig, R. D., 25.2.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 2228. Cpl. McInnes, D. R., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2230. Pte. McKinnon, A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2227. Pte. McGregor, J. A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 2422. Pte. McCashney, J. W., 17.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2425. C.S.M. McLaughlin, S. J., 14.2.17, pte., W.A., Company Sergeant-Major.
- 2423. Pte. McHutcheon, T., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2605. Pte. McGhie, J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2600. Pte. McIntyre, D., 1.5.17, pte., W.A., Signaller.
- 2599. Pte. McDonald, A. F., 22.6.17, pte., W.A., Pioneer.
- 2853. Pte. McPherson, D., 12.2.17, pte., S.A.
- 2851. Pte. McLean, R. J., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2598. Pte. McGuire, P. P., 18.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 919. Pte. MacConnell, C. R. J., 4.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2124. Pte. McPherson, J. H., 1.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2855. Pte. McGrath, T. E., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.



MUSTER ROLL.

183

- 4558. Pte. McGowan, M. R., 8.10.17, pte., S.A., Scout.
- 4628. Pte. McGowan, E. O., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3443. Pte. McClure, F., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3093. Pte. McVicar, J. K., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3593. Sgt. McKee, W. A. K., 24.12.17, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 4819. Pte. McIntyre, D. W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3092. Pte. McNaughton, 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3683. Pte. McIntosh, J., 8.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3346. Pte. McLean, A., 17.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 17395. Pte. McCulloch, D., 26.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 2368. Pte. Matthews, W. P., 24.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2850. Pte. MacDonald, W. A., 1.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 3445. Pte. McLean, R. W., 15.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 55869. Pte. McLean, N., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 51833. Pte. McPherson, H. S., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 142. Pte. Newell, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Stretcher Bearer.
- 145. Sgt. Nugent, M. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Pay Sergeant.
- 346. Pte. Northcott, G. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 347. Cpl. Nixon, R. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 534. Drv. Nicholls, F. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 535. W.O.I. Nesbit, D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Regimental Sergeant-Major.
- 536. Pte. Nisbett, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 725. Pte. Netter, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 787. Cpl. Niell, M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 820. Pte. Newman, W. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Intelligence Staff.
- 846. Pte. Northcott, W. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 847. C.Q.M.S. Newton, C. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Company Quartermaster Sergeant.
- 973. L. Cpl. Norris, F. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
- 1942a. Pte. Naish, A., 7.5.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 2308. Pte. Neaylon, M. F., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2297. Pte. Nelson, A. W. C., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2237. Cpl. Noble, T., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1883. Pte. Nelson, F. V., 7.5.16, pte., S.A.
- 2203. Pte. Nolan, H. J., 9.2.17, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 2427. Pte. Norman, R. H., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2447. Pte. Neate, H. G., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2609. Pte. Nicholls, R. W., 18.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2935. Pte. Norman, A. J., 29.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 4333. Pte. Noble, W., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3410. Pte. Newson, E. A., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 3017. Pte. Noel, S. R., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 3205. Pte. Nurse, A. H., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2707. Pte. Nason, E. F., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4830. Pte. Noble, J. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3685. Pte. Newbon, C. A. W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3104. Pte. Nelson, J., 24.12.17, pte., V.
- 4833. L. Cpl. Nicholls, H. N., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4831. Pte. Neill, D. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3103. Pte. Nichol, N. C., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3016. L. Cpl. Nankivell, H., 4.1.18, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3062. Pte. Norman, W. H., 23.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3351. Pte. Nielson, O., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 55870. Pte. Naulty, P. G., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 146. Pte. Owens, S. J. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 148. Pte. O'Reilly, T. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 350. Pte. Owen, P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 351. Pte. O'Brien, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.



538. Pte. Oats, G. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Stretcher Bearer.
541. Pte. Olsen, E. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
542. Pte. O'Leary, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
788. Pte. O'Loughlin, M. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
821. Pte. O'Brien, W. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
904. Pte. Oliver, C. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
906. Sgt. O'Brien, R. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
907. Cpl. O'Neill, F. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1074. Pte. Olliver, M. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
540. Pte. Oliver, J. K., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1885. Pte. O'Neill, T. M., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
1927. Cpl. O'Brien, L., 11.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1886. Pte. O'Reilly, T. W., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
2373. Pte. O'Halloran, J. T., 26.2.17, pte., W.A.
2376. Pte. O'Reilly, T., 26.2.17, pte., W.A.
2428. Pte. O'Brien, A., 14.4.17, pte., W.A.
2429. Pte. O'Donnell, R., 14.4.17, pte., W.A.
2375. Pte. O'Mahoney, H. F., 14.4.17, pte., W.A.
2857. Pte. O'Neill, J., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
2374. Pte. Oliver, J., 29.9.17, pte., W.A.
4489. L. Cpl. O'Brien, L. V., 8.10.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
3602. Pte. O'Lorenshaw, H. E., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
3411. E.R. Cpl. Old, J., 23.10.17, pte., W.A., Educational Staff.
905. L. Cpl. Olson, O. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook
3636. Pte. Outerbridge, S. M., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
4834. Pte. Overland, H. W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
3106. Pte. Ockenden, H. J., 19.2.18, pte., S.A.
19. L. Cpl. Parker, F. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
152. L. Cpl. Phillips, H. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
153. Pte. Peigh, H. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
154. Pte. Pahl, J. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Stretcher Bearer.
182. Sgt. Phillips, J. D., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
353. Pte. Packer, E. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
354. Sgt. Pedlar, J., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
355. Pte. Pengilly, W. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
356. Pte. Phelps, B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Sniper.
357. Pte. Patterson, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
358. Cpl. Paynter, E. G., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
543. Pte. Penny, R. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
544. Pte. Prosser, E. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
545. A. Sgt. Pyatt, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
549. L. Cpl. Page, F. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
726. Pte. Potticary, T. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
728. C.Q.M.S. Powell, J., 7.3.16, i. sgt., S.A., Company Quartermaster Sergeant.
789. Pte. Patterson, E. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
790. Pte. Phillips, J. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
848. Pte. Pengilly, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
849. Pte. Pridham, C. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
850. Pte. Pollard, W. R. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
975. L. Cpl. Philp, C. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signal Corporal.
1045. Pte. Paury, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1088. L. Cpl. Paris, R. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1097. Pte. Pink, S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1098. L. Cpl. Pascoe, A. C., 7.3.16, pte., N.S.W., Section Commander.
1122. Pte. Pritchard, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1123. Pte. Plenty, C. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Scout.
5747. Pte. Poulson, G. A., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
5745. Pte. Phelan, T., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.

MUSTER ROLL.

185

- 5125. Pte. Palk, J. W., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3303. Pte. Porter, J. C., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Regimental Police.
- 1965. Pte. Pasfield, A. W., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2039. L. Cpl. Philpot, A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3301. Pte. Player, H. N., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 1962. Pte. Palmer, J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2243. Pte. Player, G., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2040. Pte. Pringle, L. A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1687. Pte. Pryor, E. E., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1694. Pte. Pearce, J. P., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1691. Pte. Piper, N. G., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1692. Pte. Paige, F. W. M., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1693. Pte. Porter, M., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1887. L. Cpl. Pannell, F. E., 11.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1882. Pte. Peterson, J. S., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1097. Pte. Pink, S., 7.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 2380. Pte. Patterson, J., 17.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2377. Pte. Parker, A., 23.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 5606. Pte. Payne, H. L., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2379. Pte. Perry, G. T., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2378. Pte. Patrick, H. E., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2610. Pte. Piesby, G. W., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2859. Pte. Packer, L. A., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2862. L. Cpl. Pitt, H. E., 18.7.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4490. Pte. Proctor, J. R. G., 29.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 4346. Pte. Pole, W. H. T., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 2435. Cpl. Peel, R. N., 11.10.17, cpl., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2861. Pte. Pennyfield, 13.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3200. Pte. Peters, D. H., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3736. Pte. Pilkington, N. P., 18.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3110. Pte. Phillips, A. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3160. Pte. Pople, R. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3689. Pte. Playford, H. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4839. L. Cpl. Phillips, S. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4836. Pte. Prosser, P. T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3687. Pte. Page, W. T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4838. Pte. Pook, H. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3736a. Pte. Portman, F., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3107. Pte. Prapp, M., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3112. Pte. Prouse, L. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3688. Pte. Peebles, D., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3108. Pte. Pyle, G. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4858. Pte. Peverill, E. A., 22.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3152. Pte. Partridge, W. F., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 4576. Pte. Pfennig, E. W., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 878. Pte. Parkinson, J. P., 21.9.18, pte., N.S.W.
- 51843. Pte. Plush, L. S., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 51838. Pte. Palmer, R. H., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 672. Pte. Powell, G., 10.10.18, pte., Q., Signaller.
- 3072. Pte. Pope, D. J., 24.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 51902. Pte. Porter, C. R., 29.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 51840. Pte. Petersen, E. G. A., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 3152. Pte. Partridge, W. F., 12.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 1689. Sgt. Petney, A., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 552. Pte. Quin, R. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 822. Dvr. Quigley, F. J. L., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 1151. Pte. Quinn, A. J., 24.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 1176. Pte. Quinn, M., 24.4.16, pte., S.A.
- 5057. Pte. Quick, M., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.

2381. Pte. Quarrell, A. P., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
2382. Pte. Quill, J. T., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
2. W.O. Redsell, G. S., 7.3.16, R.Q.M.S., S.A., Regimental Quar-  
ter-master Sergeant.
158. Pte. Rehn, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
159. Pte. Robinson, T. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
160. T. Sgt. Rimes, L. M., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
161. Pte. Russell, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
162. Pte. Reynolds, R. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
165. Pte. Roberts, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
362. Pte. Rosewarne, V. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
364. Pte. Rouse, O., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
366. Pte. Ring, H. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
367. Pte. Ritchie, P. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
368. Pte. Rowett, R. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
370. L. Cpl. Robinson, W. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-  
mander.
371. Pte. Reardon, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
372. Pte. Richardson, W. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
373. L. Cpl. Rowan, F. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
556. L. Cpl. Rettig, H. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Tailor.
557. Pte. Ross, E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
558. L. Cpl. Rosenthal, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
559. Cpl. Richardson, J. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-  
mander.
560. L. Cpl. Rose, R. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
561. L. Cpl. Roney, W. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
562. Cpl. Ryan, J. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
729. Pte. Rayner, F. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
731. Pte. Roach, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
732. Pte. Ritchie, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
733. Sgt. Rankine, M. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Battalion Orderly  
Room Sergeant.
735. Pte. Rimes, H. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
793. Pte. Ryan, M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
794. L. Cpl. Rowney, G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
795. Pte. Robinson, J. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
796. Pte. Rodgers, N. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
824. Pte. Richards, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
911. Pte. Robinson, L. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
912. Pte. Roos, D. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
913. Cpl. Riddock, J. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
915. Pte. Regan, E. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
976. Sgt. Rabbitt, D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller Sergeant.
994. Sgt. Roberts, E. E. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Lewis Gun Sergeant.
1000. Pte. Richardson, D. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
1046. Pte. Rees, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1089. Pte. Rowett, C. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1137. Pte. Rapley, R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Storeman.
2042. Pte. Rigney, C. S., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
3889. Pte. Robinson, H. W., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
5852. Pte. Rodda, P., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
5062. Sgt. Ryan, T., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Regimental Police Ser-  
geant.
3310. Pte. Ross, A., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
5851. Pte. Roach, J. B., 10.9.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
5850. Pte. Roach, D. P., 10.9.16, pte., S.A.
1972. Pte. Randell, A. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
1274. Pte. Reilly, J. F., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
365. Pte. Ridley, P. J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
361. Pte. Richardson, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.

MUSTER ROLL.

187

- 4841. Pte. Rosser, H. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3118a. Pte. Richards, F. G., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3117. Pte. Rowlands, B. W., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3697. Pte. Rowe, F. W., 8.1.18, pte., W.A.
- 1704. L. Sgt. Ross, A. G., 11.11.16, pte., S.A., Orderly Room Sergeant.
- 1705. Sgt. Rees, F. L., 3.5.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1700. Pte. Rancelaud, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1702. Pte. Rosewarne, N. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 156. Sgt. Roberts, E. R., 5.1.17, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1984. Pte. Ryan, W., 18.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 365. Pte. Ridley, P. J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2138. Pte. Ried, R. S., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2143. Pte. Riddle, G. H., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 615a. Pte. Roach, J., 19.1.17, pte., S.A.
- 2384. Cpl. Regan, E. H., 14.2.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2383. Pte. Ramsell, F., 27.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2387. L. Cpl. Reilly, J. W., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2391. Cpl. Rodgers, J. M., 24.4.17, pte., W.A., Sanitary Corporal.
- 2389. Pte. Roberts, W., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2385. Pte. Redgrave, A. C., 24.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2141. Pte. Rix, A. D., 24.4.17, pte., S.A.
- 2393. L. Cpl. Reeve, W., 1.5.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2394. Pte. Reelly, W. C., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2386. Pte. Reed, F. W., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2770. Pte. Robertson, A., 1.5.17, pte., S.A.
- 2392. Pte. Rear, J. H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2659. Pte. Rappeport, S., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2616. Pte. Retchford, P. N., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2617. Pte. Rowe, F. R., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2267. Pte. Robertson, D. R., 1.5.17, pte., S.A.
- 2865. Pte. Richardson, F. S., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2390. Pte. Rodgers, F. E. J., 22.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2517. Cpl. Rhodes, T. V., 5.8.17, cpl., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2921. Pte. Ray, F. H., 17.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2618. Pte. Richards, L. C., 17.8.17, pte., W.A.
- 3420a. Pte. Rogers, J. E., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 3418. Pte. Richards, E., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 555. Cpl. Reincke, R., 23.10.17, pte., Trench Mortar Battery.
- 2867. Pte. Russell, T. H., 17.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2521. L. Cpl. Rowteliffe, S. W., 28.11.17, pte., W.A., Intelligence Staff.
- 2728. Pte. Ringwood, A. H., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2473. Pte. Reeves, G. E., 8.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 3009. L. Cpl. Richardson, H. H., 13.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3461. Pte. Robertson, W. D., 13.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3116. Pte. Rolls, J. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4848. Pte. Rose, V. D., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3695. Pte. Radford, T. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3595. Sgt. Reardon, T. L., 24.12.17, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3693. Pte. Russell, A. V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4843. Pte. Rich, G. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4846. Pte. Ratcliff, F. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4842. Pte. Ramsay, J. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3594. Sgt. Reiss, A. G., 24.12.17, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3347. Cpl. Rice, W. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3119. Pte. Rountree, A. I., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 723a. Pte. Ryan, J. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 724a. Pte. Robinson, A. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4851. Pte. Reynolds, W. E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.

- 3115. Pte. Richardson, S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2448. Pte. Rapley, W. A., 12.2.18, pte., W.A.
- 3114. Pte. Rivert, L. D., 5.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 3459. Pte. Rayner, S., 11.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3252. Pte. Rostron, J., 29.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 3416. Pte. Robinson, W. G., 13.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 4. Sgt. Stanley, R., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Band Sergeant.
- 7. Sgt. Sapiatzer, W. H., 7.3.16, sgt., S.A., Staff Sergeant Boot-maker.
- 16. L. Cpl. Sneyd, E. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Army Medical Corps Details.
- 26. L. Cpl. Sullivan, T. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 168. Pte. Stewart, S. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 173. Cpl. Scott, R. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 174. L. Cpl. Sheriff, J. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 175. L. Cpl. Sampson, G. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 176. Sgt. Sharman, A. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Lewis Gun Sergeant.
- 177. L. Cpl. Sutton, F. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 178. Pte. Settre, L. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 180. Pte. Stringer, A. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 375. Pte. Schriever, O. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 376. Sgt. Simpson, W. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 377. Sgt. Sayers, C. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 378. L. Cpl. Schriever, R. O., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 380. Pte. Stephens, L. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 381. L. Cpl. Spicer, W. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 382. Pte. Smallacombe, G. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 383. Pte. Schrader, G. J. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 385. L. Cpl. Spinks, A. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 386. Pte. Slater, M. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 388. Pte. Smith, T. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 390. Pte. Swincer, R. C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 563. Cpl. Stillwell, F. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 564. Pte. Sayer, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 566. L. Cpl. Smith, W. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 567. Pte. Searle, J. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 568. Sgt. Stapley, J. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 569. Sgt. Spoors, G. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 570. Pte. Symonds, R. R., 7.3.16, pte., W.A.
- 571. L. Cpl. Smith, L. E. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 572. Pte. Sears, N. I. Mc., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 573. Pte. Scharnberg, H. W. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 574. C.Q.M.S. Short, W. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Company Quartermaster Sergeant.
- 576. Pte. Smith, A. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 577. T. Cpl. Shaw, F. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 579. Pte. Sampson, P. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 580. Pte. Shorter, W. G. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 581. L. Cpl. Stevenson, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 582. Pte. Smith, B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 583. Pte. Stewart, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 584. L. Cpl. Sheeham, J. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 736. Pte. Schroeter, N. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 737. Pte. Savoury, C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 739. Pte. Suhr, E. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 740. Pte. Sim, G. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 741. Pte. Sellar, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 742. Pte. Smith, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.



MUSTER ROLL.

189

COMMONWEALTH PARLIAMENT LIBRARY

797. Pte. Slape, G. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Storeman.
798. Pte. Scott, J. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
916. Pte. Seery, A. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
919. Sgt. Saint, J. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Gas Non-commissioned Officer.
936. Cpl. Sampson, W. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
957. L. Cpl. Scanlan, F. C. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller Non-commissioned Officer.
977. Pte. Sharp, E. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
978. Pte. Sowton, S. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
981. Pte. Stubbs, F. G. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
998. Pte. Scott, C. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1007. Cpl. Scanlan, D., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
1013. Sgt. Sparrow, R. W., 7.4.16, cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1016. T. Sgt. Stainbank, J. T., 7.4.16, l.cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1017. L. Sgt. Stacey, R. S., 7.4.16, cpl., S.A., Signaller.
1018. Sgt. Siggins, I., 7.4.16, cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1049. Pte. Sellin, W. F. J., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
1062. Pte. Stanford, H. M., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
1102. Pte. Seroop, E. J., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
1105. Cpl. Schultz, B. V., 7.4.16, pte., S.A., Scout.
1126. Pte. Shillabeer, R.O., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
1127. Pte. Schultz, C. B., 7.4.16, pte., S.A.
1135. Sgt. Sharp, S. V., 7.4.16, cpl., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1157. L. Cpl. Sinapius, T. M., 10.4.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1158. Pte. Stacey, A. W. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1165. Pte. Slape, C. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
3314. Pte. Smith, L. G., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
2044. Pte. Scutter, C. W. S., 24.4.17, pte., S.A.
5857. L. Cpl. Stannard, B. P., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Clerk.
2045. Pte. Smyth, H. H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
3316. Pte. Spendiff, W. S. G., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
1988. Pte. Slattey, M. L., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
5073. Pte. Soranson, J. D., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
1986. Pte. Seinemier, C. R., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1938a. Cpl. Steel, H. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Clerk.
2263. Pte. Stokes, C. P., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
2256. Pte. Slattey, J. A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
2261. Pte. St. Clair, J. E. H. N., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
2250. Pte. Saynor, G. T., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Scout.
2264. Pte. Swalwell, R. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
2251. Dvr. Scott, P. F., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
2255. Pte. Singh, S., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
2254. Pte. Shirgwin, H. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
13451. Pte. Symonds, H. F., 22.4.17, pte., S.A.
5301. Sgt. Sharp, C. I., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
1906. L. Cpl. Sweeney, L. J., 11.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
1706. Pte. Snelling, H. R., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
1962. Pte. Sanderson, F., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2150a. L. Cpl. Stanley, J. D., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
5756. L. Cpl. Sinecock, B., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
799. Pte. Schuncke, H. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
1101. L. Cpl. Smith, P. P., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
2398. Pte. Smith, H. M., 17.4.17, pte., W.A.
1905. Pte. Sullivan, J. L., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
2403. Pte. Stock, J., 4.1.18, pte., W.A.
2395. Pte. Screich, J. W., 27.2.17, pte., W.A.
2397. Pte. Smyth, E. B., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
2406. Pte. Swanson, W. N., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.



- 2405. Pte. Sullivan, P. J., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2154. Pte. Summer, M. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 12820. Pte. Selth, B. I., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2408. Pte. Steenson, J. K., 2.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2396. L. Cpl. Sherry, H. H., 7.4.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2400. Pte. Smith, J., 7.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2401. Pte. Smith, J., 7.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2407. Pte. Sewell, J. F., 7.4.17, pte., W.A.
- 2630. Pte. Smith, J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2628. Pte. Storer, J. H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2627. Pte. Seddon, H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2622. Pte. Shaw, B. I., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2621. Pte. Stuart, A. C., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2655. Pte. Sargant, H. M., 1.5.17, pte., W.A., Signaller.
- 2401. T. Sgt. Spalholtz, H. A., 6.7.17, pte., W.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 2409. Pte. Stewart, T. D., 6.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2869. Pte. Scott, S. P., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2404. Pte. Strapp, J. R. H., 18.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2871. Pte. Surfield, T., 22.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2002. Cpl. Solomon, A. Y., 22.7.17, cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2630. Pte. Steele, H. C., 21.8.17, pte., W.A.
- 2870. Pte. Snodgrass, 1.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 2876. L. Cpl. Shepherd, A. H., 15.9.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2877. L. Cpl. Shepherd, W. C., 15.9.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2874. Pte. Schroder, L. G., 15.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 2679. Pte. South, R. J., 20.9.17, pte., Q.
- 1708. Cpl. Silver, L. R., 29.9.17, cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4731. Sgt. Simmons, W. L. J., 8.10.17, sgt., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 4601. Pte. Slater, A. S., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 4394. Pte. Shaw, M., 8.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 2526. Sgt. Saint, E., 11.10.17, cpl., W.A., Educational Staff.
- 2282. Cpl. Smith, G. W., 11.10.17, cpl., W.A., Section Commander.
- 3490. Sgt. Scott, H., 17.11.17, pte., S.A., Company Orderly Room Clerk.
- 2626. L. Cpl. Speakman, N. H., 29.11.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2922. Pte. Stone, F., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2924. L. Cpl. Stanton, H. T., 29.11.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3489. Pte. Smith, T. H., 8.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 1979. Pte. Sanders, A. C., pte., S.A.
- 2866. Pte. Selgreen, H. D., 14.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2631. Pte. Smith, F. S., 18.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 3716. Pte. Swann, J. W. C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3717. L. Cpl. Saies, J. C., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 4854. Pte. Scrimes, J. B., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3708. Pte. Sellen, L. D., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3705. Pte. Sullivan, P. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3049. Pte. Sanders, M. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 734. Pte. Segnitz, E. A. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4882. Pte. Schumacher, E. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4852. Pte. Sheehan, M. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2472. Pte. Steele, C. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3703. Pte. Sims, E. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3710. Pte. Saunders, W. F., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3601. Pte. Smith, F. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3120. Pte. Symes, E. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.

# MUSTER ROLL.

191

- 3715. Pte. Steen, G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4857. Pte. Spargo, F. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4887. Pte. Schulz, T. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4856. Pte. Shore, C. G., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 725a. T. Cpl. Sheehan, W. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Com-  
mander.
- 1459. Pte. Scobell, F. V., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3124. Pte. Sparrow, L. G., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 4853. Pte. Smith, H., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3121. Pte. Seaton, J. H., 8.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3122. Pte. Shannon, L. F., 15.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3127. Pte. Shiell, V. N., 29.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2400. Pte. Smith, J., 23.1.18, pte., W.A.
- 2619. Pte. Searle, M. H., 12.2.18, pte., W.A.
- 744. A. Sgt. Spring, H., 27.2.18, pte., Q., Mess Caterer.
- 6769. E.R. Sgt. Sexton, L. B., 27.4.18, pte., S.A., Educational Staff.
- 3125. Pte. Simmons, J. F., 6.7.18, pte., S.A.
- 3161b. Pte. Sheridan, J. P., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 1088. Pte. Sims, J. W., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3375. Pte. Sargeant, A. E., 4.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 51857. Pte. Sullivan, J. E., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 9119. Pte. Suppel, H., 24.10.18, pte., Q.
- 55895. Pte. Stenning, R., 24.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 2923. Pte. Sambell, A. G., 29.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 3255. Pte. Summers, E. W. E., 29.10.18, pte., S.A.
- 2159. Pte. Storen, J., 31.10.18, pte., Q.
- 2158. Pte. Smith, G., 13.11.18, pte., Q.
- 7589. Pte. Smith, A. R., 2.11.18, pte., S.A.
- 186. Pte. Turner, W. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 188. Sgt. Thorpe, R. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 189. Dvr. Tonkes, W. H., 7.3.16, dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 190. Pte. Toope, E. N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 192. Pte. Tunn, H. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 393. Pte. Thomas, A. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 396. L. Cpl. Teakle, A. S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 399. Dvr. Tonkes, C. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 400. L. Cpl. Tilbrook, E. R., 7.3.16, pte., Section Commander.
- 587. Pte. Truscott, W. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 588. Pte. Tobin, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 589. Pte. Trenwith, A. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 591. Pte. Thomas, G. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 592. Pte. Thatcher, G. A. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 594. Cpl. Trembath, W. T. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-  
mander.
- 595. Pte. Trembath, R. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 596. Pte. Tynan, A. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 598. Pte. Thompson, W. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 599. T. Cpl. Thompson, C. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Com-  
mander.
- 600. Dvr. Thomson, F. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 744. Pte. Trowbridge, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 746. Pte. Tilbrook, C. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Stretcher Bearer.
- 800. Dvr. Tanner, F. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 920. Pte. Thompson, E. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 921. Dvr. Tuncks, S. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A. Transport Driver.
- 958. Sgt. Tait, J. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Signal Sergeant.
- 1065. L. Cpl. Tonkin, J. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1066. S. Sgt. Thomson, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1136. Pte. Till, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 1166. Sgt. Taylor, T. H., 7.3.16, S.A., Sergeant Cook.
- 1179. Pte. Thiele, H. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.

- 1180. Pte. Thiele, B. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 1181. Pte. Thiele, E. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 5858. Pte. Taylor, E. J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 5861. Pte. Trudennick, R. F., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3324. Pte. Tormay, F. C., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 2266. Sgt. Thompson, H. H. H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 13452. Cpl. Thomas, N. J. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Battalion Army Medical Corps Details.
- 1714. Pte. Topham, W. E., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1713. Pte. Townsend, P. S., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 2158. L. Cpl. Turner, J. W., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 585. Pte. Thomas, C. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2635. Pte. Tuhton, J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2636. Pte. Talboys, D. H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2638. Pte. Treasure, E., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2637. Pte. Turner, J., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2882. Pte. Thomas, A., 12.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2879. L. Cpl. Tilbrook, J. S., 1.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 743. Pte. Thorpe, H. I. B., 13.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 2926. Pte. Trewren, J. E., 29.9.17, pte., S.A.
- 3595. Pte. Train, W. C., 8.10.17, pte., S.A., Pioneer.
- 2449. Cpl. Tickell, W. H., 10.10.17, epl., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2656. Pte. Taylor, F. H., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 2925. Pte. Tate, L. G., 17.11.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 1152. Pte. Turner, W. F., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 1997. Pte. Tolhurst, A. E., 13.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2927. Pte. Tiddy, G., 14.12.17, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 3722. Pte. Tubel, S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3724. Pte. Thiele, W. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3130. Pte. Turner, J. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3133. Pte. Thomson, H. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3134. Pte. Thomson, W. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4863. Pte. Theobald, M. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3718. Pte. Turnbull, R. I., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3015. Pte. Tassie, J., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3723. Pte. Trenouth, G. R., 22.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2157. Pte. Talbot, T. W., 5.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2881. Pte. Tilley, G., 8.1.18, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 3128. Pte. Tregenza, A. C., 29.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3131. Pte. Thompson, F. R., 11.3.18, pte., S.A.
- 29. Sgt. Thomas, H. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3388. Pte. Trenouth, C. H., 4.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 9251. Pte. Trausheim, H. P. J., 24.10.18, pte., Q.
- 51860. Pte. Tuohy, T. H., 27.9.18, pte., S.A.
- 55902. Pte. Turner, F. F., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 55846. Pte. Trengrove, N., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 392. Cpl. Trimmer, P. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Trench Mortar Corporal.
- 1050. L. Cpl. Underwood, R. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2884. Pte. Underwood, 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 193. L. Cpl. Veal, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 195. Pte. Viney, F. R. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 401. Pte. Vickery, A. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 402. Pte. Veal, J. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 602. Pte. Vietch, W. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 748. Pte. Vaughan, S. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1061. Pte. Vercoe, R. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.

MUSTER ROLL.

193

- 2462. L. Cpl. Vietch, R. H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2412. L. Cpl. Vincent, N. E., 4.5.17., pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 2885. Pte. Verran, J. H., 4.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2639. Pte. Vardy, W. J., 2.9.17, pte., W.A.
- 3211. Pte. Veal, J. C., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 750. L. Cpl. Watt, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 18. Dvr. Weinert, H. A., 7.3.16., dvr., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 20. Pte. Wood, G. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 27. Pte. Wilkie, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 28. Pte. Westwood, S. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 196. Sgt. Williams, E. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 198. Pte. Wright, F. T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 200. Pte. Woods, J. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 203. Pte. Williams, A. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 204. Pte. Woolecock, W. G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Stretcher Bearer.
- 205. Pte. Wright, A. M., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 206. Pte. Wooding, J. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 207. Pte. Whitbread, G. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 208. Sgt. Webbing, N., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 209. Sgt. Wilson, O. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Scout Sergeant.
- 212. Pte. Wakefield, R. B., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 213. Pte. Wright, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 218. C.S.M. Woolford, W. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Company Sergeant-Major.
- 219. Sgt. Westley, A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Lewis Gun Sergeant.
- 221. Pte. Williams, F. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 222. Pte. Wood, S. A. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 405. Pte. White, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 406. Pte. Whalley, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 407. Sgt. Wilson, C. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 409. Pte. Webb, R. R. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 410. Sgt. Wilson, O. V. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Armourer Sergeant.
- 411. Pte. Whittington, S., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 414. Pte. Wilson, W. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 415. T. Sgt. Wilkins, H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 416. Pte. Waller, A. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 604. Pte. Welburn, A. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 605. Pte. Whimpress, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 608. Pte. Walker, A. E., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 610. L. Cpl. Williams, A. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 752. Pte. Wright, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 754. Pte. Williams, W. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 3727. Pte. Vickery, F. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3726. Pte. Vicary, H. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 31353. Pte. Vokes, W., 8.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 756. Pte. Whitrod, S. R., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 757. Pte. White, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 764. Pte. Williams, A. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 801. Pte. Weatherspoon, J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 802. L. Cpl. Will, P. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Postal Corporal.
- 803. Pte. Williams, R. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 826. Pte. Washington, 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 827. Pte. Washington, F. D., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 828. Pte. Wilson, T. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 924. Pte. Wilson, G., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 925. Dvr. Weedon, T. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 926. Dvr. Weedon, T., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 937. Cpl. Wright, T. W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.

N

- 979. L. Cpl. Ward, H. H., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 986. Cpl. Wills, E. V., 7.3.16, cpl., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1051. Pte. Wilson, C. W., pte., S.A.
- 1090. Pte. Wren, A. A., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 1091. Pte. Wilson, J. B., 7.5.16, pte., S.A.
- 1153. T. Cpl. Weathers, L. C., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- Pte. Wetzell, A. F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2049. Pte. Wilson, G. E., 23.9.18., pte., S.A., Scout.
- 5770. L. Cpl. Wethers, J. J., 23.9.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3335. Pte. Wheaton, S. P., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 3333. Pte. Wedding, A. H., 23.9.16, pte., S.A.
- 2000. Pte. Walsh, R., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 737a. L. Cpl. Wilcox, A. E., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2300. Pte. Watson, A. A., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2008. Cpl. Wills, J. E., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2002. Pte. Watson, F. W., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2272. L. Cpl. Wickes, S. W., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2271. Pte. Westerman, W., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Runner.
- 2270. Pte. Watson, J. R. S., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2004. Pte. Werfel, W. H., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2275. Pte. Winch, A. G., 25.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 2273. Pte. Wiles, A. J., 25.10.16, pte., S.A., Cook.
- 2309. Pte. Watts, J., 23.10.16, pte., S.A.
- 1722. Pte. Whittingham, R. G., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1745. Pte. Whittingham, H., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1724. Pte. Wallace, H. B., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1916. Pte. Watson, H. B., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1726. T. Sgt. Walton, L. N., 11.11.16, S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 1725. Pte. White, A. E., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1723. Pte. Walker, E. J., 11.11.16, pte., S.A.
- 1910. A. Sgt. Walkom, N. S., 19.1.17, pte., S.A., Orderly Room Non-commissioned Officer.
- 413. Sgt. Waller, N. V., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 2166a. T. Cpl. Worbey, P. J., 19.11.16, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 2430. Pte. Wilson, J. B., 11.11.16, pte., W.A.
- 2413. Pte. Waldin, T. J., 19.1.17, pte., W.A.
- 2420. Pte. Whitfield, J. H., 25.10.16, pte., W.A.
- 751. Pte. Wilson, M. L., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2414. Pte. Warden, J. G., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2416. Pte. Whyte, J. T., 14.2.17, pte., W.A.
- 2641. Pte. Williamson, S., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2643. Pte. Wright, E. H., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2646. Pte. Whitfield, D. E., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2895. Pte. Wallace, A. D., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2897. Pte. Warren, A. R., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2887. Pte. Wilson, H. D., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2899. Pte. Wood, R. W., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 2527. Pte. Watson, F. H., 27.7.17, pte., W.A.
- 2892. Pte. Williams, F. M., 4.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2644. Pte. Worbey, F. A., 4.8.17, pte., W.A.
- 1397. Pte. Waghorne, C., 10.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 220. Pte. Wray, W. H., 26.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2886. Pte. Williams, D. H., 26.8.17, pte., S.A.
- 2280. L. Cpl. Woolhouse, H. T., 13.9.17, pte., W.A., Section Commander.
- 3353. Pte. White, J. A. P., 20.9.17, pte., S.A.



MUSTER ROLL.

195

- 2888. Pte. West, L. N., 20.9.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 3196. Sgt. White, H. W., 8.10.17, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 3443a. Pte. Woodby, J. F., 8.10.17, pte., S.A., Pioneer.
- 2450. T. Sgt. Weetman, E. G., 10.10.17, epl., W.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 2170. Pte. Williams, C. O., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 4648. Pte. Westley, J., 23.10.17, pte., S.A.
- 2767. Pte. Whiting, D. H., 23.10.17, pte., W.A.
- 2890. Pte. Weatherspoon, S. G., 17.11.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.
- 3488. L. Cpl. Ward, R. T., 17.11.17, pte., S.A., Signaller, Non-commissioned Officer.
- 2898. Pte. Wade, P., 29.11.17, pte., S.A.
- 2647. Pte. Williams, A. J., 29.11.17, pte., W.A.
- 3445a. Pte. Woodall, T. L., 14.12.17, pte., W.A.
- 3738. Pte. Weston, J. B., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3731. Pte. Webb, F. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 2511. Pte. Ware, E. L., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4890. Pte. Woodhall, W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3735. Pte. Wade, G. H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4867. Pte. Wait, H., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4866. Pte. Wilson, J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3142. Pte. Woodecock, C. R., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3141. Pte. Woodhouse, W., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3136. Pte. Ward, P. T., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 3733. Pte. Wheaton, R. V., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 727a. Pte. Wray, V. S., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 4743. Pte. Wood, J. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A.
- 729a. L. Cpl. Williams, M. J., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 1925. Pte. Wilshire, V. A., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Bandsman.
- 3140. Pte. Wilson, H. T., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3145. Pte. Willcott, A. H., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 1568. Pte. Wade, E. L., 4.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 728a. L. Cpl. Walls, E., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3732. Pte. Wright, O. P., 8.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3730. Pte. White, H. F., 8.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3146. T. Cpl. Warman, J. D., 8.1.18, pte., S.A., Section Commander.
- 3144. Pte. Whomes, C. O., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3143. Pte. Wollaston, T. P., 13.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 3139. Pte. Wollaston, C. T., 29.1.18, pte., S.A.
- 2417. Pte. Whitely, A. P., 23.1.18, pte., W.A.
- 2164. Pte. Waye, S. V., 4.2.18, pte., S.A.
- 2645. Pte. Wylde, H. C., 11.5.18, pte., W.A.
- 3138. Pte. Warne, F. H., 11.5.18, pte., S.A.
- 3396. Pte. Weatherhead, W., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3399. Pte. Westbury, J. J. P., 13.8.18, pte., S.A.
- 3393. Pte. Ward, H. W., 3.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 2680. Pte. Wadsworth, S., 5.12.18, pte., S.A.
- 417. Pte. Young, W., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 614. Pte. Young, K. J., 7.3.16, pte., S.A.
- 2169. Pte. Yeates, C. V., 24.4.17, pte., S.A.
- 2651. Pte. Young, G. E., 1.5.17, pte., W.A.
- 2929. Pte. Yarrow, H. S. J., 18.7.17, pte., S.A.
- 1688. Sgt. Zilm, R. W., 11.11.16, pte., S.A., Platoon Sergeant.
- 759. Drv. Zilm, F., 7.3.16, pte., S.A., Transport Driver.
- 3739. Pte. Ziven, R. M., 24.12.17, pte., S.A., Signaller.



### APPENDIX III.

#### LIST OF OFFICERS.

The following officers filled positions on the Battalion Staff at different periods:—

##### SECOND IN COMMAND.

|                             |                     |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|
| Major C. P. Butler (D.S.O.) | Major A. W. Lott    |
| Major W. J. Kinnish         | Major H. G. Freeman |
| Major A. T. Patterson.      |                     |

##### ADJUTANT.

|                              |                    |
|------------------------------|--------------------|
| Capt. H. E. Rowell           | Capt. M. Denniston |
| Capt. E. J. Colliver (M.C.). |                    |

##### ASSISTANT ADJUTANT.

|                           |                            |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|
| Lieut. S. E. Tolley       | Lieut. G. J. Oliver (M.C.) |
| Lieut. T. R. Brennan      | Lieut. R. J. Wrench        |
| Capt. J. J. Daley (M.C.). |                            |

##### INTELLIGENCE OFFICER.

|                             |                         |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------|
| Lieut. C. L. Herbert        | Lieut. B. H. Richardson |
| Lieut. G. J. Oliver (M.C.). |                         |

##### SIGNALLING OFFICER.

|                             |                             |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Lieut. E. D. Clarke         | Lieut. H. S. Lanyon         |
| Lieut. L. Waterhouse (M.M.) | Lieut. H. M. L. Parrington. |

##### LEWIS GUN OFFICER.

|                       |                               |
|-----------------------|-------------------------------|
| Lieut. F. Bailey      | Lieut. H. N. Polden           |
| Lieut. W. G. Colliver | Lieut. J. H. Borthwick (M.C.) |
| Lieut. I. G. Symons.  |                               |

##### QUARTERMASTER.

|                 |                          |
|-----------------|--------------------------|
| Capt. W. Clarke | Capt. H. S. Hudd (M.C.). |
|-----------------|--------------------------|

##### TRANSPORT OFFICER.

|                       |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| Lieut. E. W. Hart     | Lieut. N. C. Lemon    |
| Lieut. K. Kendall     | Lieut. E. J. Colliver |
| Lieut. T. R. Brennan. |                       |

##### BOMBING OFFICER.

Lieut. F. G. Sims.

##### MEDICAL OFFICER.

|                      |                         |
|----------------------|-------------------------|
| Capt. A. H. Guymer   | Capt. J. L. Ross-Soden  |
| Capt. R. W. Lawrence | Capt. S. A. MacDonnell. |

LIST OF OFFICERS.

197

**REGIMENTAL SERGEANT-MAJOR.**

|                    |                          |
|--------------------|--------------------------|
| R.S.M. T. C. Evans | R.S.M. D. M. Nesbit      |
| R.S.M. F. R. Brook | R.S.M. A. H. MacDougall. |

**REGIMENTAL QUARTER-MASTER SERGEANT.**

|                        |                                |
|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| R.Q.M.S. G. S. Redsell | R.Q.M.S. E. W. Jenkin (M.S.M.) |
| R.Q.M.S. H. Heard.     |                                |

**COMMANDERS.**

The Battalion was commanded by:—

Lieut.-Col. D. D. Gordon from March 7, 1916, to February 10, 1917;  
active service from November 26, 1916, to February 10, 1917.  
Lieut.-Col. C. P. Butler (D.S.O.) from February 10, 1917 to February 16, 1918.  
Lieut.-Col. Farrell (D.S.O.) from February 16, 1918, until demobilisation.

The following were commanders in the most important engagements:—

**1.—MESSINES.**

|                                |                             |
|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| <b>Battalion Headquarters.</b> | <b>Company Commanders.</b>  |
| Lt.-Col. C. P. Butler          | A Coy. Capt. H. G. Freeman. |
| Capt. M. Denniston—Adjt.       | B Coy. Lieut. P. B. Wald.   |
|                                | C Coy. Capt. R. C. Sexton.  |
|                                | D Coy. Lieut. J. J. Daley.  |

**2.—WARNETON.**

|                                |                               |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Lt. Col. C. P. Butler (D.S.O.) | A Coy. Lieuts. F. G. Tucker   |
| Lieut. S. E. Tolley—Adjt.      | and K. Dunstan.               |
|                                | B Coy. Lieut. E. J. Colliver. |
|                                | C Coy. Capt. G. King.         |
|                                | D Coy. Capt. F. Sims.         |

**3.—YPRES (Zonnebeke).**

|                                |                                 |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| <b>Battalion Headquarters.</b> | <b>Company Commanders.</b>      |
| Lt.-Col. C. P. Butler (D.S.O.) | A Coy. Capt. T. F. Rice.        |
| Capt. M. Denniston—Adjt.       | B Coy. Capt. W. Clarke.         |
|                                | C Coy. Lieut. P. B. Wald (M.C.) |
|                                | D Coy. Capt. F. Sims and Lieut. |
|                                | I. G. Symons.                   |

**4.—YPRES (Passchendaele).**

|                          |                                 |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Major H. G. Freeman      | B and C Coys. Capt. H. T. Phil- |
| Capt. M. Denniston—Adjt. | lips.                           |
|                          | A and D Coys. Lieut. E. J. Col- |
|                          | liver.                          |

**5.—SOMME (Sailly-le-Sec).**

|                            |                              |
|----------------------------|------------------------------|
| Lt.-Col. J. Farrell        | A Coy. Capts. T. F. Rice and |
| Capt. E. J. Colliver—Adjt. | J. T. Moran.                 |
|                            | B Coy. Capts. H. S. Cope and |
|                            | D. A. Young.                 |
|                            | C Coy. Capt. R. C. Sexton.   |
|                            | D Coy. Capt. G. H. Oswald    |
|                            | (M.C.).                      |

THE FORTY-THIRD BATTALION.

6.—SOMME (Villers Bretonneux).

|                                  |                              |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Lt.-Col. J. Farrell              | A Coy. Capt. D. A. Young and |
| Capt. E. J. Colliver—Adjt.       | Major A. T. Patterson.       |
| Lieut. G. J. Oliver (M.C.)—Adjt. | B Coy. Capt. H. S. Cope.     |
|                                  | C Coy. Capt. G. H. Oswald    |
|                                  | (M.C.).                      |
|                                  | D Coy. Major A. W. Lott.     |

7.—SOMME (Hamel).

|                            |                            |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| Lt.-Col. J. Farrell        | A Coy. Capt. J. T. Moran.  |
| Capt. E. J. Colliver—Adjt. | B Coy. Capt. H. S. Cope.   |
|                            | C Coy. Capt. R. C. Sexton. |
|                            | D Coy. Major A. W. Lott.   |

8.—SOMME (2nd Battle of Amiens).

|                            |                             |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Lt.-Col. J. Farrell        | A Coy. Capt. D. A. Young.   |
| Capt. E. J. Colliver—Adjt. | B Coy. Capt. H. S. Cope.    |
|                            | C Coy. Capt. G. H. Oswald   |
|                            | (M.C.).                     |
|                            | D Coy. Lieut. R. H. Martin. |

9.—NORTH OF SOMME (Haut Allaines).

|                            |                               |
|----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Lt.-Col. J. Farrell        | A Coy. Lieut. F. G. Tucker.   |
| Capt. E. J. Colliver—Adjt. | B Coy. Lieut. E. P. Shepherd. |
|                            | C Coy. Capt. G. H. Oswald     |
|                            | (M.C.)                        |
|                            | D Coy. Lieut. R. H. Martin.   |

10.—BONY (Hindenburg Line).

|                                 |                             |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Major T. A. Ferguson (41st Bn.) | A Coy. Capt. J. T. Moran.   |
| Capt. J. J. Daley (M.C.)—Adjt.  | B Coy. Lieut. P. B. Wald    |
|                                 | (M.C.)                      |
|                                 | C Coy. Lieut. R. R. Wilson. |

## APPENDIX IV.

### NOMINAL ROLL OF OFFICERS.

The following list is compiled from records and information available within the Battalion in December, 1918, and January, 1919, and its accuracy in connection with several dates is necessarily approximate only, as the absence of the person concerned and the difficulty of procuring information from the base has demanded the inclusion of approximates in preference to leaving a blank where such defects occur.

Where the "Date Leaving" column contains a dash, the officer was with the Battalion or on its strength on December 31, 1918.

The following is a key to the abbreviations used throughout the appendix:—O., Original Officer; R., Reinforcement Officer; D., Direct Commission in the Field; C., Cadet Battalion; S.O.S., Struck off Strength; P.S.L., Permanent Supernumerary List; S.I.C., Second in Command; C.O., Commanding Officer (Battalion Commander); O.C., Officer Commanding (Company Commander); M., Married; S., Single or Sick; W., Widower; K.I.A., Killed in Action; T.B., Training Battalion; A.G.B.D., Australian General Base Depot; O.T.B., Overseas Training Brigade; P.C., Platoon Commander; Adj., Adjutant; T.O., Transport Officer; L.G., Lewis Gun Officer; S.O., Sniping Officer; T.M.B., Trench Mortar Battery; I.O., Intelligence Officer; E.O., Education Officer; O.C.B., Officer Cadet Battalion.

## THE FORTY-THIRD BATTALION.

## NOMINAL ROLL OF OFFICERS, 43RD BATTALION, A.I.F.

A star (\*) after letter in first column indicates having been transferred from 42nd Battalion.  
 O.—Original Battalion. R.—Reinforcement. D.—Direct. C.—Cadet Battalion.

|    | Rank.    | Name.               | Date Joining. | Rank on Joining. | Date Leaving.             | State. | Appointments.   | Age | M<br>S<br>W | Occupation.   |
|----|----------|---------------------|---------------|------------------|---------------------------|--------|---|-----|-------------|---------------|
| O  | Lt.-Col. | GORDON, D. D.       | 7.3.16        | Lt.-Col.         | S.O.S., 10.2.17           | S.A.   | C.O.  | 33  | M           | Accountant    |
| O  | Lt.-Col. | BUTLER, C. P.       | 25.3.16       | Major            | S.O.S., 16.2.18           | S.A.   | C.O. Btn. S.I.C.  | 38  | M           | Auctioneer    |
| O* | Lt.-Col. | FARBELL, J. ...     | 16.2.18       | Major            | —                         | Q'ld.  | C.O.  | 35  | M           | Schoolmaster  |
| O  | Major    | HEMING, T. G.       | 25.3.16       | Capt.            | Aust., 14.10.16           | S.A.   | A Coy., Coy. Com.                                       | 35  | M           | Hotelkeeper   |
| O  | Major    | KINNISH, W. J.      | 25.3.16       | Capt.            | Corps School,<br>23.12.18 | S.A.   | O.C. C Coy., Btn.<br>S.I.C., A.-C.O.                    | 37  | M           | Schoolmaster  |
| O† | Major    | PATTERSON, A. T.    | 23.10.17      | Major            | 5th Div. H.,<br>22.1.19   | V.     | O.C. A Coy.,<br>C. Coy.                                 | 29  | S           | Soldier       |
| O  | Major    | LOTT, A. W.         | 25.3.16       | Capt.            | —                         | S.A.   | O.C. D Coy.,<br>S.I.C., A.-C.O.                         | 31  | M           | Schoolmaster  |
| O  | Major    | FREEMAN, H. G.      | 25.3.16       | Capt.            | S.O.S., 21.12.17          | S.A.   | O.C. A Coy.   | 38  | M           | Schoolmaster  |
| O  | Major    | PLAYFORD, E. F.     | 25.3.16       | Capt.            | P.S.L., 31.1.18           | S.A.   | O.C. B Coy.   | 41  | M           | Civil Servant |
| O  | Capt.    | COPE, H. S.         | 25.3.16       | Lieut.           | —                         | S.A.   | O.C. B Coy.   | 36  | M           | Factory Mgr.  |
| O  | Capt.    | ROWELL, H. E.       | 25.3.16       | Lieut.           | P.S.L., 20.10.17          | S.A.   | Adj.  | 34  | S           | Farmer        |
| O  | Capt.    | PHILLIPS, H. T.     | 25.3.16       | Lieut.           | P.S.L., 20.12.17          | S.A.   | S.I.C. D Coy.,<br>S.I.C. B Coy.                         | 40  | M           | Naval Reserve |
| O  | Capt.    | SIMS, F. G.         | 25.3.16       | Lieut.           | K.I.A., 4.10.17           | S.A.   | Coy. Com.   | 31  | M           | Elect. Engr.  |
| O  | Capt.    | KING, G.            | 25.3.16       | Lieut.           | S.O.S., 8.2.18            | S.A.   | Coy. Com.   | 34  | M           | News Agent    |
| O  | Capt.    | OSWALD, G. H.       | 25.3.16       | Lieut.           | D.O.W., 1.9.18            | S.A.   | Bde. B.G. Off. O.C.<br>C. Coy., D Coy.<br>S.I.C. A Coy. | 30  | M           | Schoolmaster  |
| O  | Capt.    | RICE, T. F.         | 25.3.16       | Lieut.           | 24.4.18                   | S.A.   | S.I.C. C Coy. P.C.                                      | 32  | M           | Schoolmaster  |
| O  | Capt.    | GUNTER, R. C. B. M. | 1.4.16        | Lieut.           | —                         | S.A.   | —   | 29  | S           | Contractor    |

\* Formerly 11th M G Company

## LIST OF OFFICERS.

201

|    |                |                  |     |     |          |                |                    |       |   |    |   |               |
|----|----------------|------------------|-----|-----|----------|----------------|--------------------|-------|---|----|---|---------------|
| O  | Capt.          | SEXTON, R. C.    | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | Lieut.         | —                  | S.A.  | O.C. A. Coy.,<br>B Coy., C Coy.,<br>D Coy. P.C.             | 26 | S | Bank Officer  |
| O  | Capt.          | YOUNG, D. A.     | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | Aust., 2.1.19      | V.    | O.C. A. Coy.,<br>B Coy., C Coy.,<br>D Coy.                  | 32 | M | Accountant    |
| O  | Capt.          | DENNISTON, M.    | ... | ... | 25.3.16  | 2-Lieut.       | O.T.B., 30.1.18    | S.A.  | P.C. Adj.   | 47 | M | Soldier       |
| O  | Capt.          | TOLLEY, S. E.    | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | Aust., 17.10.17    | S.A.  | P.C. A. Adj.  | 26 | S | Distiller     |
| O* | Capt.          | DUNBAR, G. A.    | ... | ... | 22.10.18 | Capt.          | 10.1.19            | Q'ld. | Detached Division   | 24 | S | Student       |
| O  | Capt.          | CLARKE, W. ...   | ... | ... | 25.3.16  | 2-Lieut.       | 3.8.18             | S.A.  | Q.M. Coy. Com.  | 48 | M | Soldier       |
| R  | Capt.          | MORAN, J. T.     | ... | ... | 17.3.18  | Capt.          | A.G.B.D., 29.1.19  | S.A.  | O.C. A. Coy. S.I.C.   | 35 | M | Soldier       |
| O  | Capt.          | COLLIVER, E. J.  | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | —                  | S.A.  | S.I.C. C Coy.,<br>O.C. B Coy.,<br>D Coy., T.O. Adj.<br>Q.M. | 26 | S | Civil Servant |
| D  | Hon.<br>Capt.  | HUDD, H. S. ...  | ... | ... | 7.3.16   | Cpl.           | —                  | S.A.  | P.C. S.I.C. D Coy.<br>Attached Brigade                      | 37 | S | Manufacturer  |
| D  | Capt.          | DALEY, J. J. ... | ... | ... | 7.3.16   | Sgt.           | —                  | S.A.  |   | 29 | M | Grocer        |
| R* | Temp.<br>Capt. | WARRY, S. R.     | ... | ... | 22.10.18 | Temp.<br>Capt. | —                  | Q'ld. |   | 35 | S | Comm. Trav.   |
| O  | Lieut.         | OSBORN, F. ...   | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | Aust., 4.5.17      | S.A.  | L.G. Off.   | 47 | M | Soldier       |
| O  | Lieut.         | CLARK, E. D.     | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | D.O.W., 11.6.17    | S.A.  | Sig. Off.   | 27 | M | Watchmaker    |
| O  | Lieut.         | CHUMLEIGH, H.    | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | 41st Btn., 20.4.17 | S.A.  | P.C. A. Adj.  | 29 | M | Soldier       |
| O  | Lieut.         | GILPIN, W. T.    | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | Aust.              | S.A.  | P.C. S.O.   | 28 | M | Soldier       |
| O  | Lieut.         | PRICE, W. D.     | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | Aust., 19.2.17     | S.A.  | P.C.  | 28 | S | Civil Servant |
| O  | Lieut.         | OSBORNE, F. E.   | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | Aust., 8.11.7      | S.A.  | P.C.  | 25 | S | Fruitgrower   |
| O  | Lieut.         | OLSSON, A. E.    | ... | ... | 1.4.16   | 2-Lieut.       | —                  | S.A.  | P.C.  | 28 | M | Police Const. |
| O  | Lieut.         | WILSON, R. R.    | ... | ... | 2.6.16   | 2-Lieut.       | —                  | S.A.  | P.C. A/S.I.C.<br>A Coy.                                     | 28 | S | Bank Officer  |
| D  | Lieut.         | MARTIN, R. H.    | ... | ... | 25.3.16  | Sgt.           | —                  | S.A.  | P.C. S.I.C.<br>A Coy. Com.                                  | 32 | S | Engineer      |
| D  | Lieut.         | WALD, P. B.      | ... | ... | 25.3.16  | Sgt.           | —                  | S.A.  | P.C.  | 31 | S | Bank Officer  |



## NOMINAL ROLL OF OFFICERS, 43RD BATTALION, A.I.F. (Continued).

A star (\*) after letter in first column indicates having been transferred from 42nd Battalion.  
 O.—Original Battalion. R.—Reinforcement. D.—Direct. C.—Cadet Battalion.

| Rank. | Name.                    | Date Joining. | Rank on Joining. | Date Leaving.             | State. | Appointments.  | Age | M<br>S<br>W | Occupation.    |
|-------|--------------------------|---------------|------------------|---------------------------|--------|----------------|-----|-------------|----------------|
| D     | Lieut. HART, E. W.       | 27.3.16       | Pte.             | Aust., 27.7.17            | S.A.   | T.O.           | 32  | S           | Station Over.  |
| D     | Lieut. ESPIE, A.         | 25.3.16       | Sgt.             | Aust., 3.4.17             | S.A.   | P.C.           | 42  | M           | Insurance Mgr. |
| C     | Lieut. TUCKER, F. G.     | 25.3.16       | Sgt.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C. A.-Adj.   | 26  | M           | Farmer         |
| R     | Lieut. MEARES, D.        | 21.10.17      | 2-Lieut.         | Died, 14.10.18            | W.A.   | P.C.           | 26  | S           | Farmer         |
| R     | Lieut. WATTS, L. S.      | 24.4.17       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.           | 34  | M           | Metallurgist   |
| D     | Lieut. RAYNER, L. N.     | 25.2.16       | Cpl.             | T'fd., 11th M.G., 27.2.17 | S.A.   | L.G. Off.      | 28  | S           | Student        |
| D     | Lieut. LANYON, H. S.     | 25.3.16       | Pte.             | —                         | S.A.   | Sig. Off. P.C. | 23  | S           | Student        |
| D     | Lieut. CANAWAY, R. A.    | 25.3.16       | Sgt.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.           | 35  | S           | Clerk          |
| D     | Lieut. SHEPHERD, E. P.   | 25.3.16       | Sgt.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.           | 24  | S           | Civil Servant  |
| D     | Lieut. FOLDEN, H. N.     | 25.3.16       | Sgt.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C. L.G. Off. | 24  | S           | Clerk          |
| D     | Lieut. McANNA, J. N.     | 19.11.16      | Pte.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.           | 23  | S           | Engineer       |
| D     | Lieut. OLIVER, G. J.     | 19.11.16      | Pte.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C. A.-Adj.   | 24  | M           | Bank Officer   |
| D     | Lieut. CHARLTON, J. R.   | 25.3.16       | Sgt.             | —                         | S.A.   | T.I.O.         | 34  | M           | Salesman       |
| D     | Lieut. HARRINGTON, W. G. | 25.3.16       | Sgt.             | A.F.C., 12.8.18           | S.A.   | P.C. A.-Q.M.   | 26  | S           | Clerk          |
| R     | Lieut. TAYLOR, H. I.     | —             | 2-Lieut.         | P.S.L., 8.4.18            | S.A.   | P.C.           | 25  | M           | Bank Manager   |
| R     | Lieut. ROSE, H. W.       | —             | 2-Lieut.         | Aust., 8.2.18             | W.A.   | P.C.           | 30  | M           | Clerk          |
| R     | Lieut. SYMONS, I. G.     | 15.2.17       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.           | 27  | M           | Schoolmaster   |
| D     | Lieut. BAILEY, F.        | 23.3.16       | Sgt.             | Aust., 2.2.18             | S.A.   | L.G.O.         | 28  | S           | Engineer       |
| D     | Lieut. TERRELL, P. C.    | 7.3.16        | Sgt.             | Aust., 31.7.17            | S.A.   | P.C.           | 34  | S           | Clerk          |
| D     | Lieut. RICHARDSON, B. H. | 16.3.16       | Sgt.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C. I.O.      | 25  | S           | Clerk          |
| R*    | Lieut. LEWIS, T. S.      | 22.10.18      | Lieut.           | —                         | Q'ld.  | P.C.           | 29  | M           | Engineer       |

## 203

|    |        |                      |          |          |                          |        |                  |    |                |
|----|--------|----------------------|----------|----------|--------------------------|--------|------------------|----|----------------|
| D* | Lieut. | THOMPSON, R. H.      | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | —                        | N.S.W. | P.C.             | 24 | Coachbuilder   |
| D* | Lieut. | PRICE, J. H. N.      | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | 14.1.19                  | Q'ld.  | P.C.             | 29 | Farmer         |
| C  | Lieut. | BISHOP, A. H.        | 25.3.16  | Cpl.     | Aust., 27.4.18           | S.A.   | P.C.             | 31 | Fruitgrower    |
| D  | Lieut. | COLLIVER, W. G.      | 25.3.16  | Pte.     | K.I.A., 1.9.18           | S.A.   | P.C. L.G.O.      | 23 | Farmer         |
| D  | Lieut. | DUNSTAN, K.          | 25.3.16  | Sgt.     | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 24 | Orchardist     |
| D  | Lieut. | STYANT-BROWNE, C.    | 25.9.16  | Pte.     | A.G.B.D., 22.1.19        | S.A.   | P.C. S.O.        | 36 | Farmer         |
| D  | Lieut. | LEMON, N. C.         | 25.3.16  | C.Q.M.S. | Aust., 15.9.18           | S.A.   | T.O.             | 36 | Comm. Trav.    |
| D  | Lieut. | WATERHOUSE, L.       | 25.3.16  | Pte.     | D.O.W., 22.7.18          | S.A.   | Sig. Off.        | 32 | Station Master |
| R* | Lieut. | DIDDIN, A. C.        | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | —                        | Q'ld.  | P.C.             | 29 | Bank Manager   |
| C* | Lieut. | SQUIRES, H. A. R.    | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | Aust., 3.12.18           | S.A.   | A.T.O.           | 25 | Chaff Merchant |
| C  | Lieut. | KENDALL, K.          | 25.3.16  | 2-Lieut. | Aust., 7.6.18            | S.A.   | A.T.O. P.C.      | 36 | Farmer         |
| D* | Lieut. | DIXON, V. C.         | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | —                        | V.     | P.C.             | 30 | Mech. Con.     |
| C* | Lieut. | WRENCH, R. J.        | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | —                        | Q'ld.  | P.C.             | 21 | Clerk          |
| R  | Lieut. | NORRIS-SMITH, A. L.  | 12.1.18  | 2-Lieut. | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 32 | Journalist     |
| R  | Lieut. | SCOTT, R. W.         | 12.1.18  | 2-Lieut. | 2.1.19                   | S.A.   | P.C.             | 36 | Accountant     |
| C* | Lieut. | O'CONNELL, G. W. C.  | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 27 | Pastoralist    |
| D  | Lieut. | LYOYD, E.            | 1.4.16   | Cpl.     | —                        | S.A.   | P.C. Bde-Mus. O. | 25 | Mechanic       |
| D  | Lieut. | PARRINGTON, H. M. L. | 7.3.16   | Pte.     | —                        | S.A.   | Sig. Off. P.C.   | 28 | Salesman       |
| C  | Lieut. | GREEN, W. H.         | 21.10.16 | Pte.     | —                        | S.A.   | P.C. Scout O.    | 23 | Engineer       |
| R  | Lieut. | SHAW, H. J.          | 12.9.18  | Lieut.   | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 38 | Soldier        |
| R  | Lieut. | BEVERLEY, R. G.      | 12.9.18  | Lieut.   | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 33 | Soldier        |
| C  | Lieut. | LEWIS, F. A.         | 15.6.17  | Pte.     | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 22 | Clerk          |
| C  | Lieut. | DAENKE, M. B.        | 23.4.18  | 2-Lieut. | Aust., 16.12.18          | S.A.   | P.C.             | 22 | Farmer         |
| C* | Lieut. | JOLLY, E. A.         | 22.10.18 | Lieut.   | 2nd T.B., 3.1.19         | Q'ld.  | P.C.             | 33 | Insur. Inspr.  |
| C  | Lieut. | ROBERTS, T. W. B.    | 25.3.16  | Pte.     | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 29 | Farmer         |
| C  | Lieut. | BORTHWICK, J. H.     | 27.7.17  | 2 Lieut. | Seconded, 22.9.18        | S.A.   | P.C. L.G.O.      | 24 | Clerk          |
| D  | Lieut. | BROOK, F. R.         | 25.3.16  | Sgt.     | K.I.A., 4.7.18           | S.A.   | P.C.             | 37 | Dairy Farmer   |
| C  | Lieut. | ASHTON, G. H.        | 25.3.16  | Cpl.     | 11th T.M.B.,<br>12.12.17 | S.A.   | P.C.             | 29 | Station Master |
| D  | Lieut. | BLACK, A.            | 25.3.16  | Cpl.     | —                        | V.     | P.C.             | 31 | Telegraphist   |
| D  | Lieut. | DALZIEL, A. H.       | 25.3.16  | Cpl.     | —                        | S.A.   | P.C.             | 35 | Tram. Emp.     |

## NOMINAL ROLL OF OFFICERS, 43RD BATTALION, A.I.F. (Continued).

A star (\*) after letter in first column indicates having been transferred from 42nd Battalion.

O.—Original Battalion. R.—Reinforcement. D.—Direct. C.—Cadet Battalion.

| Rank. | Name.               | Date Joining. | Rank on Joining. | Date Leaving.             | State. | Appointments. | Age | M<br>S<br>W | Occupation.  |
|-------|---------------------|---------------|------------------|---------------------------|--------|---------------|-----|-------------|--------------|
| D     | COATS, L. B. ...    | 25.3.16       | Cpl.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 30  | S           | Sheep Farmer |
| D     | BRENNAN, T. R. ...  | 1.10.16       | Cpl.             | —                         | S.A.   | A.-Adj. T.O.  | 29  | S           | Auctioneer   |
| D     | GALVIN, A. V. ...   | 25.3.16       | Pte.             | Seconded, 27.4.18         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 33  | S           | Comm. Trav.  |
| C     | BERRIMAN, R. H. ... | 25.9.16       | Pte.             | T'fd. A.F.C.,<br>22.12.17 | S.A.   | P.C.          | 21  | S           | Student      |
| C*    | TIERNEX, T. D. ...  | 22.10.18      | Lieut.           | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 29  | S           | Accountant   |
| C*    | SNOW, G. W. ...     | 22.10.18      | Lieut.           | Seconded, 4.10.18         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 28  | S           | Clerk        |
| R     | CARTER, S. ...      | 24.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | Aust., 2.1.19             | S.A.   | P.C.          | 34  | S           | Farmer       |
| R     | CARTER, W. G. ...   | 24.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 28  | M           | Farmer       |
| R     | THOMAS, F. W. ...   | 24.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 27  | M           | Schoolmaster |
| C     | LOCK, H. K. ...     | 24.4.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 26  | S           | Farmer       |
| R     | TOLLEY, L. J. ...   | 24.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | Aust., 8.1.19             | S.A.   | P.C.          | 23  | S           | Wine Merch.  |
| R     | TIVER, S. J. ...    | 24.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | Aust., 31.12.18           | S.A.   | P.C.          | 27  | M           | Schoolmaster |
| R     | CHALK, L. D. ...    | 24.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 22  | M           | Accountant   |
| C     | MCDONALD, M. ...    | 24.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 28  | S           | Clerk        |
| C     | PURCHAS, A. G. ...  | 27.6.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | V.     | P.C.          | 34  | M           | Accountant   |
| C     | REYNOLDS, C. D. ... | 7.3.16        | Pte.             | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 24  | S           | Salesman     |
| C     | CUDMORE, J. ...     | 27.6.18       | 2-Lieut.         | Aust., 26.12.68           | V.     | P.C.          | 27  | S           | Bank Officer |
| R     | WOODHOUSE, E. ...   | 27.18         | 2-Lieut.         | Aust., 2.1.19             | Q'd.   | P.C.          | 25  | S           | Comm. Trav.  |
| R     | RUDD, K. R. ...     | 26.7.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 25  | M           | Elect. Mech. |
| R     | PARROTT, R. C. ...  | 12.9.18       | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 43  | M           | Soldier      |
| R     | GERMEIN, W. C. ...  | 22.10.18      | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | S.A.   | P.C.          | 36  | S           | Clerk        |
| C*    | TIETZEL, A. L. ...  | 22.10.18      | 2-Lieut.         | —                         | Q'd.   | P.C.          | 28  | S           | Salesman     |

## 205

|    |          |                       |          |          |                    |        |           |   |                |
|----|----------|-----------------------|----------|----------|--------------------|--------|-----------|---|----------------|
| C  | Lieut.   | LOMMAN, F. J.         | 21.8.17  | Pte.     | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | M | Student        |
| C  | Lieut.   | PENMAN, F. T. C.      | 22.10.18 | 2-Lieut. | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | M | Mining Engr.   |
| C  | Lieut.   | THOMSON, R. D.        | 7.3.16   | Cpl.     | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Miller         |
| R* | Lieut.   | SNELLING, A. F.       | 22.10.18 | 2-Lieut. | —                  | Q'd.   | P.C.      | S | Surveyor       |
| D* | Lieut.   | HAGGETT, W. C.        | 22.10.18 | 2-Lieut. | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Selector       |
| D  | Lieut.   | RAYNER, G. P.         | 25.3.16  | Sgt.     | 11th M.G., 7.12.17 | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Student        |
| D  | 2-Lieut. | WALSH, D. A. S.       | 7.3.16   | Cpl.     | K.I.A., 4.10.17    | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Railway Emp.   |
| D  | 2-Lieut. | CRICK, G.             | 25.3.16  | Sgt.     | Aust., 23.1.17     | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Salesman       |
| D  | Lieut.   | CRICK, O. W.          | 26.11.16 | Cpl.     | K.I.A., 4.10.17    | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Civil Servant  |
| D  | Lieut.   | HERBERT, C. L.        | 25.3.16  | Pte.     | K.I.A., 4.10.17    | S.A.   | I.O. P.C. | S | —              |
| R  | Lieut.   | HOWDEN, T. H.         | 24.4.17  | 2-Lieut. | K.I.A., 31.7.17    | W.A.   | P.C.      | M | Planter        |
| R  | Lieut.   | HEAL, J.              | 24.4.17  | 2-Lieut. | K.I.A., 31.7.17    | W.A.   | P.C.      | S | Clerk          |
| R  | 2-Lieut. | MOFFATT, H. W. S.     | 8.7.17   | 2-Lieut. | K.I.A., 31.7.17    | W.A.   | P.C.      | S | Farmer         |
| D  | Lieut.   | BURDET, W. J.         | 25.3.16  | Pte.     | Aust., 31.7.17     | S.A.   | P.C.      | M | Journalist     |
| D  | Lieut.   | MURDET, T. B.         | 1.6.16   | Pte.     | Army H.Q., 10.5.17 | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Farmer         |
| D  | Lieut.   | SHAUGHNESSY, W. J.    | 25.3.16  | Sgt.     | Aust., 5.4.17      | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Salesman       |
| D  | 2-Lieut. | CHITTELBOROUGH, H. L. | 16.3.16  | Sgt.     | Aust., 9.5.18      | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Salesman       |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | WALLACE, H. N.        | 28.1.17  | 2-Lieut. | England, 28.2.18   | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Clerk          |
| C  | Lieut.   | PANMENT, E. F. M.     | 25.4.17  | Pte.     | K.I.A., 30.3.18    | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Plumber        |
| R  | 2-Lieut. | WARREN-JONES, A.      | 21.8.18  | 2-Lieut. | Injured, 2.9.18    | S.A.   | P.C.      | M | Railway Emp.   |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | PATTERSON, C. N.      | 9.6.16   | Sgt.     | K.I.A., 1.9.18     | S.A.   | P.C.      | M | Clerk          |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | PIESSE, M. H.         | 4.7.18   | 2-Lieut. | Aust., 24.9.18     | N.S.W. | P.C.      | M | Clerk          |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | DAVIDSON, E. R.       | 25.3.16  | Pte.     | K.I.A., 4.7.18     | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Station Mast'r |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | PENDER, J. S.         | 22.10.18 | 2-Lieut. | —                  | V.     | P.C.      | S | Clerk          |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | MAHONEY, C. R.        | 18.10.16 | Pte.     | K.I.A., 1.9.18     | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Clerk          |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | CARTER, R. E.         | 7.3.16   | Cpl.     | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Saddler        |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | ADAMS, G. M.          | 19.3.16  | Cpl.     | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | M | Fitter         |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | KEANE, F. E.          | 10.3.16  | Pte.     | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Salesman       |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | HEASLIP, J. G.        | 5.11.17  | Cpl.     | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | S | Storekeeper    |
| C  | 2-Lieut. | BAILS, G.             | 19.3.16  | Pte.     | —                  | S.A.   | P.C.      | S |                |

## APPENDIX IV.

## DECORATIONS AWARDED.

## VICTORIA CROSS.

| No.   | Rank.         | Name.           | Date.  | Engagement.     |
|-------|---------------|-----------------|--------|-----------------|
| 1153. | L. c. (T. c.) | Weathers, L. C. | 2.9.18 | Scutari Trench. |

## DISTINGUISHED SERVICE ORDER.

|                              |          |           |
|------------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Lt.-Col. Butler, C. P. . . . | 8.6.17   | Flanders. |
| Lt.-Col. Farrell, J. . . .   | 31.12.18 | Somme.    |

## DISTINGUISHED CONDUCT MEDAL.

|       |                               |         |                     |
|-------|-------------------------------|---------|---------------------|
| 4728. | Pte. Healey, W. H. . . .      | 19.2.17 | Raid (Armentieres). |
| 990.  | Sgt. Rayner, G. P. . . .      | 31.7.17 | Warneton.           |
| 1016. | T. Sgt. Stainbank, J. T. . .  | 11.6.17 | Messines.           |
| 994.  | L. Sgt. Roberts, E. E. V. . . | 31.7.17 | Warneton.           |
| 1110. | Sgt. Gardiner, G. A. C. . .   | 4.6.17  | Raid (Messines).    |
| 1150. | Sgt. Manning, G. H. . . .     | 10.6.17 | Messines.           |
| 639.  | Sgt. Cameron, W. . . . .      | 4.10.17 | Ypres.              |
| 3314. | Pte. Smith, L. G. . . . .     | 2.4.18  | Sailly-le-Sec.      |
| 2657. | Pte. Gallagher, J. . . . .    | 4.7.18  | Hamel.              |
| 577.  | Pte. Shaw, F. M. . . . .      | 4.7.18  | Hamel.              |
| 1105. | Pte. Schulz, B. V. . . . .    | 4.7.18  | Hamel.              |
| 135.  | T. Cpl. Hart, L. G. (M.M.)    | 2.10.18 | Bony.               |
| 5062. | Cpl. (T. Sgt.) Ryan, T. . .   | 1.1.19  | Flanders.           |
| 523.  | Sgt. Mitchell, J. M. . . .    | 4.6.19  | Somme.              |

## MILITARY CROSS.

|       |                                |         |                       |
|-------|--------------------------------|---------|-----------------------|
|       | Lieut. Daley, J. J. . . . .    | 10.6.17 | Messines.             |
|       | Lieut. Wald, P. B. . . . .     | 10.6.17 | Messines.             |
|       | Lieut. Price, W. D. . . . .    | 9.2.17  | Raid (Armentieres).   |
|       | Lieut. Gunter, R. C. B. M.     | 9.2.17  | Raid (Armentieres).   |
|       | Lieut. Styant-Browne, C. . .   | 31.7.17 | Warneton.             |
|       | Lieut. Watts, L. S. . . . .    | 4.10.17 | Ypres.                |
|       | Capt. King, G. . . . .         | 31.7.17 | Warneton.             |
| 1730. | C.S.M. Patterson, C. N. . .    | 10.6.17 | Messines.             |
|       | Capt. Oswald, G. H. . . . .    | 1.1.18  | Flanders.             |
|       | Lieut. Oliver, G. J. . . . .   | 28.3.18 | Sailly-le-Sec.        |
|       | Lieut. Borthwick, J. H. . .    | 28.3.18 | Sailly-le-Sec.        |
|       | Lieut. Green, W. H. . . . .    | 14.4.18 | Raid (Sailly-le-Sec). |
|       | Lieut. Dalziel, A. H. . . .    | 4.7.18  | Hamel.                |
|       | Lieut. Canaway, R. A. . . .    | 4.7.18  | Hamel.                |
|       | Lieut. Roberts, T. W. B. . .   | 8.8.18  | Cerisy.               |
|       | Capt. Morgan, J. C. . . . .    | 2.10.18 | Bony.                 |
|       | Capt. Collier, E. J. . . . .   | 1.1.19  | Somme.                |
|       | Hon. Capt. Hudd, H. S. . .     | 4.6.18  | Somme.                |
|       | Capt. Dunbar, G. A. (C. de G.) | 4.6.19  | Flanders.             |
|       | Capt. Cope, H. S. . . . .      | 4.6.19  | Somme.                |

## DECORATIONS AWARDED.

207

## MERITORIOUS SERVICE MEDAL.

| No.   | Rank. | Name.                 | Date.  | Engagement. |
|-------|-------|-----------------------|--------|-------------|
| 182.  | Sgt.  | Phillips, J. D. . . . | 2.5.18 | Flanders.   |
| 1000. | Pte.  | Richardson, D. B. . . | 2.5.18 | Flanders.   |
| 699.  | W.O.  | Jenkin, W. E. . . .   | 4.6.19 | Somme.      |

## BAR TO MILITARY MEDAL.

|       |        |                          |          |                 |
|-------|--------|--------------------------|----------|-----------------|
| 343.  | C.S.M. | McInnes, J. D. (M.M.)    | 4.10.17  | Ypres.          |
| 2184. | Pte.   | Hampton, G. L. (M.M.)    | 18.10.17 | Ypres.          |
| 2425. | C.S.M. | McLaughlin, S. J. (M.M.) | 2.9.18   | Scutari Trench. |

## MILITARY MEDAL.

|        |         |                         |          |                     |
|--------|---------|-------------------------|----------|---------------------|
| 974.   | Sgt.    | Waterhouse, L. . . .    | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 204.   | Pte.    | Woolcock, W. G. . . .   | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 2184.  | Pte.    | Hampton, G. L. . . .    | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 354.   | Sgt.    | Pedlar, J. . . . .      | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 1132.  | Sgt.    | Barraclough, H. J. . .  | 31.7.17  | Warneton.           |
| 90.    | Sgt.    | Hogan, W. P. . . . .    | 1.7.17   | Messines.           |
| 101.   | Sgt.    | Kilpatrick, S. W. . .   | 31.7.17  | Warneton.           |
| 343.   | Sgt.    | McInnes, J. D. . . .    | 31.7.17  | Warneton.           |
| 258.   | Pte.    | Cass, F. H. . . . .     | 11.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 235.   | Sgt.    | Bishop, A. P. . . . .   | 31.7.17  | Warneton.           |
| 2020.  | L. Cpl. | Amesbury, J. A. . . .   | 11.7.17  | Messines.           |
| 1133.  | Pte.    | Gant, S. C. . . . .     | 31.7.17  | Warneton.           |
| 594.   | L. Cpl. | Trembath, W. T. L. . .  | 7.2.17   | Armentieres.        |
| 446.   | Sgt.    | Carter, R. E. . . . .   | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 482.   | Pte.    | Gamlon, J. E. . . . .   | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 468.   | L. Cpl. | Stapley, J. A. . . . .  | 5.7.17   | Messines.           |
| 888.   | Pte.    | Higgins, M. . . . .     | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 734.   | Sgt.    | Reynolds, C. D. . . .   | 10.6.17  | Messines.           |
| 889.   | L. Cpl. | Inglis, D. J. . . . .   | 31.7.17  | Warneton.           |
| 2181.  | Pte.    | Greenslade, J. H. . . . | 31.7.17  | Warneton.           |
| 105.   | L. Cpl. | Knight, W. A. . . . .   | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 2439.  | Pte.    | Errington, R. R. . . .  | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 142.   | Pte.    | Newell, H. . . . .      | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 1935.  | Pte.    | Maloney, J. . . . .     | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 1130.  | Pte.    | Clothier, A. A. . . . . | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 732.   | Pte.    | Ritchie, H. . . . .     | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 1663.  | L. Cpl. | King, S. . . . .        | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 696.   | Pte.    | Hageman, T. C. . . . .  | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 1008.  | Sgt.    | Adams, G. M. . . . .    | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 13452. | Cpl.    | Thomas, N. J. F. . . .  | 4.10.17  | Ypres.              |
| 3324.  | Pte.    | Tormay, F. C. . . . .   | 10.10.17 | Ypres.              |
| 10.    | Cpl.    | Clarke, J. H. . . . .   | 10.10.17 | Ypres.              |
| 270.   | Dvr.    | Dowd, D. . . . .        | 17.10.17 | Ypres.              |
| 5851.  | Pte.    | Roach, J. B. . . . .    | 12.10.17 | Ypres.              |
| 863.   | Sgt.    | Cadd, H. A. . . . .     | 11.1.17  | Armentieres.        |
| 746.   | Pte.    | Tilbrook, C. B. . . .   | 14.2.17  | Raid (Armentieres). |
| 1033.  | L. Cpl. | Burdett, W. J. . . . .  | 24.2.17  | Raid (Armentieres). |
| 2380.  | Pte.    | Patterson, J. . . . .   | 30.3.18  | Sailly-le-Sec.      |
| 2425.  | Sgt.    | McLaughlin, S. J. . .   | 30.3.18  | Sailly-le-Sec.      |
| 227.   | Pte.    | Anderson, D. J. . . .   | 4.7.18   | Hamel.              |
| 1031.  | Pte.    | Angas, F. . . . .       | 4.7.18   | Hamel.              |
| 2281.  | L. Cpl. | Krantz, S. H. . . . .   | 4.7.18   | Hamel.              |
| 361.   | Pte.    | O'Brien, W. . . . .     | 4.7.18   | Hamel.              |
| 256.   | Cpl.    | Barber, S. V. . . . .   | 4.7.18   | Hamel.              |
| 2924.  | Pte.    | Stanton, F. . . . .     | 4.7.18   | Hamel.              |
| 2142.  | Pte.    | Riddle, G. H. . . . .   | 8.8.18   | Cerisy.             |



## THE FORTY-THIRD BATTALION.

| No.   | Rank.          | Name.                          | Date.   | Engagement.                         |
|-------|----------------|--------------------------------|---------|-------------------------------------|
| 5676. | Pte.           | Cook, A. J. . . . .            | 11.8.18 | Mericourt.                          |
| 2303. | Pte.           | Collins, H. H. . . . .         | 11.8.18 | Mericourt.                          |
| 560.  | L. Cpl.        | Rose, R. C. . . . .            | 12.8.18 | Mericourt.                          |
| 1092. | T. Sgt.        | Eldridge, I. N. . . . .        | 12.8.18 | Mericourt.                          |
| 3592. | L. Cpl.        | Harrison, P. . . . .           | 12.8.18 | Mericourt.                          |
| 833.  | T. Sgt.        | Cope, T. E. . . . .            | 12.8.18 | Mericourt.                          |
| 1947. | Pte.           | Garland, G. . . . .            | 12.8.18 | Mericourt.                          |
| 190.  | Pte.           | Toope, E. N. . . . .           | 4.7.18  | Hamel.                              |
| 1123. | Pte.           | Plenty, C. J. . . . .          | 21.5.18 | Villers Bretonneux.                 |
| 1152. | Pte.           | Turner, W. F. . . . .          | 25.5.18 | Villers Bretonneux.                 |
| 1024. | Sgt.           | Humphries, R. R. T. R. . . . . | 3.6.18  | Villers Bretonneux.                 |
| 1490. | Pte.           | Kirkland, O. H. . . . .        | 22.8.18 | West of Bray.                       |
| 538.  | Pte.           | Oats, G. R. . . . .            | 22.8.18 | West of Bray.                       |
| 913.  | L. Cpl.        | Riddock, J. A. . . . .         | 1.9.18  | Scutari Trench<br>(Clery-sur-Somme) |
| 3139. | Pte.           | Wollaston, C. T. . . . .       | 1.9.18  | Scutari Trench                      |
| 135.  | Pte. (T. Cpl.) | Hart, L. G. . . . .            | 1.9.18  | Scutari Trench                      |
| 1689. | Sgt.           | Petney, A. . . . .             | 1.9.18  | Scutari Trench                      |
| 4488. | Sgt.           | Ey, H. C. . . . .              | 1.9.18  | Scutari Trench<br>(Clery-sur-Somme) |
| 862.  | Pte.           | Balman, C. . . . .             | 1.9.18  | Scutari Trench                      |
| 2638. | Pte.           | Treasure, E. . . . .           | 1.9.18  | Scutari Trench                      |
| 407.  | Cpl. (T. Sgt.) | Wilson, C. A. . . . .          | 22.8.18 | West of Bray.                       |
| 448.  | Pte. (T. Cpl.) | Christensen, E. . . . .        | 26.8.18 | Bray.                               |
| 2775. | Pte.           | Bowen, V. S. . . . .           | 29.8.18 | Bony.                               |
| 139.  | L. Cpl.        | McKay, J. . . . .              | 29.8.18 | Bony.                               |
| 2095. | Pte. (T. Cpl.) | Hilton, A. E. E. . . . .       | 29.8.18 | Bony.                               |
| 3361. | Pte.           | Beinke, B. W. . . . .          | 29.8.18 | Bony.                               |
| 919.  | Sgt.           | Saint, J. D. . . . .           | 2.9.18  | Haut Allaines.                      |
| 719a. | Pte. (L. c.)   | Hourigan, W. H. . . . .        | 2.9.18  | Haut Allaines.                      |
| 1034. | Pte.           | Clark, E. . . . .              | 29.9.18 | Bony.                               |

## BELGIAN CROIX DE GUERRE.

|      |                |                          |         |           |
|------|----------------|--------------------------|---------|-----------|
| 748. | Pte.           | Vaughan, S. G. . . . .   | 2.2.17  | Flanders. |
| 686. | Sgt.           | Hatch, J. J. . . . .     | 2.2.17  | Flanders. |
| 516. | L. Cpl.        | Leaver, H. R. . . . .    | 30.4.18 | Flanders. |
| 232. | Cpl. (L. Sgt.) | Beswetherick, T. . . . . | 1.1.19  | Flanders. |

## FRENCH CROIX DE GUERRE.

|     |                |                         |          |        |
|-----|----------------|-------------------------|----------|--------|
| 65. | Cpl. (T. Sgt.) | Fletcher, A. J. . . . . | 18.10.18 | Somme. |
|     | Capt.          | Dunbar, G. A. . . . .   | 31.12.18 | Somme. |

## MENTIONED IN DESPATCHES.

|      |          |                                   |          |              |
|------|----------|-----------------------------------|----------|--------------|
|      | Lt.-Col. | Butler, C. P. . . . .             | 8.6.17   | Flanders.    |
|      | Lt.-Col. | Farrell, J. . . . .               | 31.12.18 | Somme.       |
|      | Capt.    | Denniston, M. . . . .             | 7.11.17  | Flanders.    |
|      | Capt.    | Cope, H. S. . . . .               | 31.12.18 | Somme.       |
|      | Lieut.   | Brook, F. R. . . . .              | 7.11.17  | Messines.    |
|      | Lieut.   | Tolley, S. E. . . . .             | 9.4.17   | Armentieres. |
| 10.  | Sgt.     | Clarke, J. H. . . . .             | 7.11.17  | Flanders.    |
| 919. | L. Cpl.  | Saint, J. D. . . . .              | 7.11.17  | Flanders.    |
| 509. | L. Cpl.  | Cross, E. W. . . . .              | 7.11.17  | Flanders.    |
| 769. | Sgt.     | Dunstan, K. . . . .               | 5.1.17   | Armentieres. |
| 989. | R.S.M.   | Brook, F. R. . . . .              | 13.6.17  | Messines.    |
|      | Chaplain | Capt. Huthnance, G. H. (attached) | 13.8.17  | Flanders.    |

# DECORATIONS AWARDED.

209

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.                  | Date.    | Engagement. |
|-------|---------|------------------------|----------|-------------|
| 2425. | Cpl.    | McLaughlin, S. J. ..   | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 1057. | Pte.    | Goodridge, C. J. .. .. | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 453.  | L. Cpl. | Caddy, T. E. .. ..     | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 2237. | L. Cpl. | Noble, T. .. ..        | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 1123. | Pte.    | Plenty, C. J. .. ..    | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 382.  | Pte.    | Smallacombe, G. W. ..  | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 856.  | Sgt.    | Tait, J. G. .. ..      | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 919.  | T. Cpl. | Saint, J. D. .. ..     | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 267.  | Pte.    | Dumont, F. W. .. ..    | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 495.  | Dvr.    | Hampton, J. .. ..      | 31.12.18 | Somme.      |
| 1010. | T. Sgt. | Jennings, L. S. ..     | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 990.  | Sgt.    | Rayner, G. P. .. ..    | 13.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 1663. | Pte.    | King, S. .. ..         | 17.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 5062. | L. Cpl. | Ryan, T. .. ..         | 17.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 563.  | Pte.    | Stillwell, T. D. .. .. | 17.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 71.   | L. Cpl. | Grinter, G. L. .. ..   | 17.8.17  | Flanders.   |
| 2049. | Pte.    | Wilson, G. E. .. ..    | 4.6.18   | Flanders.   |
|       | Capt.   | Denniston, M. .. ..    | 4.6.18   | Flanders.   |
|       | Major   | Freeman, H. G. ..      | 7.11.17  | Flanders.   |

## COMMENDED BY CORPS COMMANDER.

|       |         |                       |           |
|-------|---------|-----------------------|-----------|
| 10a.  | T. Sgt. | Hutton, A. S. .. ..   | Flanders. |
| 227.  | Pte.    | Anderson, D. J. .. .. | Flanders. |
| 615a. | L. Cpl. | Roach, J. .. ..       | Flanders. |

## COMMENDED BY DIVISIONAL COMMANDER.

|       |      |                      |              |
|-------|------|----------------------|--------------|
| 209.  | Cpl. | Wilson, O. W. .. ..  | Frelinghein. |
| 2049. | Pte. | Wilson, G. E. .. ..  | Frelinghein. |
| 71.   | Pte. | Grinter, G. L. .. .. | Frelinghein. |
| 1115. | Pte. | Hall, H. D. .. ..    | Frelinghein. |

## BROUGHT UNDER NOTICE OF SECRETARY OF STATE FOR WAR.

|       |      |              |
|-------|------|--------------|
| 1621. | Cpl. | Birks, E. H. |
|-------|------|--------------|

## Members Transferred from 42nd Battalion.

### DISTINGUISHED CONDUCT MEDAL.

Lieut. Dixon, V. C.  
Lieut. Tierny, T. D.

### MILITARY CROSS.

Lieut. Price, J. H. N.  
Lieut. Snelling, A. F.

### MILITARY MEDAL.

|       |      |                |
|-------|------|----------------|
| 949.  | Pte. | Sepple, H.     |
| 2299. | Pte. | Devonshire, T. |

## APPENDIX V.

### ROLL OF HONOUR.

In all cases where men have not been buried in Military Cemeteries, a map co-ordinate indicates the resting-place of the deceased. At the time of publication, arrangements were in hand for the exhumation of all bodies in scattered and isolated graves and their reinterment in Military Cemeteries.

When this task is completed, the map co-ordinates will no longer stand, except in cases where graves cannot be identified; but a notification of the new burial place will doubtless be forwarded to the deceased's next-of-kin.

Of the Military Cemeteries in the forward zone, the following is an approximate location of their whereabouts:—

- Flanders. Strand. Ploegsteert Wood, near Messines.  
Daours. Village on the Somme.  
Heilly Station. Between Bonnay and Heilly on the River Ancre.
- Flanders. Tancrez Farm. 1,000 yards North-East of Le Bizet, Flanders.
- Flanders. Betlheem. 700 yards South-East of Messines.  
Morcourt. Village on the Somme.
- Flanders. Cite Bonjean. Armentieres.
- Flanders. Mud Corner. Ploegsteert Wood.  
Sailly Laurette. Village on the Somme.
- Flanders. Underhill Farm. Ploegsteert Wood.
- Flanders. Trois Arbres. One and a quarter miles East-North-East of Steenwerck.  
Bois-l'Abbe. Chateau 1,000 yards West of Villers Bretonneux.  
Longeau. Village on the Somme near Amiens.
- Flanders. Berkshire. Ploegsteert Wood.
- Flanders. Kandahar Farm. 800 yards South-West of Wulverghem.
- Flanders. 44th Casualty Clearing Station (Nine Elms). Three-quarters of a mile West of Poperinghe.  
Querrieu. Village on the River L'Hallue.  
Vaux-Sur-Somme. Village on the Somme.  
La Neuville. Near Corbie, on the Somme.

Where burials have been made in communal (civilian) cemeteries, the location is procurable from town authorities.



## KILLED IN ACTION.

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.            | Engagement.           | Date.    | Burial Place.  |
|-------|---------|------------------|-----------------------|----------|--|
| 422   | Pte.    | Atkinson, F. J.  | Le Bizet              | 5/4/17   | Tancres Farm Cemetery, Le Bizet.   |
| 1134  | Sgt.    | Argus, H. E.     | Raid—Ploegsteert      | 4/6/17   | Strand Military Cemetery, Ploegsteert Wood.                                    |
| 225   | Pte.    | Anspach, W. H.   | Messines              | 3/7/17   | Bethem West Cemetery—Sheet 28, U.4.e.3.8.                                      |
| 805   | Pte.    | Abbott, W. T.    | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.7.8.   |
| 4745  | Pte.    | Arthur, H. R.    | Somme—Morecourt       | 11/8/18  | Morecourt Cemetery—Sheet 62, Q.16. central.                                    |
| 1786  | L. Cpl. | Bailey, G. H.    | Armentieres           | 24/12/16 | Cite Bonjean Cemetery.   |
| 2136  | Pte.    | Berriman, I. M.  | Ploegsteert           | 27/4/17  | Strand Military Cemetery, Ploegsteert Wood.                                    |
| 2143  | L. Cpl. | Bowd, S.         | Messines              | 9/6/17   | Mud Corner Cemetery, Ploegsteert Wood.   |
| 2289  | Pte.    | Brack, J. W.     | Messines              | 3/7/17   | East Cemetery (Bethem), S.E. of Messines.                                      |
| 831   | L. Cpl. | Baird, T. E.     | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.  |
| 2023  | Pte.    | Bowman, V.       | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.7.8.  |
| 2037  | Pte.    | Broadbent, R. L. | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.7.8.  |
| 2782  | Pte.    | Brown, N. A.     | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.b.5.3.  |
| 235   | T. Sgt. | Bishop, A. N.    | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.e. or d.  |
| 1618  | Pte.    | Brady, C. R.     | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.e. or d.  |
| 2291  | Pte.    | Brockman, R. W.  | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.e. or d.  |
| 619a  | L. Cpl. | Burton, R. V.    | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.  |
| 628   | Cpl.    | Bond, C. E.      | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.e. or d.  |
| 627   | Pte.    | Baker, W. T.     | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.e. or d.  |
| 1782  | Cpl.    | Bray, H. J.      | Ypres                 | 11/10/17 | Unknown.   |
| 778   | Pte.    | Burton, C. S.    | Ypres                 | 14/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.7.3.   |
| 2545a | Pte.    | Brehney, P. F.   | Ypres                 | 17/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.4.2.   |
| 2532  | Pte.    | Brown, T.        | Ypres                 | 17/10/17 | In the Field—Half mile E. of Hill 40, near Alma, approx. Sheet 28, D.22.a.3.4. |
| 3148  | Pte.    | Bosley, O. B.    | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 6/4/18   | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.  |
| 3026  | Pte.    | Ball, J. J.      | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 14/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.  |
| 3609  | Pte.    | Bendieson, B.    | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 24/4/19  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.  |
| 3025  | Pte.    | Burford, L. A.   | Somme—Hamel           | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Bayonvillers, Map P.9.a.95.65.                                    |
| 4753  | Pte.    | Blacker, W. F.   | Somme                 | 23/7/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, O.17.a.1.1.   |

## ROLL OF HONOUR.

213

## COMMONWEALTH PARLIAMENT LIBRARY

## KILLED IN ACTION. (Continued).

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.            | Engagement.           | Date.    | Burial Place.                                |
|-------|---------|------------------|-----------------------|----------|--|
| 4559  | L. Cpl. | Boardman, R. J.  | Somme—Mt. St. Quentin | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.2.c.                |
| 860   | Pte.    | Badenoch, W. H.  | Somme—Mt. St. Quentin | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, C.28.c.17.20.         |
| 36    | Pte.    | Bartch, C. E.    | Somme—Allaines        | 2/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.4.a.0.8.            |
| 2536  | Pte.    | Brehney, M. J.   | Somme—Bony            | 29/9/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, F.24.c.1.3.           |
| 3039  | Pte.    | Boyd, J.         | Somme—Bray            | 22/8/18  | Sheet 62, L.13.a.15.29.                      |
| 2160  | Pte.    | Cox, J.          | Armentieres           | 19/2/17  | Believed, Boujean Cemetery.                  |
| 2050  | Pte.    | Cugley, H. H.    | Ypres                 | 12/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.26.a.1.5.                        |
| 3206  | Pte.    | Calderwood, A.   | Ypres                 | 16/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.4.6.                        |
| 2305  | Pte.    | Conway, F. T.    | Ypres                 | 17/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.4.                        |
| 254   | Pte.    | Clasholm, W. J.  | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | In the Field—Sheet 62, D.21.d.0.2.           |
| 635   | Pte.    | Campbell, J. F.  | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.b.8.5.            |
| 760   | Pte.    | Coffey, L. F.    | Messines              | 11/6/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.10.a.0.7.           |
| 991   | L. Cpl. | Corney, J. A.    | Messines              | 6/7/17   | Queensland Cemetery, 1 mile E.S.E. Messines. |
| 2155  | L. Cpl. | Cheyne, M. G.    | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.1.6.                         |
| 863   | L. Sgt. | Cadd, H. A.      | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.b.8.1.                         |
| 2313  | Pte.    | Coupar, H. B.    | Messines              | 11/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.4.c.2.2.                         |
| 2791  | Pte.    | Crouch, B. C.    | Warneton              | 31/7/17  | Belgium—Sheet 28, U.5.b.30.38.               |
| 2176  | L. Cpl. | Conlin, W. T. J. | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 29/3/18  | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.            |
| 1611  | L. Cpl. | Clark, A. D.     | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 24/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.                    |
| 252   | Pte.    | Crouch, G. C.    | Somme (Villers Brct.) | 26/5/18  | Bois-l'Abbe Cemetery—Sheet 62D, O.26.c.8.3.  |
| 1785  | Pte.    | Coombs, S. S.    | Somme                 | 28/5/18  | Longean Military Cemetery.                   |
| 4771  | Pte.    | Carragher, M.    | Somme—Hamel           | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Bayonvillers Map, P.8.b.70.50.  |
| 2299  | Pte.    | Card, H. G. B.   | Somme—Bray            | 22/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, L.13.a.6.6.           |
| 934   | Pte.    | Cass, C. B.      | Somme—Allaines        | 2/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.8.a.3.5.            |
| 2552a | Pte.    | Coade, F. P.     | Ypres                 | 11/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.4.                        |
| 274   | Pte.    | Dixon, A. C.     | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d.       |
| 1054  | Pte.    | Dyer, F. E.      | Ypres                 | 13/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.4.                        |
| 2554  | Pte.    | Delmonico, A. S. | Messines              | 12/6/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.10.a.0.9.           |
| 2799  | Pte.    | Darley, R. J.    | Ypres                 | 11/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.4.5.                        |
| 2761  | L. Cpl. | Dellow, R. H.    | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.16.b.2.1.              |
| 655   | Sgt.    | Diercks, D. O.   | Ypres                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d.          |



**KILLED IN ACTION.** *(Continued).*

| No.  | Rank.   | Name.                    | Engagement.                     | Date.   | Burial Place.                       |
|------|---------|--------------------------|---------------------------------|---------|-------------------------------------|
| 1639 | Pte.    | Daenke, L. H.            | Messines . . . . .              | 24/4/17 | Strand Military Cemetery.           |
| 660  | L. Cpl. | Dunn, R. L.              | Messines . . . . .              | 24/4/17 | Strand Military Cemetery.           |
| 3597 | Pte.    | Davidson, A. L.          | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 24/4/18 | Bonnay Military Cemetery.           |
| 1023 | Sgt.    | Day, A. S.               | Somme . . . . .                 | 8/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, F.23.c.9.4.  |
| 653  | L. Cpl. | Dodd, J. L.              | Somme—Bray . . . . .            | 22/8/18 | In the Field—Sheet 62, K.18.d.4.5.  |
| 4776 | L. Cpl. | Dodd, L. R.              | Somme—Bray . . . . .            | 22/8/18 | In the Field—Sheet 62, K.18.d.4.5.  |
| 2802 | L. Cpl. | Dealy, F. H.             | Somme—Suzanne . . . . .         | 26/8/18 | In the Field—Sheet 62, G.1.b.6.7.   |
| 3052 | Pte.    | Donnelly, F. L.          | Somme . . . . .                 | 8/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, P.6.c.6.3.   |
| 2438 | Pte.    | Ewels, H. R.             | Messines . . . . .              | 11/6/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.4.d.2.3.   |
| 662  | Pte.    | Ersson, N. A.            | Le Bizet . . . . .              | 2/3/17  | Cite Bonjean Military Cemetery.     |
| 1827 | Pte.    | Erickson, E. R.          | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 30/3/18 | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.   |
| 280  | Pte.    | Easther, A. S.           | Somme . . . . .                 | 24/4/18 | Bonnay Military Cemetery.           |
| 289  | Pte.    | Foster, E. J.            | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17 | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d. |
| 2809 | Pte.    | Featherstonehaugh, R. A. | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17 | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d. |
| 470  | L. Cpl. | Field, W. H.             | Warneton . . . . .              | 31/7/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.   |
| 2561 | Pte.    | Farmer, G. H.            | Warneton . . . . .              | 31/7/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.   |
| 2563 | Pte.    | Foreman, C. A.           | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 14/4/18 | Bonnay Military Cemetery.           |
| 5696 | T. Sgt. | Forrest, G. A.           | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 20/4/18 | Bonnay Military Cemetery.           |
| 3236 | Pte.    | Fulton, P.               | Bony . . . . .                  | 30/9/18 | In the Field—Sheet 62, A.21.c.8.3.  |
| 780  | Pte.    | Gibb, C. P.              | Messines . . . . .              | 11/6/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.10.a.0.8.  |
| 2331 | Pte.    | Goddard, F.              | Messines . . . . .              | 23/6/17 | Near Messines—Sheet 28, U.2.c.4.7.  |
| 2333 | Pte.    | Goodill, J.              | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.21.d.2.8.               |
| 2818 | Pte.    | Grigg, A. A.             | Warneton . . . . .              | 31/7/17 | Sheet 28, U.5.b.5.5.                |
| 298  | Pte.    | Gubbin, W.               | Warneton . . . . .              | 31/7/17 | Sheet 28, U.5.b.5.5.                |
| 296  | Pte.    | Gouge, C.                | Messines . . . . .              | 12/6/17 | Bethlehem Farm Military Cemetery.   |
| 680  | Pte.    | Gregory, G. J.           | Armentieres . . . . .           | 28/1/17 | Cite Bonjean Military Cemetery.     |
| 675  | Pte.    | Graves, G. S.            | Messines . . . . .              | 11/7/17 | Sheet 28, U.4.c.8.2.                |
| 1110 | Sgt.    | Gardiner, G. A.          | Messines . . . . .              | 30/6/17 | Sheet 28, U.4.c.3.8.                |
| 2819 | L. Cpl. | Gibbs, J. W.             | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 16/4/18 | Bonnay Military Cemetery.           |
| 302  | Pte.    | Gant, A. H. M.           | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 24/4/18 | Bonnay Military Cemetery.           |

## ROLL OF HONOUR.

215

| KILLED IN ACTION. |         |                     |                       | (Continued). |   |
|-------------------|---------|---------------------|-----------------------|--------------|---|
| No.               | Rank.   | Name.               | Engagement.           | Date.        | Burial Place.   |
| 4791              | Pte.    | Gaskin, P.          | Somme (Villers Bret.) | 26/5/18      | Bois-l'Abbe Military Cemetery — Sheet 62, O.26.c.8.3. |
| 2326              | Pte.    | Garnham, E. M.      | Somme—Hamel           | 4/7/18       | Bayonvillers Map, P.9.a.95.65.                        |
| 2570              | Pte.    | Gillon, W.          | Somme—Hamel           | 4/7/18       | Bayonvillers Map, P.8.b.70.50.                        |
| 71                | Cpl.    | Grinter, G. L.      | Somme—Bray            | 22/8/18      | Sheet 62, L.13.a.1.5.                                 |
| 690               | Pte.    | Hannan, W. A.       | Le Bizet              | 30/3/17      | Tancrez Farm Military Cemetery, near Le Bizet         |
| 2581              | Pte.    | Hampton, F.         | Messines              | 3/7/17       | Bethem East Cemetery, S.E. of Messines.               |
| 311               | Pte.    | Hedley, J. H.       | Messines              | 3/7/17       | Queenstand Cemetery, 1 mile E.S.E. of Messines        |
| 888               | Pte.    | Higgins, M. B.      | Messines              | 29/6/17      | Sheet 28, U.4.c.3.8.                                  |
| 968               | L. Cpl. | Heath, R. A.        | Messines              | 26/6/17      | Sheet 28, U.2.c.4.7.                                  |
| 1113              | Pte.    | Hetherington, D. T. | Messines              | 4/6/17       | Strand Military Cemetery.                             |
| 931               | Pte.    | Hannell, L. A. G.   | Warneton              | 31/7/17      | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.7.8.                     |
| 2399              | Pte.    | House, A. A.        | Warneton              | 31/7/17      | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.c.6.5.                     |
| 4735              | L. Cpl. | Hall, C. L.         | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 28/3/18      | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.                     |
| 3653              | Pte.    | Holm, A. J.         | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 30/3/18      | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.                     |
| 2196              | Pte.    | Hurley, G. T.       | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 12/4/18      | Bonnay Military Cemetery.                             |
| 4728              | T. Cpl. | Healey, W. H.       | Somme (Villers Bret.) | 1/6/18       | Bois-l'Abbe Mil. Cem.—Sheet 62, O.26.c.3.3.           |
| 2825              | Pte.    | Hoskins, J. C.      | Somme—Bray            | 22/8/18      | Sheet 62, L.13.a.6.6.                                 |
| 2822              | Pte.    | Hansen, M. N.       | Somme—Hamel           | 4/7/18       | Map La Neuville—P.8.a.90.60.                          |
| 782               | Pte.    | Jackson, D. J.      | Messines              | 11/6/17      | Sheet 28, U.10.a.0.9.                                 |
| 325               | Pte.    | Jacobs, P. K.       | Ploegsteert           | 21/4/17      | Ploegsteert Wood, Berkshire Military Cemetery.        |
| 2344              | L. Cpl. | John, H.            | Ypres                 | 4/10/17      | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.                       |
| 500               | Sgt.    | Josephs, W. C.      | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 29/3/18      | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.                     |
| 95                | Pte.    | Johnston, T.        | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 30/3/18      | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.                     |
| 2197              | Pte.    | James, R. M.        | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) | 30/3/18      | In the Field—Sheet 62, J.23.b.3.4.                    |
| 97                | Sgt.    | Jerome, R. H.       | Bony                  | 30/9/18      | In the Field—Sheet 62, A.21.e.8.3.                    |
| 2202              | Pte.    | Kenny, F. J.        | Ypres                 | 15/10/17     | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.3.                       |
| 2586              | Pte.    | Keough, C. G.       | Messines              | 9/6/17       | Mud Corner Cemetery.                                  |
| 2587              | Pte.    | Kane, P. J.         | Ypres                 | 4/10/17      | Sheet 28, D.24.b.c.ord.                               |
| 4312              | Pte.    | Kirk, F. C. T.      | Ypres                 | 20/10/18     | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.4.                       |

**KILLED IN ACTION.**  
(Continued).

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.               | Engagement.                     | Date.    | Burial Place.                               |
|-------|---------|---------------------|---------------------------------|----------|---|
| 2107  | Pte.    | Kelly, J.           | Messines . . . . .              | 11/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.10.a.0.7.                       |
| 2589  | Pte.    | Knight, J.          | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, P.21.d.2.6.                       |
| 4810  | Pte.    | Knight, R. H.       | Somme—Hamel . . . . .           | 4/7/18   | Bayonvillers Map, P.8.b.70.50.              |
| 3078  | Pte.    | Kadow, H. C. H.     | Somme—Mt. St. Quentin           | 1/9/18   | In the Field—62C.N.W.11.d.7.9.              |
| 3081  | Pte.    | Kemp, A.            | Somme—Mt. St. Quentin           | 1/9/18   | In the Field—62C.1.2.b.9.8.                 |
| 1729  | Sgt.    | Lands, H. C.        | Armentieres . . . . .           | 13/2/17  | Cite Bonjean Cemetery.                      |
| 108   | Pte.    | Leedham, J. H.      | Messines . . . . .              | 21/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.2.c.4.7.                        |
| 932   | Pte.    | Lovell, L. H.       | Warneton . . . . .              | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                        |
| 514   | Pte.    | Leighton, A. H.     | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.21.b.3.1.                       |
| 1670  | Pte.    | Lambert, E. G.      | Messines . . . . .              | 8/7/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.             |
| 1933  | L.      | Cpl. Lamming, N. A. | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d.         |
| 4814  | Pte.    | Little, C.          | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 28/3/18  | Heilly Station Military Cemetery.           |
| 1784  | T. Sgt. | Lillecrappe, G. B.  | Somme (Sailly-le-Sec) . . . . . | 25/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.                   |
| 509   | Pte.    | Luscombe, K. H.     | Somme—Hamel . . . . .           | 4/7/18   | Bayonvillers Map, P.9.a.95.65.              |
| 2594  | Pte.    | Lawlor, A. J.       | Somme—Hamel . . . . .           | 4/7/18   | Bayonvillers Map, P.8.b.70.50.              |
| 2845  | Pte.    | Leahy, R.           | Somme . . . . .                 | 8/8/18   | Sheet 62D, P.12.b.40.70.                    |
| 3670  | Pte.    | Lintern, G. T.      | Somme—Bray . . . . .            | 22/8/18  | Sheet 62D, L.13.a.6.6.                      |
| 1781  | Cpl.    | Morgan, S. S.       | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d.         |
| 531   | Pte.    | Morton, C. W.       | Le Bizet . . . . .              | 23/4/17  | Berkshire Cemetery Extension.               |
| 517   | Pte.    | Moore, A. S.        | Messines . . . . .              | 9/6/17   | Sheet 28, U.14.d.9.3.                       |
| 11067 | L.      | Cpl. Moar, A. J.    | Warneton . . . . .              | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                        |
| 2365  | Pte.    | Mainland, H. O.     | Ypres . . . . .                 | 17/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.25.a.9.3.          |
| 1870  | Pte.    | Merrett, L. J.      | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.21.d.2.3.                       |
| 2652  | Pte.    | Mader, G.           | Ypres . . . . .                 | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.21.d.4.4.                       |
| 1868a | Pte.    | Murphy, W.          | Ypres . . . . .                 | 17/3/17  | Cite Bonjean Military Cemetery.             |
| 5031  | Pte.    | May, S. G.          | Warneton . . . . .              | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.b.5.5.                        |
| 24    | Pte.    | May, G.             | Armentieres . . . . .           | 18/2/17  | Cite Bonjean Military Cemetery.             |
| 1875  | Pte.    | Moore, J. E.        | Messines . . . . .              | 4/7/17   | Queensland Cemetery, near Messines.         |
| 118   | Pte.    | Millican, A. G.     | Ypres . . . . .                 | 16/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.5.2.                       |
| 2361  | Pte.    | Martin, W. G.       | Ypres . . . . .                 | 17/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.4.                       |
| 4822  | Pte.    | Matthews, A. F.     | Hamel . . . . .                 | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Bayonvillers Map, P.9.a.95.65. |

## ROLL OF HONOUR.

217

## KILLED IN ACTION. (Continued).

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.             | Engagement.               | Date.    | Burial Place.   |
|-------|---------|-------------------|---------------------------|----------|---|
| 1727  | T. Cpl. | Manuel, C. A.     | Somme . . . . .           | 8/8/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, P.5.d.5.1.                                     |
| 2437  | T. Cpl. | Masters, R. W.    | Bray . . . . .            | 26/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, G.2.a.5.9.                                     |
| 127   | T. Sgt. | Murphy, S. R.     | Bray . . . . .            | 22/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, L.13.a.6.6.                                    |
| 719   | Pte.    | Miller, H. E.     | Mt. St. Quentin . . . . . | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, C.28.e.7.2.                                    |
| 4820  | Pte.    | Marriott, T. H.   | Haut Allaines . . . . .   | 1/9/18   | Buried by the enemy.  |
| 4628  | Pte.    | McGowan, D.       | Ypres . . . . .           | 15/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.4.                                    |
| 2853  | Pte.    | McPherson, D.     | Ypres . . . . .           | 17/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.5.5.                                    |
| 2230  | Pte.    | McKinnon, A.      | Ypres . . . . .           | 4/10/17  | Pont-de-Nieppe Communal Cemetery.                                     |
| 2227  | Pte.    | McGregor, J. A.   | Ypres . . . . .           | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.26.e.2.3.   |
| 3683  | Pte.    | McIntosh, J.      | Sailly-le-Sec . . . . .   | 30/3/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, J.23.b.3.4.                                    |
| 1059  | Pte.    | McCann, J. S.     | Hamel . . . . .           | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Bayonvillers Map, P.8.b.70.50.                           |
| 1074  | Pte.    | Oliver, M. T.     | Messines . . . . .        | 23/6/17  | Unknown.  |
| 2374  | Pte.    | Oliver, J.        | Ypres . . . . .           | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.21.e.2.6.   |
| 1927a | Cpl.    | O'Brien, L.       | Messines . . . . .        | 1/7/17   | Trois Arbres Cemetery.  |
| 4489  | L. Cpl. | O'Brien, L. V.    | Hamel . . . . .           | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Bayonvillers Map, P.8.b.70.50.                           |
| 907   | Cpl.    | O'Neill, F. P.    | Mt. St. Quentin . . . . . | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.3.b.   |
| 5747  | Pte.    | Poulson, G. A.    | Messines . . . . .        | 23/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.2.e.4.7.  |
| 355   | Pte.    | Pengilly, W. B.   | Ypres . . . . .           | 15/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.4.                                    |
| 790   | Pte.    | Phillips, J. C.   | Armentieres . . . . .     | 21/6/17  | Cite Bonjean Military Cemetery.                                       |
| 353   | Pte.    | Packer, E. R.     | Warneton . . . . .        | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.b.8.2.  |
| 726   | Pte.    | Potticary, T. A.  | Warneton . . . . .        | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.  |
| 850   | Pte.    | Pollard, W. R. C. | Warneton . . . . .        | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.  |
| 1687  | Pte.    | Pryor, E. E.      | Messines . . . . .        | 10/7/17  | M.D.S. Kandahar Farm, W.S.W. of Wulverghem, 2½ miles W.S.W. Messines. |
| 1965  | L. Cpl. | Paschfeld, A. W.  | Ypres . . . . .           | 4/10/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d.                                |
| 2859  | Pte.    | Packer, L. A.     | Warneton . . . . .        | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.b.8.2.  |
| 4346  | Pte.    | Pole, W. H. T.    | Sailly-le-Sec . . . . .   | 18/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.   |
| 3200  | Pte.    | Peters, D. N.     | Bray . . . . .            | 26/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, G.1.b.6.7.                                     |
| 2862  | L. Cpl. | Pitt, H. E.       | Mt. St. Quentin . . . . . | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, C.27.d.8.4.                                    |
| 2381  | Pte.    | Quarrell, A. P.   | Warneton . . . . .        | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.a.3.4.  |

*(Continued).***KILLED IN ACTION.**

| No.  | Rank.   | Name.                   | Engagement.   | Date.    | Burial Place.                                |
|------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|----------|--|
| 160  | T. Sgt. | Rimes, L. M.            | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.c.5.6.                         |
| 2042 | Pte.    | Rigney, C. S.           | Messines      | 3/7/17   | Sheet 28, U.5.c.3.8.                         |
| 1972 | Pte.    | Randell, A. J.          | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.2.b.c. or d.           |
| 2394 | Pte.    | Reilly, W. C.           | Messines      | 23/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.2.c.4.7.                         |
| 368  | Pte.    | Rowett, R. J.           | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d.          |
| 361  | Pte.    | Richardson, A. J.       | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.21.b.3.2.                        |
| 2385 | Pte.    | Redgrave, A. C.         | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.b.3.2.                         |
| 2393 | L. Cpl. | Reeve, W.               | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.              |
| 731  | Pte.    | Roach, A.               | Messines      | 9/6/17   | Ploegsteert Wood—Sheet 28, U.14.d.9.3.       |
| 370  | L. Cpl. | Robinson, W. G.         | Armentières   | 15/2/17  | Bonjean Military Cemetery.                   |
| 3118 | Pte.    | Richards, S. W.         | Sailly-le-Sec | 30/3/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, J.23.b.3.4.           |
| 362  | Pte.    | Rosewarne, V. S.        | Hamel         | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, P.2.d.8.2.            |
| 4842 | Pte.    | Ramsay, J. R.           | Hamel         | 4/7/18   | Bayonvillers Map, P.9.a.95.65.               |
| 560  | L. Cpl. | Rose, R. C.             | Bray          | 26/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, G.2.a.5.9.            |
| 3594 | Sgt.    | Reiss, A. G.            | Bony          | 29/9/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, F.23.c.9.4.           |
| 174  | L. Cpl. | Sherriff, J. G.         | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.21.d.2.9.                        |
| 2406 | Pte.    | Swanson, W. N.          | Messines      | 11/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.4.c.2.1.                         |
| 2869 | Pte.    | Scott, S. P.            | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Sheet 28, D.21.c.2.4.                        |
| 2401 | Sgt.    | Spalholtz, H. A.        | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.2.1.              |
| 386  | Pte.    | Slater, M. J.           | Ypres         | 17/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.1.7.                        |
| 2261 | Pte.    | St. Claire, J. E. H. N. | Messines      | 12/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.4.a.5.0.                         |
| 572  | Pte.    | Scars, N. J. McD.       | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                         |
| 566  | Cpl.    | Smith, W. A.            | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                         |
| 2045 | Pte.    | T. Smyth, H. H.         | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.1.6.                         |
| 1016 | T. Sgt. | Stainbank, J. T.        | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                         |
| 2250 | Pte.    | Sayner, G. T.           | Messines      | 11/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.10.a.0.7.                        |
| 2255 | Pte.    | Singh, S.               | Messines      | 11/6/17  | Sheet 28, U.10.a.0.7.                        |
| 2627 | Pte.    | Seddon, H.              | Ypres         | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.c.5.8.              |
| 1062 | Pte.    | Stanford, H. M.         | Armentières   | 24/4/17  | Strand Military Cemetery, Ploegsteert Wood.  |
| 3316 | Pte.    | Spendiff, W. S. G.      | Armentières   | 20/4/17  | Berkshire Ceme. Extension, Ploegsteert Wood. |
| 2154 | Pte.    | Summer, M. J.           | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.b.7.2.                         |



## ROLL OF HONOUR.

219

(Continued).

## KILLED IN ACTION.

| No.  | Rank.   | Name.                | Engagement.     | Date.    | Burial Place.  |
|------|---------|----------------------|-----------------|----------|--|
| 2655 | Pte.    | Sargent, H. N.       | Sailly-le-Sec   | 18/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.                                  |
| 1049 | Pte.    | Sellen, W. F. J.     | Somme           | 19/7/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, O.17.a.1.1.                         |
| 563  | L. Cpl. | Stilwell, F. D.      | Mt. St. Quentin | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.2.a.9.8.                          |
| 3489 | Pte.    | Smith, T. H.         | Mt. St. Quentin | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.2.b.1.9.                          |
| 4857 | Pte.    | Spargo, F. S.        | Mt. St. Quentin | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.1.d.7.9.                          |
| 725a | T. Cpl. | Sheehan, W. A.       | Bony            | 1/10/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, A.16.a.2.1.                         |
| 4731 | Sgt.    | Simmons, W. L. J.    | Bony            | 29/9/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, A.20.e.9.2.                         |
| 3717 | L. Cpl. | Saies, J. C.         | Bony            | 29/9/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, F.24.e.7.5.                         |
| 570  | Pte.    | Symonds, R. R.       | Warneton        | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.b.6.4.                          |
| 400  | L. Cpl. | Tillbrook, E. R.     | Ypres           | 17/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.b.7.2.                         |
| 595  | Pte.    | Trembath, R. D.      | Warneton        | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                          |
| 1181 | Pte.    | Thiele, E. E.        | Ypres           | 4/10/17  | Zonnebeke—Sheet 28, D.21.b.c. or d.                        |
| 192  | Pte.    | Tunn, H. G.          | Armentieres     | 19/2/17  | Cite Bonjean Military Cemetery.                            |
| 3015 | Pte.    | Tassie, J.           | Sailly-le-Sec   | 25/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.                                  |
| 3722 | Pte.    | Tubel, S.            | Hamel           | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, P.4.c.3.4.                          |
| 3324 | Pte.    | Tormay (M.M.), F. C. | Hamel           | 4/7/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, P.4.c.3.4.                          |
| 596  | Pte.    | Tynan, A. E.         | Somme           | 12/8/18  | In the Field—Bayonvillers Map, P.8.b.7.5.                  |
| 591  | Pte.    | Thomas, G. J.        | Bray            | 26/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, R.1.c.7.4.                          |
| 592  | Pte.    | Thatcher, G. A. C.   | Bray            | 26/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, G.2.a.6.9.                          |
| 3130 | Pte.    | Turner, J. J.        | Le Bizet        | 24/2/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, G.2.a.6.9.                          |
| 4863 | Pte.    | Theobald, M. J.      | Bray            | 26/8/18  | Believed, Tancrez Farm Military Cemetery.                  |
| 737  | L. Cpl. | Willeox, A. E.       | Armentieres     | 19/2/17  | In the Field—Sheet 62, G.1.b.6.9.                          |
| 2416 | Pte.    | Whyte, J. T.         | Messines        | 10/6/17  | Buried by enemy.   |
|      |         |                      |                 |          | West of Prowse Point, New Mil. Cem., 3½ miles S. of Ypres. |
| 2527 | Pte.    | Watson, F. H.        | Warneton        | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                                       |
| 2897 | Pte.    | Warren, A. R.        | Warneton        | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.b.5.5.                                       |
| 1726 | Sgt.    | Walton, L. N.        | Ypres           | 10/10/17 | Sheet 28, D.16.d.3.5.                                      |
| 3353 | Pte.    | White, J. A. P.      | Ypres           | 10/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.4.3.                         |
| 3333 | Pte.    | Wadding, A. H.       | Ypres           | 16/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.2.5.                         |
| 2430 | Pte.    | Wilson, J. B.        | Ypres           | 20/10/17 | Neighbourhood of Tyne Cottage—Sheet 28, D.17.a.5.2.        |



**KILLED IN ACTION.**  
(Continued).

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.            | Engagement.     | Date.    | Burial Place.                                |
|-------|---------|------------------|-----------------|----------|--|
| 757   | Pte.    | White, J. J.     | Ypres           | 10/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.1.2.           |
| 219   | Sgt.    | Westley, A.      | Ypres           | 17/10/17 | In the Field—Sheet 28, D.16.d.4.2.           |
| 801   | Pte.    | Weatherspoon, J. | Armentieres     | 19/2/17  | Bonjean Military Cemetery.                   |
| 754   | Pte.    | Williams, W. J.  | Armentieres     | 13/3/17  | London Rifle Brigade Cem., Ploegsteert Wood. |
| 764   | Pte.    | Williams, A. W.  | Messines        | 28/6/17  | Kandahar Farm, W.S.W. of Wulverghem.         |
| 2450  | T. Sgt. | Woodhouse, E. G. | Sailly-le-Sec   | 16/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.                    |
| 3141  | Pte.    | Woodhouse, W.    | Sailly-le-Sec   | 16/4/18  | Bonnay Military Cemetery.                    |
| 2898  | Pte.    | Wade, P.         | Mt. St. Quentin | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.9.a.3.3.            |
| 415   | T. Sgt. | Wilkins, H.      | Bony            | 29/9/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, A.20.e.9.2.           |
| 5770  | L. Cpl. | Weathers, J. J.  | Bony            | 29/9/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, F.30.b.4.2.           |
| 2166a | T. Cpl. | Worby, P. J.     | Mt. St. Quentin | 1/9/18   | In the Field—Sheet 62, I.4.a.2.6.            |
| 2929  | Pte.    | Yarrow, H. S. J. | Warneton        | 31/7/17  | In the Field—Sheet 28, U.5.d.1.6.            |
| 614   | Pte.    | Young, K. J.     | Hamel           | 4/7/18   | Dacours Military Cem.—Sheet 62, N.6.a.4.2.   |

**DIED OF WOUNDS, DISEASE, MISSING, Etc. (Died of Wounds unless otherwise stated.)**

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.            | Engagement.   | Date.    | Burial Place.                                |
|-------|---------|------------------|---------------|----------|--|
| 5657  | Pte.    | Baker, D. E.     | Messines      | 9/6/17   | Sheet 36, B.8.b.2.5.                         |
| 1626  | L. Cpl. | Blackmore, J. H. | Messines      | 5/7/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.              |
| 248   | Pte.    | Bowen, C. W.     | Warneton      | 1/8/17   | M.D.S. Kandahar Farm, 10th F.A.              |
| 4986  | Pte.    | Blacksell, J. A. | Warneton      | 5/8/17   | 13th G.H., Boulogne.                         |
| 432   | L. Cpl. | Beven, F. L.     | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.              |
| 2144a | Pte.    | Brewster, R.     | Warneton      | 31/7/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.              |
| 38    | Pte.    | Burman, W. S.    | Warneton      | 17/8/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.              |
| 2538  | Pte.    | Blake, W.        | Ypres         | 17/10/17 | 17th C.C.S., Lyssenthoeck Military Cemetery. |
| 2778  | Pte.    | Baird, A. J.     | Ypres         | 7/10/17  | 44th C.C.S., Sheet 27, L.10.a.9.7.           |
| 233   | Cpl.    | Batchelor, T. E. | Sailly-le-Sec | 13/4/18  | British Military Cemetery, Etaples.          |
| 623   | Pte.    | Brown, W. H.     | Somme         | 18/5/18  | St. Sever Cemetery, Rouen.                   |
| 2292  | Pte.    | Brown, J.        | Somme         | 17/5/18  | Vignacourt British Cemetery.                 |
| 631   | L. Cpl. | Blucher, C. R.   | Hamel         | 4/7/18   | Hamelet Communal Cemetery.                   |

## ROLL OF HONOUR.

221

## DIED OF WOUNDS, DISEASE, MISSING, Etc. (Continued). (Died of Wounds unless otherwise stated.)

| No.   | Rank.   | Name.              | Engagement.                     | Date.    | Burial Place.                                 |
|-------|---------|--------------------|---------------------------------|----------|---|
| 2288  | Pte.    | Bowes, J.          | Hamel                           | 4/7/18   | Hamelet Communal Cemetery.                    |
| 1806  | Pte.    | Brereton, E. H. C. | Hamel                           | 5/7/18   | St. Sever Cemetery, Rouen.                    |
| 2533  | Pte.    | Beatty, T. B.      | (Died of disease)               | 4/11/18  | Abbeville Military Cemetery.                  |
| 442   | Pte.    | Chase, C. L. G.    | Armentieres                     | 11/3/17  | Boulogne Military Cemetery.                   |
| 450   | Pte.    | Crabb, N. B.       | (Accidentally killed, Le Bizet) | 8/4/17   | Pont-de-Nieppe Communal Cemetery.             |
| 1632  | Pte.    | Colley, M. W.      | (Died of disease)               | 13/4/17  | Calais Military Cemetery.                     |
| 4277  | Pte.    | Cryer, J.          | Ypres                           | 15/10/17 | Boulogne Eastern Cemetery.                    |
| 2159  | Pte.    | Coutts, C. C.      | Ypres                           | 12/10/17 | 3rd Canadian C.C.S. Lyssenthoek Cemetery.     |
| 6     | S. Sgt. | Carter, A. S.      | Messines                        | 5/6/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 264   | Pte.    | Campbell, S. J.    | Messines                        | 6/7/17   | Kandahar Farm Military Cemetery.              |
| 255   | Pte.    | Considine, J. W.   | Ypres                           | 4/11/17  | St. Sever Cemetery Extension, Rouen.          |
| 642   | L. Cpl. | Carlson, W. C.     | Messines                        | 8/6/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 3048  | Pte.    | Cowan, W. A. V.    | (Died of disease)               | 2/8/17   | Mil. Cem., Durban, S. Africa; not joined Bat. |
| 2794  | Pte.    | Cattion, R. G.     | Somme                           | 28/3/18  | Querrien Military Cemetery.                   |
| 3046  | Pte.    | Charles, A. J.     | Sailly-le-See                   | 6/4/18   | Vignacourt Military Cemetery.                 |
| 1813  | Pte.    | Clark, D.          | Somme                           | 3/5/18   | St. Sever Military Cemetery, Rouen.           |
| 810   | L. Cpl. | Candy, T. R.       | (Died of disease)               | 30/10/18 | Abbeville Military Cemetery.                  |
| 2553  | Pte.    | Christmas, —       | (Not joined Battalion)          | —        | Military Cemetery, Tidworth.                  |
| 267   | L. Cpl. | Dumont, F. W.      | Ypres                           | 19/10/17 | 44th C.C.S., Poperinghe.                      |
| 5691  | Pte.    | Dullea, C. J.      | Warnton                         | 1/8/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 462   | L. Cpl. | Dee, J. E.         | Hamel                           | 4/7/18   | St. Sever Cemetery, Rouen.                    |
| 283   | Pte.    | Evans, B. A.       | Bois Grenier                    | 27/12/17 | Military Cemetery, Trois Arbres.              |
| 4873  | L. Cpl. | Eschner, L.        | Hamel                           | 10/7/18  | Groupy British Military Cemetery.             |
| 1868a | Pte.    | Foster, T.         | Ypres                           | 5/10/17  | Reservoir North Military Cemetery.            |
| 834   | Pte.    | Forde, T.          | Warnton                         | 1/8/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 590   | Pte.    | Froud, E. T.       | Messines                        | 13/7/17  | Folkestone Military Cemetery.                 |
| 3058  | Pte.    | Farmer, M. C.      | Somme                           | 25/8/18  | Daours Military Cemetery.                     |

| DIED OF WOUNDS, DISEASE, MISSING, Etc. (Continued). (Died of Wounds unless otherwise stated.) |         |                  |   |
|---|---------|------------------|---|
| No.   | Rank.   | Name.            | Engagement.   |
| 881   | Pte.    | Gale, E. J.      | Ypres .. .. .   |
| 1075  | Pte.    | Godlee, C. H.    | (Died of disease) .. .. .                               |
| 882   | Pte.    | Gosling, A. J.   | Somme .. .. .   |
| 2832  | Pte.    | Hammond, F. J.   | Ypres .. .. .   |
| 2094  | Pte.    | Hillam, G. P.    | (Died of disease) .. .. .                               |
| 2910  | Pte.    | Hammece, J. F.   | Warneton .. .. .  |
| 967   | Pte.    | Heyer, H.        | Messines .. .. .  |
| 3256  | Pte.    | Hennessy, J. O.  | Messines .. .. .  |
| 2032  | Pte.    | Humphrys, M. C.  | (Died of disease) .. .. .                               |
| 3593  | Sgt.    | Holden, W. J.    | Mt. St. Quentin .. .. .                                 |
| 2328  | Pte.    | Inglis, K.       | Somme .. .. .   |
| 2584  | Pte.    | Johnstone, H.    | Ypres .. .. .   |
| 498   | Pte.    | Jones, T. A.     | Ypres .. .. .   |
| 2836  | Pte.    | Jacobs, J. C.    | Warneton .. .. .  |
| 1933a   | Pte.    | Jacobs, C.       | Bony .. .. .  |
| 767   | Pte.    | King, W. H.      | Armentieres .. .. .                                     |
| 102   | Pte.    | Kissel, A. N.    | Messines .. .. .  |
| 3372  | Pte.    | Knaust, C. R.    | Warneton .. .. .  |
| 503   | Pte.    | Key, C.          | (Died of disease) .. .. .                               |
| 109   | Pte.    | Lane, R.         | Messines .. .. .  |
| 1671  | Pte.    | Lambert, D. A.   | Ypres .. .. .   |
| 2913  | Pte.    | Lancaster, H. E. | Warneton .. .. .  |
| 526   | Pte.    | Mayfield, M. H.  | Armentieres .. .. .                                     |
| 722   | L. Cpl. | Matthews, W. J.  | Le Bizet .. .. .  |
| 1675a   | Pte.    | Mullins, T.      | Messines .. .. .  |
| 1678  | Pte.    | Maloney, D. G.   | (Died of disease) .. .. .                               |
| 2604  | Pte.    | Murray, R.       | Sailly-le-Sec .. .. .                                   |
| 2597  | Pte.    | Mews, E. J.      | Sailly-le-Sec .. .. .                                   |
| 1935  | Pte.    | Maloney, J.      | Sailly-le-Sec .. .. .                                   |
|   |         |                  | Burial Place.   |
|   |         |                  | 23/10/17 Nine Elms Military Cemetery, Poperinghe.       |
|   |         |                  | 7/2/18 1st Australian C.G.S., Ostersteene Mil. Cem.     |
|   |         |                  | 5/6/18 St. Sever Military Cemetery, Rouen.              |
|   |         |                  | 18/10/17 2nd Anzac M.D.S.                               |
|   |         |                  | 31/7/17 Wimereux Communal Cemetery.                     |
|   |         |                  | 31/7/17 Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.                 |
|   |         |                  | 1/7/17 Bailleul Military Cemetery.                      |
|   |         |                  | 10/6/17 Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.                 |
|   |         |                  | 6/10/17 Communal Extension Cemetery, Rouen.             |
|   |         |                  | 1/9/18 In the Field—Sheet 62, H.6.e.5.4.                |
|   |         |                  | 5/6/18 Longeau Military Cemetery.                       |
|   |         |                  | 5/10/17 Boulogne Eastern Cemetery.                      |
|   |         |                  | 16/10/17 3rd Australian C.G.S.                          |
|   |         |                  | 31/7/17 M.D.S., Kandahar Farm.                          |
|   |         |                  | 29/9/18 Etretat Cemetery.                               |
|   |         |                  | 9/2/17 Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.                  |
|   |         |                  | 23/6/17 Kandahar Military Cemetery.                     |
|   |         |                  | 8/7/17 Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.                  |
|   |         |                  | 10/11/18 Abbeville Military Cemetery.                   |
|   |         |                  | 23/6/17 Kandahar Military Cemetery.                     |
|   |         |                  | 18/10/17 2nd Anzac M.D.S.                               |
|   |         |                  | 31/7/17 Unknown.  |
|   |         |                  | 21/2/17 Bailleul Military Cemetery.                     |
|   |         |                  | 16/7/17 Boulogne Military Cemetery.                     |
|   |         |                  | 26/7/17 Oeking Cemetery, Eastbourne, England.           |
|   |         |                  | 13/1/18 Military Hospital, Sutton Veny, Wiltshire, Eng. |
|   |         |                  | 30/3/18 Heilly Station Military Cemetery.               |
|   |         |                  | 5/4/18 Querrien Military Cemetery.                      |
|   |         |                  | 24/4/18 La Neuville Military Cemetery.                  |

## ROLL OF HONOUR.

223

| DIED OF WOUNDS, DISEASE, MISSING, Etc. (Continued). (Died of Wounds unless otherwise stated.) |         |                   |                 |          |   |
|---|---------|-------------------|-----------------|----------|---|
| No.   | Rank.   | Name.             | Engagement.     | Date.    | Burial Place.                                 |
| 2372  | Pte.    | Maitland, H. M.   | Somme           | 22/8/18  | Sailly Laurette Military Cemetery.            |
| 3096  | Pte.    | Mitchell, W. A.   | Somme           | 22/8/18  | Vaux-sur-Somme Military Cemetery.             |
| 1936a   | Dvr.    | Miller, V.        | Somme           | 22/8/18  | Daours Communal Cemetery.                     |
| 1060  | Pte.    | McKinney, J. L.   | Le Bizet        | 5/4/17   | Pont-de-Nieppe Communal Cemetery.             |
| 3104  | Pte.    | Nelson, J.        | Somme           | 26/4/18  | Vignacourt British Cemetery.                  |
| 535   | R.S.M.  | Nesbit, D. McK.   | Somme           | 19/7/18  | St. Pierre Cemetery.                          |
| 3016  | Pte.    | Nankivell, H.     | Mt. St. Quentin | 4/9/18   | Daours Military Cemetery.                     |
| 346   | Pte.    | Northcott, G. L.  | Somme           | 23/8/18  | Daours Military Cemetery.                     |
| 2429  | Pte.    | O'Donnell, R.     | Hamel           | 4/7/18   | Daours Communal Cemetery.                     |
| 789   | Pte.    | Patterson, E. S.  | Ypres           | 15/10/17 | 11th Field Ambulance Dressing Station, Ypres. |
| 1088  | L. Cpl. | Paris, R. S.      | Warneton        | 2/8/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 1691  | Pte.    | Piper, N. G.      | Le Bizet        | 22/4/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 1098  | L. Cpl. | Pascoe, A. C.     | Le Bizet        | 25/4/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 2243  | Pte.    | Player, G.        | Messines        | 9/6/17   | M.D.S., 9th F. Amb. Sheet 36, B.8.b.2.5.      |
| 1176  | Pte.    | Quinn, M.         | Warneton        | 13/8/17  | Wimereux Communal Cemetery.                   |
| 912   | Pte.    | Rows, D. E.       | Armentieres     | 29/1/17  | Bailleul Communal Cemetery.                   |
| 364   | Pte.    | Rouse, O.         | Warneton        | 31/7/17  | Buried by enemy.                              |
| 2389  | Pte.    | Roberts, W.       | Messines        | 21/7/17  | Boulogne Eastern Cemetery.                    |
| 3119  | Pte.    | Rowntree, A. I.   | Le Bizet        | 12/2/18  | Bailleul Military Cemetery.                   |
| 3116*   | Pte.    | Rowls, J. J.      | Bray            | 22/8/18  | Daours Communal Cemetery.                     |
| 50  | Pte.    | Roach, D. P.      | Hamel           | 5/7/18   | St. Sever Cemetery, Rouen.                    |
| 177   | Pte.    | Sutton, F. S.     | Ypres           | 11/10/17 | 3rd Australian C.C.S. Nine Elms British Cem.  |
| 580   | Pte.    | Shorter, W. G. A. | Warneton        | 1/8/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 737   | Pte.    | Savoury, C.       | Warneton        | 7/8/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.               |
| 741   | Pte.    | Sellar, T.        | Le Bizet        | 1/3/17   | Cite Bonjean Military Cemetery.               |
| 380   | Pte.    | Stephens, L. R.   | Ypres           | 20/10/17 | 44th C.C.S. Nine Elms British Cemetery.       |
| 1007  | Cpl.    | Sealan, D.        | Le Bizet        | 22/2/17  | Bailleul Communal Cemetery.                   |
| 1938a   | Cpl.    | Steel, H. A.      | Somme           | 30/5/18  | Military Cemetery, Riquier.                   |
| 581   | Pte.    | Stevenson, W.     | Hamel           | 20/7/18  | Crouy British Military Cemetery.              |

| DIED OF WOUNDS, DISEASE, MISSING, ETC. (Continued). (Died of Wounds unless otherwise stated.) |         |                        |                             |          |  |
|---|---------|------------------------|-----------------------------|----------|--|
| No.   | Rank.   | Name.                  | Engagement.                 | Date.    | Burial Place.                                  |
| 577   | T. Cpl. | Shaw (D.C.M.), F. M.   | Somme . . . . .             | 12/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, Q.16.d.3.1.             |
| 175   | T. Cpl. | Scott, R. R.           | Bray . . . . .              | 22/8/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, K.18.d.1.9.             |
| 2621  | Pte.    | Stuart, A. C.          | Bray . . . . .              | 22/8/18  | Sailly Laurette Military Cemetery.             |
| 3710  | Pte.    | Saunders, W. F.        | Mt. St. Quentin . . . . .   | 1/9/18   | Daours Military Cemetery.                      |
| 1986  | Pte.    | Seinemier, C. R.       | Mt. St. Quentin . . . . .   | 2/9/18   | British Military Cemetery, Mt. Huon.           |
| 186   | Pte.    | Turner, W. W.          | Warneton . . . . .          | 1/8/17   | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.                |
| 2158  | L. Cpl. | Turner, J. W.          | Messines . . . . .          | 11/6/17  | Underhill Farm Cemetery.                       |
| 920   | Pte.    | Thompson, E. W.        | Ypres . . . . .             | 18/10/17 | 3rd General Hospital, Boulogne.                |
| 744   | Pte.    | Trowbridge, J. W.      | Ypres . . . . .             | 31/10/17 | 2nd A.G.H., Boulogne.                          |
| 1713  | Pte.    | Townsend, P. S.        | Hamel . . . . .             | 4/7/18   | Daours Military Cemetery.                      |
| 395   | Pte.    | Tralagan, F. C.        | (Died of disease) . . . . . | 26/6/16  | At sea.  |
| 3720  | Pte.    | Vickery, F. J.         | Somme . . . . .             | 25/8/18  | Bettencourt-Riviere British Military Cemetery. |
| 602   | Pte.    | Veitch, W. R.          | Somme . . . . .             | 25/8/18  | Longean Military Cemetery.                     |
| 937   | Cpl.    | Wright, T. W.          | Warneton . . . . .          | 31/7/17  | Sheet 28, U.5.d.9.9.                           |
| 2414  | Pte.    | Warden, J. G.          | Messines . . . . .          | 13/6/17  | Trois Arbres Military Cemetery.                |
| 204   | Pte.    | Woolcock (M.M.), G. P. | Somme . . . . .             | 30/3/18  | Doullens Military Cemetery.                    |
| 4890  | Pte.    | Woodhall, W.           | Somme . . . . .             | 24/4/18  | Vignacourt Military Cemetery.                  |
| 2099  | Pte.    | Wood, R. W.            | Bony . . . . .              | 23/10/18 | 4th London General Hospital.                   |
| 1916  | Pte.    | Watson, H. B.          | (Died of disease) . . . . . | 23/10/18 | 3rd Aux. Hospital.                             |
| 1153  | T. Cpl. | Weathers (V.C.), L. C. | Bony . . . . .              | 29/9/18  | In the Field—Sheet 62, F.30.b.4.2.             |

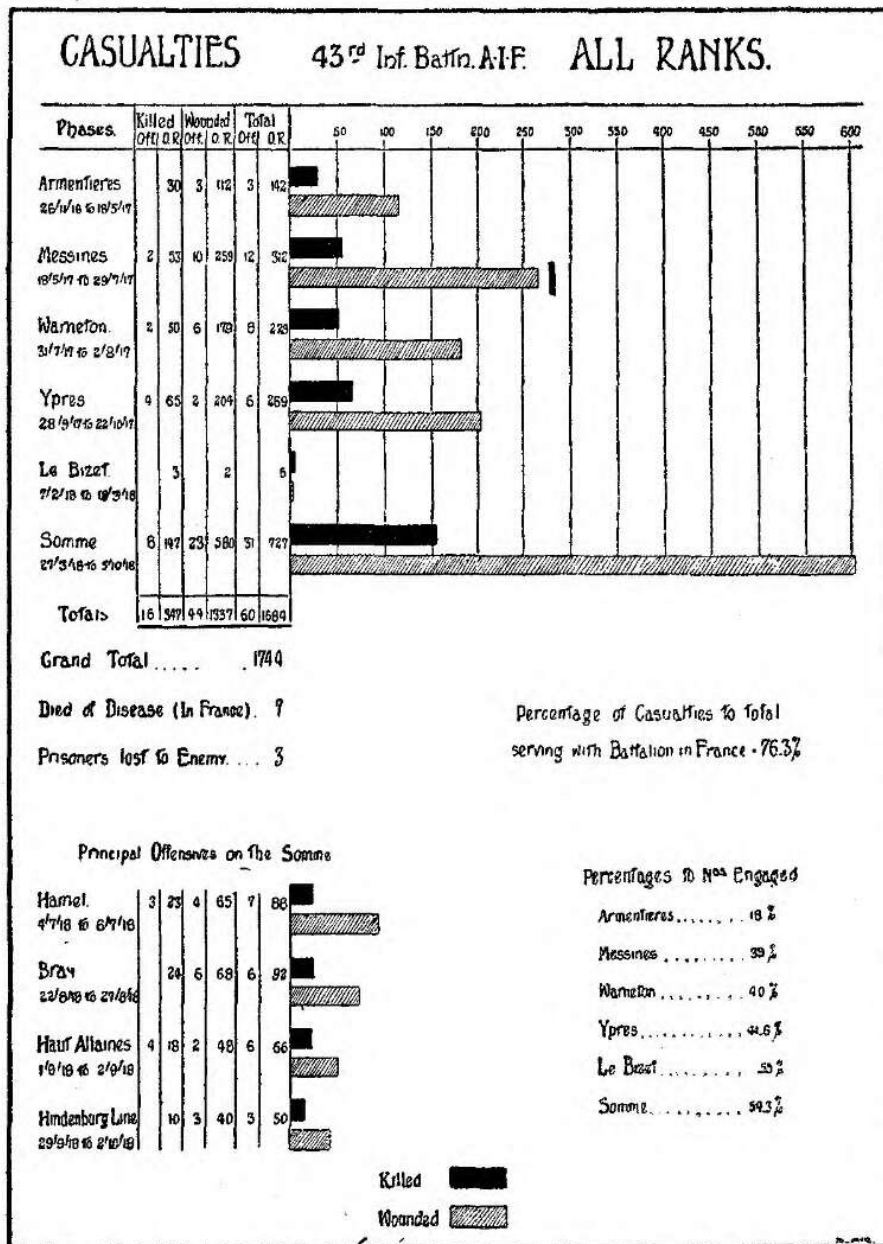
## APPENDIX VI.

### CASUALTIES, PRISONERS, MATERIAL CAPTURED, AND COMPARATIVE GRAPHS.

#### CASUALTIES.

For the purpose of more closely examining the casualties, the chart showing the days spent in front, support, and reserve positions should be studied and compared with it, careful reference being made to the periods spent in the various zones.

The grand total of casualties (1,774) includes killed and wounded, many of the latter being more than once wounded.





**PRISONERS LOST.**

Of the prisoners lost to the enemy, the following information regarding their capture is given:—

On the night of June 28, 1917, after relief of the front line trenches, the first man was lost to the enemy. The defences in this sector did not consist of continuous lines, but were arranged in a series of posts. The missing man had never been in the line before, and consequently was strange to the surroundings. He was last seen moving from the support to the front line, and it is believed he passed between the forward posts and walked into enemy territory.

The second was captured during the Battle of Warneton, during a successful enemy counter-attack on July 31, 1917, in which the Windmill post was regained, and where the missing man was stationed.

He has since been repatriated to England.

The third was lost during a raid at Villers Bretonneux on the enemy trenches, undertaken on the night of May 31, 1918. The party encountered superior numbers of the enemy, who strongly opposed the entry into their post; four of the party succeeded in entering, two of whom were killed and a third remained a prisoner in their hands. He has also been repatriated.

**ESTIMATE OF PRISONERS AND MATERIAL CAPTURED.**

**Prisoners.**

|                   |       |
|-------------------|-------|
| Flanders .. . . . | 180   |
| Somme .. . . .    | 750   |
|                   | <hr/> |
|                   | 930   |

**Material.**—In addition to the large amount of ordinary equipment (Infantry) captured (rifles, bayonets, steel helmets, gas helmets' equipment, machine guns, heavy and light, flare pistols, wire cutters, etc.), the following are the chief trophies:—

|  |    |
|--|----|
| Heavy guns .. . . .                    | 2  |
| Field guns .. . . .                    | 4  |
| Minenwerfer—Medium .. . . .            | 6  |
| Light .. . . .                         | 10 |
| Pine Apple .. . . .                    | 10 |
| Range Finders .. . . .                 | 6  |
| Anti-tank rifle .. . . .               | 1  |
| Listening sets .. . . .                | 4  |
| Other signalling material in quantity. |    |
| Cable waggon .. . . .                  | 1  |
| Maps and documents in quantity.        |    |
| Gas-testing set .. . . .               | 1  |
| Artillery range boards and material.   |    |
| Ammunition for artillery.              |    |
| Bicycles .. . . .                      | 2  |

CASUALTIES, PRISONERS, AND MATERIAL CAPTURED. 227

## Officers

Total Engaged to Jan 31<sup>st</sup> 1919 140

|  |  |                             |
|--|--|-----------------------------|
| Casualties Dead                          | 16   | 11.4 %                      |
| Wounded                                  | 44   | 31.4 %                      |
| (Sick) Invalided to Australia            | 17   | 12.1 %                      |
| Officers no previous Military experience | 77   | 55 %                        |
| Decorations Mentioned (as Officers)      | 25<br><del>25</del>                                  | 17.9 %<br><del>16.5 %</del> |
| Previous Service C.M.F.                  | 62   | 44.2 %                      |
| Previous Service R.I.F.                  | 5 Officers served in ranks of other Divisions R.I.F. |                             |
| Direct Commission                        | 44   | 31.4 %                      |
| Cadet Battalion                          | 38   | 17.1 %                      |
| Married                                  | 60   | 42.8 %                      |
| Single                                   | 80   | 57.1 %                      |
| Served through Campaigns                 | 15   | 10.7 %                      |
| Discharged Sick once since               | 30<br><del>30</del>                                  | 30 %<br><del>30 %</del>     |

Original Batt<sup>n</sup> Officers 31 (of whom 22 held Commissions in C.M.F.)

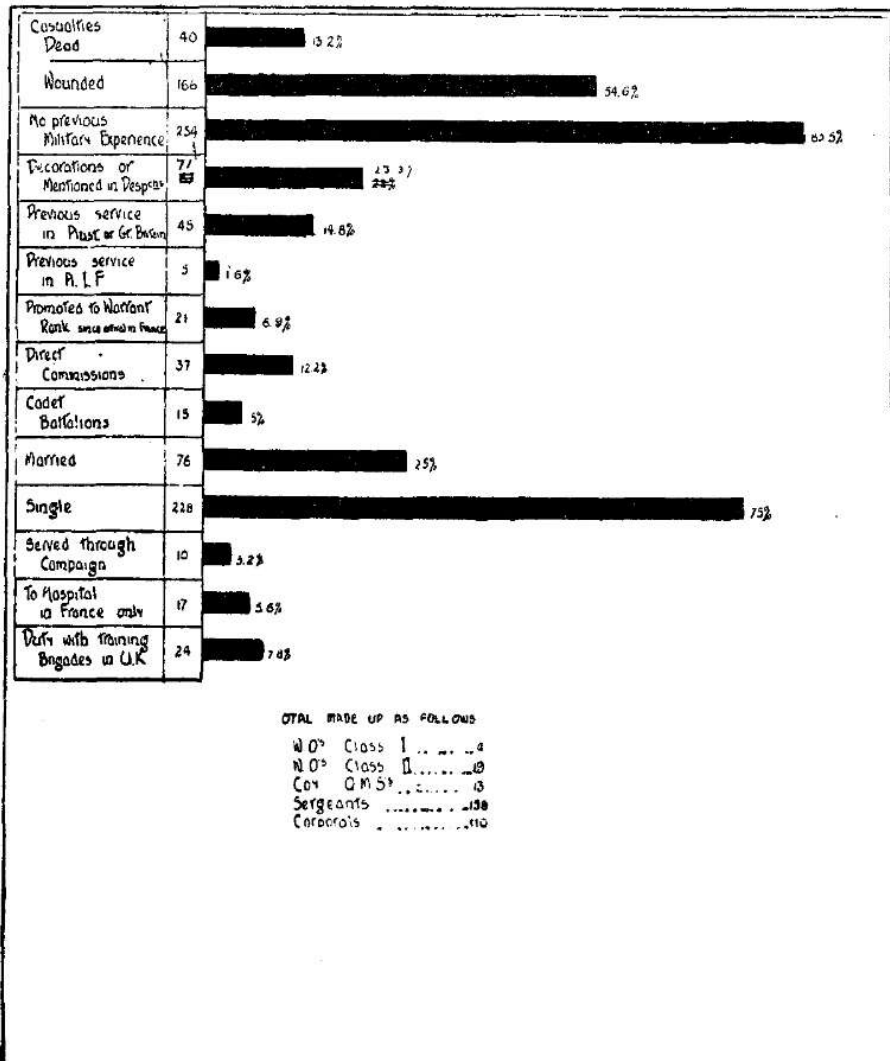
Reinforcement Officers 27 Average Age 29.7 years (all Officers)

### Occupations

|                 |    |                       |   |                      |   |
|-----------------|----|-----------------------|---|----------------------|---|
| School Teachers | 9  | Auctioneers           | 2 | Salesmen             | 9 |
| Clerks          | 18 | Civil Servants        | 5 | Coach Builder        | 1 |
| Engineers       | 10 | Manager (Business)    | 1 | Produce Merchant     | 1 |
| Surveyor        | 1  | News Agent            | 1 | Insurance Inspectors | 2 |
| Fitter          | 1  | Bankers               | 7 | Postmasters          | 2 |
| Station Masters | 2  | Contractors           | 2 | Telegraphists        | 1 |
| Soldiers        | 11 | Watchmaker            | 1 | Students             | 3 |
| Farmers         | 15 | Commercial Travellers | 4 | Railway Employees    | 3 |
| Saddler         | 1  | Manufacturer          | 1 | Hotel Keepers        | 1 |
| Store Keepers   | 2  | Metalurgist           | 1 | Wine Merchant        | 1 |
| Journahals      | 2  | Orchardist            | 3 | Plumber              | 1 |
| Accountants     | 6  | Brewman               | 1 | Miller               | 1 |
| Grocer          | 1  |                       |   | Not Known            | 2 |

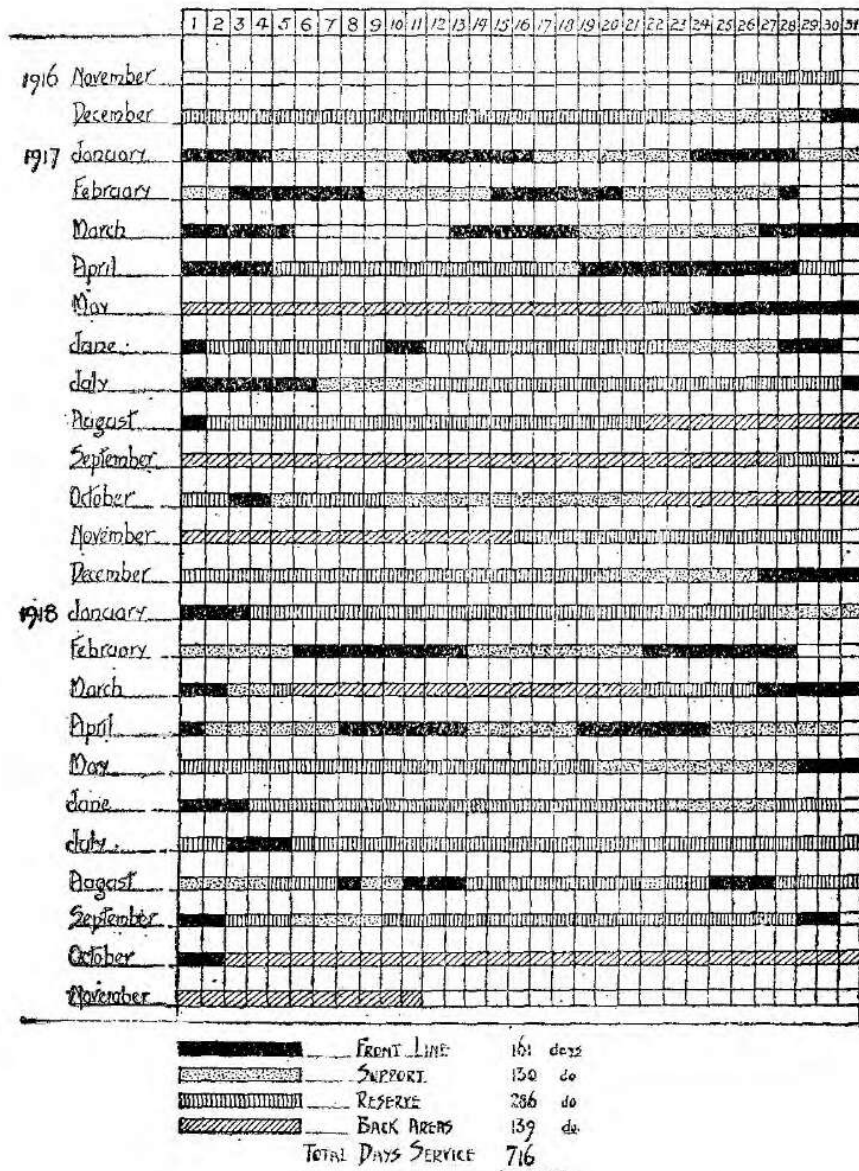
# NCO'S

TOTAL ENGAGED TO 31/12/18 - 304.



CASUALTIES, PRISONERS, AND MATERIAL CAPTURED. 229

Graph. Showing Days In  
FRONT LINE, SUPPORT, RESERVE & BACK AREAS  
From  
26.11.1916 to Date of Armistice - 11.11.1918

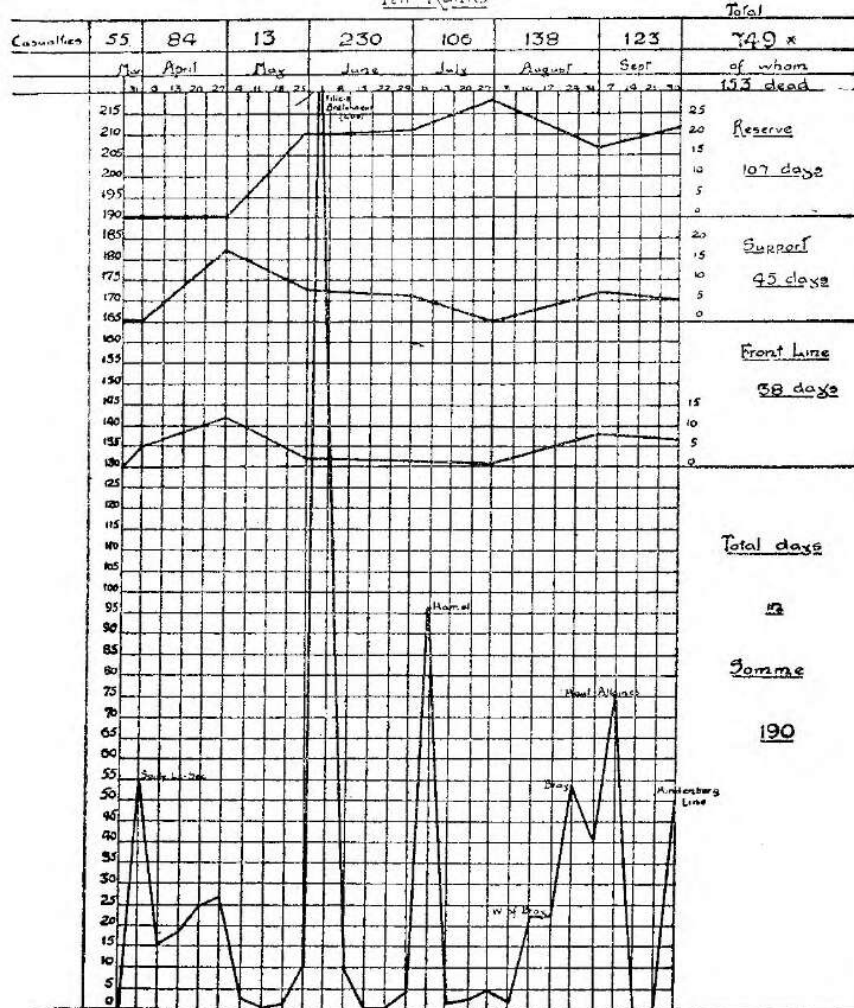


P

## Casualties

for six months on the Somme (March-Sept 1918)

All Ranks



— Reserve  
 — Support  
 — Front Line  
 — Casualties

\* Includes those remaining on duty

## APPENDIX VII.

### STORIES OF SOME LATE MEMBERS OF THE BATTALION.

BY LIEUTENANT-COLONEL J. FARRELL, D.S.O.

#### LANCE-CORPORAL LAWRENCE CATHAGE WEATHERS, V.C.

On September 2, 1918, near Haut Allaines, on the Canal-du-Nord, Lance-Corporal Weathers was one of an advanced bombing party operating well forward of our attacking troops.

Just before the attack reached its final objective it was held up by the enemy, who occupied a trench in large numbers. After an hour's continuous fighting Weathers went forward alone and located a large body of the enemy. He immediately attacked the Huns and killed the senior officer (a major). Then he made his way back to his platoon, secured a fresh supply of bombs, and with three companions returned and again attacked the enemy under very heavy fire. On reaching the enemy position he jumped on the parapet, threw bombs amongst the Boche and signalled to his mates to come on. The enemy seeing this at once surrendered. When counted they numbered 180 and three machine guns.

Such is the story of the exploit which gained the Battalion its first and only Victoria Cross.

Weathers led his prisoners back to the cage that morning a very happy man. He looked a picture with souvenirs of Boche, binoculars and automatic pistols hanging about him like a Christmas tree, about five days' growth of beard, covered with mud, and blood running down his face from a scratch on the head. He could not help talking about the number of the enemy whom he had "put the wind up," as he termed it.

The next action, at Bony, where we broke through the Great Hindenburg Line, poor Weathers was badly wounded in the head by a shell on September 30. He died at the Regimental Aid Post, and lies buried on the battlefield. The same shell killed his uncle, who bore the name of Lance-Corporal J. J. Weathers.

#### 577 PRIVATE (TEMPORARY CORPORAL) FRANCIS SHAW, D.C.M.

At Hamel on July 4 this man displayed conspicuous gallantry and devotion to duty. He acted as No. 1 of a Lewis Gun Team operating on the right flank of the Battalion attack.

An enemy machine gun opened just after our attack started, inflicting casualties and killing the platoon commander. Private Shaw at once rushed forward and engaged the enemy gun, thus enabling his mates to advance and get the enemy post with the bayonet. At the ten minutes' halt of the barrage an enemy machine gun was firing 200 yards away on his right. Shaw immediately made for it, firing from the hip as he ran. When about thirty yards from the enemy post a Hun officer ran out, fired at Shaw with a revolver, but luckily missed, and Shaw shot him with his Lewis gun. Before he had time to get another magazine from



his No. 2 a second Hun rushed Shaw, who side-stepped the bayonet, knocked the Boche on the head with his revolver and then shot him. Eight enemy were found dead in the post, and two of our own men who had been previously captured were recovered.

In the mopping up of Hamel village the enemy were found in great strength in a quarry on the eastern edge of the village. Private Shaw set his gun going again, and enabled the post to be rushed. Three machine guns and twenty prisoners were captured out of the quarry.

For this piece of work he received the D.C.M.

A month later, near Proyart (August 12), Shaw was badly wounded and died at the Casualty Clearing Station. He lies buried on the banks of the Somme.

The son of an Adelaide minister, he was a tall, slow speaking and well-built lad, the last one would imagine to rush machine guns, but he was as cool and brave as they make them in Sunny Australia, and was one of whom we are all proud.

#### 4728 CORPORAL WILLIAM HAMLEY HEALEY, D.C.M.

No story of the Battalion could be complete without a reference to "Hambone" Healey, as his mates called him. A tall, lanky Australian he was all grit and muscle, a fighter every inch of him, and a favourite of everybody. To know him was to like him and admire him. His buoyant sunny nature, ready wit, and courage pulled the slow along in times of stress and hardship.

As a scout and raid leader he had no equal in the Battalion. He loved fighting, and was depressed and low spirited when he couldn't get enough of it. Healey used to wander all over No Man's Land, and his information could always be relied on. He won his D.C.M. in the Battalion's first raid, where he led the raiders into the enemy trench and then went out and carried in the wounded regardless of danger.

At Villers Bretonneux, a famous name in Australian fighting in France, he was one of a party of raiders. They found Fritz alert and the enemy trench strongly held. Healey saw it was no good, shouted to his mates to run for their lives, and remained till they were all clear, but in trying to get away himself was riddled by an enemy machine gun. His mates brought in his body, and he is buried in the shadow of the Monastery in the heart of the Bois-l'Abbe, just west of Villers. Thus died one of the finest specimens of the Australian soldier that ever set foot in France.

#### LIEUTENANT LESLIE WATERHOUSE, M.M.

He left with the Battalion in June, 1916, as a signaller, later being promoted to sergeant, and when the Signalling Officer, Lieutenant Clarke, was killed at Messines, Waterhouse took charge and did some fine work, for which he received the Military Medal. He afterwards acted as Signaller Officer through Ypres and on the Somme, until at the attack on Hamel, on July 4, he was wounded and evacuated to England, where he contracted pneumonia and died very suddenly. He is buried at Brookward cemetery.

Lieutenant Waterhouse was a fine type, a perfect gentleman, and a good friend to all. Of a slight build, he did not enjoy good health, but in spite of it he had plenty of grit and backbone. All his work reflected the thoroughness and reliability of his character, and his men would have gone through hell for him. His fine cheery disposition, ready wit, gentleness, and tact endeared him to us all. His going left a big gap in the mess that we have never

## STORIES OF SOME LATE MEMBERS OF BATTALION. 233

filled. There was only one Waterhouse, and he could not be replaced.

He left a wife and little son, who never knew his father, but whom we hope will grow up as fine a man as the comrade we all knew and admired so much.

### CAPTAIN GEORGE OSWALD, M.C.

He came away with the original Battalion as a subaltern, and for the first eighteen months in France he acted as Brigade and Divisional Bombing Officer. In this capacity he did splendid work at Messines, Warneton, and Ypres, organising dumps and taking supplies up to the front line. It was some sight to see him urging forward a convoy of mules, laden with supplies, for the front line. For this fine work at Messines and Ypres he was awarded the Military Cross.

On the Somme he acted as Company Commander in the defence of Amiens during the critical days of March, 1918, and in the great offensive launched in August, which was the beginning of the end.

Near Mont St. Quentin on September 1 he led his company in the attack on the enemy position, and was badly wounded in the groin. He died at the Casualty Clearing Station the same day and lies buried at Daours, on the banks of the Somme.

"He'll do me for a company commander," was the general opinion of the Digger, who could size up a man to a nicety. A brainy, capable man was George Oswald, with a large share of common sense and with plenty of grit and courage. His work was always thorough and reliable, and his loss to the Battalion was a heavy blow. We all honoured and admired him, and will always revere his memory.

He, also, leaves a wife and little daughter back in Australia.

### REGIMENTAL SERGEANT MAJOR DONALD NESBIT.

From Lance-Corporal to Regimental Sergeant-Major was his record, and there was no better soldier ever left Australia.

Born in Scotland, he came to Australia in early life, and left in June, 1916, with the Battalion. He went through the campaign and did fine work up to the day of his death.

It was on the Somme, near Corbie, that a shell, with 106 fuze, exploded at his feet and smashed him to pieces. It probably did not leave a whole bone in his body, and both his legs were badly shattered, yet he remained conscious till the last. They dressed his wounds, and as they carried him off he called out, "Good-bye, boys, give him (meaning the enemy) one for me."

A fine soldier was Donald Nesbit, with the last word in courage and devotion to duty, and the heart of a lion. He was a great figure on the Battalion parade, and loved "his boys" like children. A Regimental Sergeant-Major is born, not made, and Donald was a born one. Always at his post, always reliable, and always cheery and contented, he was loyalty itself to the Battalion, and he died a hero, in action.

He is buried on the Somme banks, at Camon, near Amiens.

### LIEUTENANT C. N. PATTERSON, M.C.

Leaving Australia with the original Battalion as a Sergeant, he was promoted to Company Sergeant Major during the early days in France.

He won his M.C. at Messines for his fine work and splendid initiative, and he has the distinction of being the only Warrant Officer in the Battalion who gained that decoration. Patterson later went to Cambridge, returning to the Battalion in June, 1918, with a commission. He took part in the great offensive in August.

The story of how he died is one of the finest in the Battalion's history. On the morning of September 1 the Battalion attacked, on the right flank of the brigade, the strongly-held trenches north of Haut Allaines and across the Canal-du-Nord, from the famous Mont St. Quentin, which the Boche had retaken the day before, forcing our Second Division back towards Peronne. Patterson was in charge of our left platoon in the attack. The enemy opened a heavy fire with machine guns from the front and flanks, causing heavy casualties, and our right was checked, and failed to reach its objective. Patterson led his platoon with heroic gallantry right into the enemy's trench, and died in a hand-to-hand fight. He had reached the objective in the face of the Hun machine guns, and showed the Prussian Guards how an Australian officer can die at the head of his platoon.

#### CAPTAIN F. G. SIMS.

Served in the militia in Australia, where he held a commission in the 81st Regiment. He left Australia in June, 1916, with the Battalion as a subaltern in charge of a platoon, and afterwards became bombing officer of the Battalion. As such he went through the early months of trench warfare in Armentieres, and was also at Messines. He was promoted to Captain, and commanded D Company in the famous battle of Broodseinde Cross Roads on October 4, 1917. Just before the attack began the enemy opened a heavy shelling on our men lying up on the marshy bank of the Zonnebeke, and a shell killed poor Sims instantly.

Always gentlemanly and courteous, always cheerful, he was noted for his thoroughness and sound knowledge of tactics. He was a very able leader, and his loss was sadly felt by the Battalion and his brother officers who knew and admired him. The Zonnebeke, with its horrors of mud and shell holes, with its tragical scenes which burnt deeply into the memory, will always be sacred ground for the sake of those gallant fellows who are buried there.

Captain Sims left a widow and two children to mourn their loss.

#### LIEUTENANT WILLIAM GORDON COLLIVER.

Joined up as a private with one of the reinforcements, and during the early days of trench warfare he displayed marked bravery, which approached almost to rashness. Later on he was granted his commission direct for his work in the field, and appointed Lewis Gun Officer on Battalion headquarters. He served as such in the Somme fighting, and was always keen on his job and anxious to go out with raiding parties.

He was gassed at Villers Bretonneux on April 25, when the Hun threw over some 15,000 shells around that town. Returning to the Battalion on August 29, he took part in the attack near Haut Allaines as a Platoon Commander on September 1, and when his Company Commander was evacuated, mortally wounded, young Colliver carried on in his place. Things were very critical, the Boche had retaken Mont St. Quentin, and his machine guns and snipers were right on the job. Our men had to lay low and could not show a little finger. Lieutenant Colliver, in attempting to go

STORIES OF SOME LATE MEMBERS OF BATTALION. 235

round his company, was shot through the head by a sniper. He lies buried near Haut Allaines on the Canal-du-Nord. A fine manly lad he was, with a cheery disposition and as game as they make them.

**SERGEANT H. E. ARGUS.**

Left with the Battalion in June, 1916, and remained with D Company throughout his service in France. He acted as Platoon Sergeant, and did splendid work in the trench warfare around Armentieres and Ploegsteert Wood. For two or three days before the opening of the great battle of Messines practice barrages were put down, under cover of which daylight raiders issued from our front lines and "put it across" Fritz. The idea was to secure identification, discover if the Boche were changing his order of battle and to destroy the morale of his front line troops. Going over in daylight, even under a barrage, was no child's play, but required great nerve.

It was in one of these daylight raids that Sergeant Argus was killed. He was a fine type of man, splendidly built, whose courage seemed to rise as the danger increased. A born leader, he inspired confidence in his men and ever was in the place where the work was hottest and a leader most needed.

He lies buried in the famous Ploegsteert Wood.

**PRIVATE W. G. WOOLCOCK, M.M.**

Left with the original Battalion in June, 1916, and went to France with it in November, 1916, as a Regimental Stretcher Bearer.

Perhaps some of the finest deeds in this war have been done by the stretcher bearers. It needs a man of fine physique, staunch courage, untiring energy, and splendid nerve to become a stretcher bearer. He has to carry heavy burdens over difficult and shell-torn country, perhaps down the tortuous windings of narrow trenches or across the open swept by shells and machine gun fire. He has to endure sights that are fit for no civilized man, and yet be tender and compassionate to the wounded.

Woolecock was a fine type of what a bearer should be. Always ready and confident, with a cheery word and smile for those in agony, he justly earned the reputation of being one of the best men in his section. For his splendid work and devotion to duty at Messines he won the Military Medal. At Sailly-le-Sec, between the historic Somme and Ancre Rivers, Woolecock was carrying out a comrade when an enemy shell burst near him and severely wounded him in the body. He died next day in the Casualty Clearing Station at Doullens, where he lies buried.

He left many friends behind who greatly admired him and deeply felt his loss.

**LIEUTENANT F. R. BROOK.**

Left with the Battalion in June, 1916, as a Sergeant. He showed out well in the trench warfare around Messines, and was promoted to Company Sergeant-Major in January, 1917, soon after becoming Regimental Sergeant-Major. For his very fine work in the Battle of Messines he was Mentioned in Despatches, and prior to the attack at Warneton he was badly wounded. Brook received a direct commission, and returned to the Battalion in April, 1918, during the defence of Amiens around the Somme. At Hamel on July 4, while leading his platoon into action, he was killed by an



enemy machine gun. He lies buried with a number of his men around him in a little cemetery not far from the ruins of the village of Hamel.

Frank Brook was a man of extraordinary physique, with the courage of a lion. One would have to search long to find a more large-hearted or even-tempered man. His men loved him, for his quiet, capable and confident manner, evenness of temper, and stern sense of justice. There was only one Brook, and when he went no one could quite take his place. His is a memory which will be dear to many in the Battalion, and when we think of him we shall always see the big form of our friend, always smiling, ready to lend a helping hand, and to give good, sound advice.

He leaves a wife and little son in Adelaide, where he was born.

#### LIEUTENANT E. D. CLARKE.

Left with the Battalion in June, 1916, as a Platoon Commander in charge of one of D Company's platoons. Previous to his joining the A.I.F. he served for some years in the Commonwealth Military Forces, in which he held a commission.

Shortly after the arrival of the Battalion in England Lieutenant Clarke was appointed Signalling Officer, and to him fell the task of training the Battalion Signal Section from very raw material. How well he performed his task is evidenced by the sterling work afterwards done in France by this section. During the early days of trench warfare he displayed great keenness and enthusiasm, rendering splendid service to his unit and Brigade.

It was at the great battle of Messines that he was badly wounded, and two days later died in the Casualty Clearing Station at Trois Abres, near Steenwerck, where he is buried. Of a quiet, unassuming nature, he was always on his job, and could always be depended upon in times of stress.

He left a widow and one child to mourn their loss.

#### SERGEANT G. A. C. GARDINER, D.C.M.

Left with the original Battalion as a private in D Company. From being a rather wild and irresponsible private, he changed into one of our best non-commissioned officers, and gradually worked his way up to the rank of Sergeant, by merit and capable leadership. He went through all the hardships and dangers of the winter of 1916-17, a winter which will always stand out for its severity and its vile weather.

For his fine work, initiative, splendid dash, and courage in one of the famous daylight raids prior to Messines he won the Distinguished Conduct Medal.

During that celebrated tour in the line at Messines at the end of June and the beginning of July, 1917, which was one of the hardest tests ever put on the Battalion, and which is familiarly known as the "eighteen days' stunt," Gardiner was killed. He is buried just below the ruins, which is all that is left of what must have been a delightful little town, on the top of the Messines Hill. Messines was the Battalion's first big fight in France, and the little crosses mark the resting place of some of its best men.

Sergeant Gardiner was ever a cheery soul, and he was sadly missed.

#### LANCE-CORPORAL C. R. ROSE, M.M.

Was an original Battalion man, and left in June, 1916. He has quite a unique record in our history, for he served right through

## STORIES OF SOME LATE MEMBERS OF BATTALION. 237

until the day of his death, on August 26, 1918. Rose was never one day sick during his service, and the only time he was away from his unit was on ten days' leave to England. He went into the line every time with his platoon, and was in all the stunts in which the Battalion operated. As a Lewis gunner he was famous and was as reliable as the sun. When we broke through the Boche line on August 8 Rose won his Military Medal for great bravery near Cerisy, on the Somme. It was during our operation near Bray, when we formed the defensive flank for the corps north of the Somme, that Rose was killed by an enemy shell. His death created a great impression amongst the old hands, as he had never previously received a scratch, and was known as "Lucky Rose."

### SERGEANT W. C. JOSEPHS.

Left as a private with the original Battalion. He gained his first stripe at Lark Hill, and was made a Corporal for his good work in the trenches at Armentieres.

He was wounded in a successful raid at Le Bizet, and on returning to the Battalion was made a Sergeant for his splendid work. He went to the Somme with the Battalion, and was killed on March 30, near Saily-le-Sec, during an attempt of the Hun to drive us off the high ground between the Somme and the Ancre.

He is buried at Heilly, on the banks of the Ancre.

A genial companion and a very good sport, Josephs was well liked, and his loss was deeply regretted.

### SERGEANT J. T. STAINBANK, D.C.M.

Left as a Corporal with the Battalion in June, 1916. He had a very sound knowledge of the game, and his fine work in the trenches at Armentieres, especially under fire, was commendable, and gained for him promotion to a Sergeant.

At Messines his splendid work in rescuing some of his men who were buried by enemy shells, while he was in danger of being gassed, won for him his Distinguished Conduct Medal.

During the attack at Warneton on July 31, 1917, Stainbank was wounded in the back early in the operations. On being pressed to go out he refused, and said he was going on with the boys. Later on an enemy shell killed him, and so one of the gamest of men died in the thick of the fight. He was buried on the field.

Always a popular non-commissioned officer in his company, he will be remembered for his droll sayings, especially in times of stress, when a cheerful spirit was badly needed.

### LIEUTENANT E. F. M. PAMMENT.

Was a West Australian, who joined up with a reinforcement about May, 1917, just before the Battle of Messines, as a Lance-Corporal, took part in that battle, and also in the strenuous days opposite Warneton, when the new line was being dug. Later on he was in the Warneton Diversion on July 31. For his fine work at Ypres in October, 1917, he received a direct commission in the field, and was in the line near Le Bizet during the winter of 1917-18.

He went with the Battalion to the Somme in March, 1918, when the Division was rushed there for the defence of Amiens, and during the enemy attack on our trenches near Saily-le-Sec on March 30 poor Pamment was killed.

He is buried in the pretty little cemetery near Heilly, between the Somme and Ancre.



Lieutenant Pamment was of a quiet, retiring nature, but a most genuine and lovable fellow, very popular with his men and greatly liked by his brother officers.

#### LIEUTENANT OSWALD CRICK.

Left as a Corporal with the original Battalion in June, 1916. His work in the trenches at Armentieres gained him rapid promotion, first to Platoon Sergeant and very soon afterwards to Platoon Officer. He commanded his platoon in the Battle of Messines, and in the consolidation of the new line opposite Warneton. At Ypres on October 4, during our successful attack at Zonnebeke, Crick was severely wounded and died the next day at the Casualty Clearing Station, Poperinghe, where he is buried.

He was a striking personality in the Battalion, tall and clean cut, with plenty of energy, although his hair was tinged with grey. He could wield a cricket bat to some purpose. On parade he was always a stern disciplinarian, somewhat taciturn and abrupt, but he had the qualities which make a leader, and he always had the confidence and respect of his men. Off parade he was one of the most genial of men, with a great fund of humour, and to his many friends his death came as a great shock. He always had a good platoon, thoroughly knew his job and carried it out.

#### LIEUTENANT C. LLOYD HERBERT.

Left with the original Battalion as a Lance-Corporal. Before enlisting in the A.I.F. he held a responsible position in the Administrative Department in New Guinea. Herbert was promoted to Corporal at Lark Hill, and came over to France with the Battalion in November, 1916, and went through the early days of trench warfare in Flanders during the winter of 1916-17.

He won his commission direct on the field during February, 1917, and became a Platoon Commander. In this capacity he took part in the Battle of Messines and the attack at Warneton. After this he was appointed Intelligence Officer on Battalion headquarters, and went into the attack at Zonnebeke on October 4. He supervised the placing of the troops on the tape for the "jump off," and was returning to Battalion Headquarters to report completion when he was killed instantly by a shell. He was buried on the battlefield.

A fine brainy chap was Herbert, one of the most promising officers in the Battalion, and one whose loss was keenly felt by his Commanding Officer.

#### LIEUTENANT FRED COLEMAN.

Joined the Battalion as a Cadet Officer from the Officers' Training College, Oxford, in February, 1917. He did good work in the trenches near Le Bizet and Ploegsteert Wood, and took part in the famous daylight raid before Messines. Unfortunately his raiding party lost the barrage, and the enemy machine guns coming into action at barely 200 yards, played great havoc with our men. Poor Coleman was riddled with bullets. At nightfall his body was brought in and was buried in Ploegsteert Wood.

He was always a cheery soul and a most efficient officer. Although only with the Battalion a short period he was a great favourite, and had the respect and esteem of all.

STORIES OF SOME LATE MEMBERS OF BATTALION. 239

**NO. 353 PRIVATE EDGAR E. PACKER.**

Was a native of Basket Range, S.A. In private life before enlisting he was a farmer. He enlisted in 1915, and shortly afterwards joined B Company 43rd, where he stayed until his death. He soon showed that soldiering by him was to be like farming—"successful." Nearly 6 ft. high, rugged, abrupt in manner, square and broad shouldered, with a firm and determined face, one could hardly fail to see he was of the right stuff. In fact, a stranger seeing him would immediately associate him with the type of man who in the early days made Australia what it is. Leaving with the Battalion, he remained with it under all conditions, nobly doing his bit until his death, caused by the concussion of a high explosive shell. He aspired to no fame, refusing stripes on several occasions, yet he carried as much weight as many of the higher ranks. The diggers, knowing his sterling character, always relied on him, his presence alone being sufficient to make contentment and safety certain. Officers likewise knew and trusted him in every kind of work, knowing that his initiative could at all times be relied on.

Early in 1917 he joined a Lewis Gun Team, which he handled with great skill, doing untold good work up to the period of the Warneton stunt, when he was killed on July 31, 1917, No. 8 Platoon sustaining a sad and heavy loss hard to replace.

**PRIVATE C. S. GRAVES.**

Left with the original Battalion in June, 1916, and landed in France in November that year. He was a famous scout and raider, and went night after night into No Man's Land, bringing back valuable information. He took part as a volunteer in three successful raids at Frelinghein, Le Bizet, and the daylight raid before Messines attack. During the battle he acted as a runner for his Platoon Commander, and it was while on this duty that he was killed. He is buried on the battlefield. Of a bright, cheerful disposition, he was a great favourite and admired for his courage and splendid work on patrols in all kinds of weather.

## APPENDIX VIII.

### THE 43rd BATTALION TRENCH COMFORTS LEAGUE.

#### AN APPRECIATION.

By CAPT. H. S. HUDD, M.C., Quartermaster.

The 43rd Battalion Trench Comforts' League was formed shortly after the Battalion's departure from Australia by the women friends and relatives of members of the Unit. Its object was to minimise the hardships of the fighting men by supplying comforts and money for their use.

The history of the Battalion would indeed be incomplete without an article of appreciation to these members of the league for their splendid and unremitting work during the whole of the 43rd's period of service overseas. This loyal band of workers, who had to bear the weary wait at home, never ceased to think of, and work for their "boys" at the front. The poet sings, "They also serve who only stand and wait." What then can be said of those who, not content to "stand and wait," moved and worked for those at war? Truly, it can be set down that they played their part in achieving the final victory no less than those who trod the field of battle, and who should ever be worthy of their splendid women.

During the period the Battalion served in France, this Committee sent regularly money, socks, shirts, woollens, reading material, etc., all of which helped materially to ease the harsh conditions of war. Not a day passed without the men receiving some benefit from the gifts of the League. The diet was improved, sporting material made available, socks and shirts distributed, articles were purchased for making the billets more comfortable, and in a score of other ways the troops were the recipients of numerous benefits.

At every phase of the service, whether going over the top, holding the line, in support, reserve, or rest billets, something was needed and supplied to make conditions better, and it was astonishing what a difference these little things made.

The army supplies were excellent, but there is nothing so good that it cannot be improved. It can well be understood that the Army organization can only deal with the basic and general wants of the troops, and could not possibly supply the particular wants of any given unit. The ration scale is fixed, and is supplied year in and year out, so that without the addition of extras the diet becomes monotonous. By utilizing the money supplied by the Comforts League the ration scale was able to be improved by the purchase of goods from the French. Straw was needed at a moment's notice to make new billets habitable; dry, warm socks were wanted after a spell of wet weather in the line; timber was required for tables; cigarettes and tobacco were an urgent need for a long spell in the trenches. All these and many other requirements were met. It was always felt that there was something to work with, and this in any walk of life is a great feeling. In the war the benefit of such a reserve was incalculable. The sum total of it all was that the Battalion consisted of a happy and contented body of troops; complaints were almost unknown.

## TRENCH COMFORTS LEAGUE.

241

Since speech or written words are all too poor to express appreciation, the members of the Trench Comforts League can never know the gratitude felt by the Battalion.

In this article it is intended to deal only with the operations of the fund after the arrival of the Battalion in France in November, 1916. So soon as the continent was reached real active service conditions prevailed, and wants soon made themselves manifest. At once remittances began to arrive from Adelaide, and then the process of benefit began. In the year 1917 the sum of £700 was received; in 1918, £800 was remitted; making a total of £1,500 in the two years. When the Armistice was signed on November 11, 1918, the Commanding Officer cabled to the League to cancel further remittances after December, 1918. Had this not been done, money would have undoubtedly continued to arrive, even though the war was over.

The Colonel felt, and rightly, too, that since the strenuous times were past, the Battalion could well afford to relieve those loyal workers at home, especially as other funds, viz., the Regimental Trust account and the Canteen Fund, were available to be drawn on to meet the requirements of the Battalion during the rest of its stay in France.

By far the largest share of the £1,500 sent from home was spent on food stuffs and proved an excellent policy. It was decided not to spend the money on any particular improvement of the diet, which in the nature of things would show up as a benefit for a few days only. The course adopted was one which gave a continuous benefit. Extra bread when available was obtained, regular supplies of potatoes and vegetables were purchased, mixed herbs were secured to add flavour to cooking, flaked oats was provided for breakfast. The main idea was to supplement the Army rations in a way to give the best results.

Certain officers and non-commissioned officers were charged with the responsibility of carefully watching the question of dieting, with the result that the cooking reached a very high standard. The cooks were invited to make suggestions; their advice was always valuable, and very many hints given by them were adopted. Any cook had only to say that a certain article was wanted to improve the meals, and that commodity would be supplied, even if it had to be obtained from London. The sum of £50, which was usually the amount received monthly, does not seem a large amount of money to spend on 500 to 600 men, but it was indeed wonderful what a difference was made by the extras purchased. A man had only to quarter with another unit to notice this fact, and no opportunity was lost to let him know that the Trench Comforts Committee was responsible for this difference. The 43rd considered itself the most fortunate unit on the Western Front.

In December, 1917, and again in 1918, a special remittance for the Christmas dinner was received, amounting in 1917 to the sum of £150 and in 1918 to £250. Then the benefits of the year reached the culmination. There was no mistaking the existence of a Comforts Fund with roast turkey, plum pudding, and brandy sauce, wine and beer placed before one. Roast turkey and plum pudding on active service—why, it seemed incredible. And what dinners they were; the turkeys were specially selected in London by the purveyors to His Majesty the King and sent to France under special escort on military trains and boats. The cooks rose to the occasion and prepared a dinner which would have done credit to a leading London hotel. The sight of the Battalion having its Christmas dinner was one which can never be forgotten. The Commanding Officer on each occasion made a speech and called upon the men to give cheers for those who provided the wherewithal. Surely

the cheer must have been heard in Adelaide. The cost of each Christmas dinner was roughly £175. No body of troops in any theatre of war ever had a finer treat than these who could not help being deeply appreciative.

It is interesting to set down some of the goods purchased from time to time:—

|                |                              |
|----------------|------------------------------|
| Bread          | Custard powder               |
| Vegetables     | Band instruments             |
| Potatoes       | Music                        |
| Jam            | Sporting material            |
| Oatmeal        | Educational material         |
| Curry powder   | Writing paper and stationery |
| Milk           | Carpenter's tools            |
| Jelly crystals | Concert party costumes       |
| Coffee         | Soap                         |
| Flour          | Bricks                       |
| Fruit          | Tailoring materials          |
| Beer           | Hairdresser's materials      |
| Wine           | Brasso                       |
| Cigarettes     | Firewood                     |
| Tobacco        | Lamps                        |
| Candles        |                              |

The above list gives a good idea of the value of the fund to the Battalion.

The expenses of the fund were carefully watched and the accounts verified by the Battalion Audit Board. The final statement was presented on March 24, 1919. A complete statement will be submitted to the Trench Comforts Committee on the return of the Battalion Secretary from overseas.

To the members of the 43rd Battalion Trench Comforts League and to all the organizations and individual workers who sent comforts, the members of the 43rd Battalion A.I.F. convey their expressions of deep appreciation. On very many occasions supplies of comforts were received through the Australian Comforts Fund, which proved a great boon. And so will everyone who helped to make easier the conditions of war, please accept these warmest thanks.

The thanks of the Battalion are also extended to Lady Brown, Mrs. Robert Barr Smith, and Lady Duncan for parcels of soap which arrived with unfailing regularity.



## APPENDIX IX.

### SOME INCIDENTS OF THE LIFE IN FRANCE.

By LIEUT.-COL. J. FARRELL, D.S.O.

#### "HIS DONK."

No words or figures will ever be able to adequately estimate the value of the work of the mule in this war. Those patient, nimble-footed little animals, dragging their rattling limbers or guns along broad white tree-bordered roads, or over shell-torn country, through mud and slush or over the frozen ground of winter, were always a familiar sight. Some of us have seen lines of them, piled high with ammunition, rations, barbed wire, and buckboards, wending their way along tracks up to the guns and to the front line troops, amid the roar of guns, the crack of bursting shells, and the desolation which follows war.

And the Digger loves his mule—loves it with an affection which is deep, which is begotten by long comradeship and strengthened by common dangers and hardships.

This particular Digger wasn't much to look at. He was lanky and loose-limbed, long of jaw, with large hands and feet, but his heart was big also, and it was in the right place. He could ride like the son-of-a-gun and drive a limber over the worst ground and shell holes. To see him at all hours of the day and night driving his team right up to the front line troops, never complaining (though his language at times could not be called classical) was something to look at.

One day he brought up a load to a dump and unhitched his mules, when Fritz got busy and started on the spot with a 5.9 battery. Our friend calmly hitched in his mules, mounted, and drove away, as if he were at his waggon lines. And one day, as he was bringing up rations, a shell pitched in front of his team, and the mule he was riding just sank slowly down and lay still. That night I was walking down the track, and I heard sounds of someone sobbing and talking in a disjointed kind of way. When I got near enough I could see it was our driver, sitting with his head in his hands and crying like a child beside the dead body of his "donk."

"Don't mind me, sir," he said, when I spoke to him. "I am only a silly old —, but me donk was killed this afternoon, and I have had him since we were at Lark Hill, right through Messines and Ypres."

Later on you would have seen him digging, digging silently into the white chalky ground, and then he rolled the body of his beloved donk into the hole and reverently covered him over. And the funeral march was played on a weird orchestra—the crash of Fritz's shells in the Somme Valley, sounding like a hundred machine guns going off at once—the hollow, reverberating sound of our guns as they replied, and the sound went echoing away up that long valley, the distant tap-tap-tap of our Vickers and the slow whine of the shells overhead. Now and again a row of fireworks of all colours went up in a wide circle, and the flash of our guns looked like bright pin-points of light in the distance.

And a tired Digger, who loved his donk and who had paid him his last homage of friendship and affection, crept silently into his little dugout on the steep slopes of Shrapnel Gully.



**"THEIR ALL."**

Much has been said and many articles have been written about the devastation, the desolation, the pain, misery, and torture which this war has caused, but nothing one can say or write can give any true picture of the horrors and crimes which have been wrought in the name of war.

The ruin of the provinces, the destruction of towns, cities, and villages, with their priceless treasure of historical relics, architecture, and industrial plants, are as nothing to the human pain and misery caused.

No one will ever forget the pictures of woe and misery of those ruined French people, flying in terror of their lives from the advancing foe.

As we marched through the streets of a deserted village on our way to stop the Hun on that bleak morning in March, we passed hundreds of fugitives making for the coast. I shall always remember one sight—a family with their all. In front came grand-pere, leading a small donkey in a cart, piled with the household goods, and carrying a bundle over his shoulder. Next came a woman with a baby in her arms and two bedraggled youngsters trailing behind, and then came grand-mere, leading a cow and carrying a basket of provisions on her arm. And the misery on that woman's face would have made a stone man weep. Yet old grand-pere, as we passed him, smiled and shouted, "Vive les Australiens!"

On March 30, during the Bosche attack on Sailly-le-Sec, when the bombardment was at its height, an old, old man and woman came out of the village—he wheeling a barrow with their belongings and she carrying a big bundle.

And people still talk about just and righteous wars!

**"LA PETITE MADAME."**

She lived with her father and mother in a quiet little village nestling in a deep valley in Northern France, did "the little madame." Her husband was with his regiment in the Argonne.

It was just after our five months' stretch in trenches round Armentieres that we went back to the little village and made the acquaintance of our little friend. The village, after the mud, desolation, and monotony of Flanders, seemed a veritable paradise to us. Quite a picture it formed during the spring day when we first set eyes on it, nestling among the trees, just breaking into bud with the new life, its red-tiled roofs and the white-washed walls blending with the background of green of the surrounding fields. The blue smoke floated lazily upwards, and the clear sparkling river rushed along through the village and turned the wooden wheel of the mill. The jovial, fat-faced miller, in white cap, covered with white dust from head to foot, came out to see us, and we tramped past and shouted, "Bon jour, messieurs." Truly we thought we had stepped into a haven of peace and happiness after our experiences of the winter of 1916-1917, and the war seemed a terrible long way off to us in that quiet valley.

Madame lived with her father and mother, as I said before, and their house was a "home from home" for many of us, and Madame was a charming little lady and was like unto a sister of ours. She had been to the Lille University and could speak English. She had a fine sense of humour and was great in an argument on anything from her own country and the war to religion and politics. Many a pleasant evening we had sitting round the piano and singing, and there were dainty little suppers in our honour.

Next time we went back we rode ten miles to see our friend, and we found no less than nine others, all on the same errand.

SOME INCIDENTS OF THE LIFE IN FRANCE. 245

We had a happy re-union, and Madame was very proud to see us all again.

God bless you, Petite Madame, and your old father and mother, for you made us forget the horror and misery of past months, and you gave us a glimpse of the home life which we had left behind, and which seemed so far away until we met you.

**"THE MASCOT."**

Ask who have had the worst time and the thinnest spin in France during the past four years, and my answer is the little French children. They have had no childhood's happy hours, and have seen things which make them old long before their time. They have had to fly from their homes and live among strangers under war conditions. God knows, their lives near the war zone must have been a drab, miserable existence, and none of the sweetness could have come to them.

One morning the cook, as he was making the breakfast, saw him standing at the door—a poor, ragged little figure, with pinched white dirty face, no boots, with misery written largely all over him.

The cook was making rissoles, and we always prided ourselves on our rissoles in the Battalion. Their chief ingredient was bully beef, well camouflaged with scraps of fresh meat, biscuit meal, flour, and mixed herbs, and then fried in fat. One was a meal in itself, and he was a good man who could eat two. But the cook took him in, that little hungry piece of humanity, and fed him, and he ate six straight off, while the Diggers sat round and gazed at him in amazement.

He told a piteous story in his broken English. His father was a prisoner of war and his mother had been killed by a Hun bomb. He was working for a farmer, but he was beaten and so ran away. He still had the marks of his beating on his arms and body. And the Diggers took him to their hearts and tended him. They made a collection and bought him a pair of boots, and two or three who were handy with the needle made up some old uniforms and dressed him. They covered him with Australian badges, and put the Battalion colours on his shoulders and a row of gaudy-coloured ribbons on his breast, and to them he became the Mascot.

Who will say that our Digger has no sense of humour and no deep compassion for the weak and helpless. He stayed with them for months, and shared in all their good things, and, I am afraid, learnt one or two vices to boot.

Then we moved into back areas near the coast when the Armistice was signed, and one day the French gendarmes came along and took the Mascot off. The poor little fellow was broken up at parting with his friends, and the Diggers turned out to a man to wave him good-bye.

Some day perhaps he may come to Australia, when he grows up, and meet those large-hearted big men who were so kind to him.

**"THE RUNNER" (DUCKBOARD HARRIER).**

No praise is high enough for those brave young fellows. A successful runner had to be young and athletic, with plenty of grit and endurance, and a courage able to face and surmount all obstacles. Those long tramps they made through winding trenches, sometimes nearly knee-deep in water and mud, or across the open, shell-torn country, in all hours of day and night, and under all sorts of weather conditions, were calculated to try the staunchest hearts. Often when the fighting was hottest and the enemy shells

were falling thick, the runner had to carry an important message, for the telephone line never stood under an artillery barrage.

With his rifle slung and a bandolier of ammunition thrown across his shoulder, that silent, alert figure, with the red armband, shut his teeth and took his life in his hands as he carried his precious message in his right-hand top pocket, for he knew it probably meant a lot for his side. They acquired a wonderful eye for ground and detail, knew exactly the habits of Fritz (their lives depended on it), and at night in pitch blackness could guide you without a hitch to your destination. They knew by experience from the sound of a shell whether it was going to land and the time to flutter out to earth.

Each Platoon Commander always had a runner, and he followed his officer like a shadow when he went his rounds, and got to know a lot of the game.

On one occasion, when the Americans fought with us, an officer and his runner of our Battalion went with the Yanks to give them the benefit of our experience. In one platoon our officer was wounded early in the attack, but his runner just took command of those Yanks and finished his job just as well as his officer would have done. He was only a boy of twenty, but he had been through a good school, and he now wears the M.M. as a memento of that fight.

#### "THE SIG."

Sometimes he was called "The Spook," because he could mysteriously tap or buzz on his machine and call up all sorts of unknown spirits from afar off. Communications were the main-spring of the modern battle, and enabled the higher commander to control men and supplies operating on a wide front, and they enabled him to fling in his reserves at the critical moment.

One thing we always had drilled into our ears before we went into action was "Send back information; plenty of it and as often as you can." Even if there was nothing doing we had to send back and say so.

And "The Sig.," with his little buzzer, sitting in a corner of a dugout, or under a thin piece of tarpaulin, sent on this information, which meant so much to the man waiting in the rear. In the open warfare stunts he sent back the information with his flag or flapper or his wonderful O.L. lamp—that little winking eye of white in the daylight and red at night, which saved the weary feet of tired runners and leapt over space in a few seconds.

No one who has seen them at work—those quiet, confident men with the blue shoulder straps—but had to admire them for their splendid work. They did not always work in dugouts either. Often the lines were smashed by the shell concussion, and these lads had to go out and face the music at all hours and in all weathers, to find the breaks and repair the damage. They got little sleep and much abuse for their labours. They went into action with their companies, and when they reached their objectives they had to get their "visual" going, and often man the lamp in a shell hole or out in the open without any cover.

They were the picked men of the show, specially selected for their intelligence and smartness, and they were specially trained to carry out their difficult task. To them belongs a good share of the credit for the success we have had.

SOME INCIDENTS OF THE LIFE IN FRANCE. 247

**"THE SPIRIT OF THE MEN."**

The wonderful buoyancy and exuberance of spirit is the outstanding feature of our men. To the outsider they may seem to be casual and at times rough and uncouth. Certainly their language on occasions was calculated to scorch the vegetation for hundreds of yards round them, but underneath the casual and rough exterior is the man, downright and genuine, who stood for justice and high purpose. There is nothing of the snob about the Digger, for his large share of common sense prevents the growth of snobbery, and his optimism is backed by a confidence in his own ability which would never develop into conceit. Give him a "square go," as he calls it, tell him in plain language the job he has to do and trust him, and he will respond and requite your confidence in him and will never let you down.

To those who have been privileged to lead and command, and have shared with him his joys and his hardships, he is the most wonderful man in the world. Never at any time have I seen him absolutely down and out. When the dangers and hardships increase he will grumble, certainly, but will always rise to the occasion because of his wonderful spirit and his knack of adapting himself to whatever comes along.

Who will ever forget that first winter at Armentieres when we were learning the game, those freezing nights on watch, those working parties at all hours of the darkness and in every state of weather. Just think of sleeping in your clothes, getting up at 2 a.m., a hurried breakfast by candle light, and then the trudge in gum-boots through the silent shell-wrecked streets and along the seemingly endless miles of duckboards to the line. Then the continual work on trenches, digging or revetting or putting down duckboards, standing in icy water for hours, and the trudge back to billets. And with it all the spirit never sank, though the body was often tired and the feet chilled to the bones. To see him coming out from one of those working parties you would have thought he was done, but to see him after he had had a feed, a sleep and a brush up, some hours later, you would marvel at the change.

Those route marches that we had four days on end, with full marching order and a pack weighing up to 100 lb., were calculated to test the endurance and try the morale of any man. Yet the spirit forbade falling out; the pride and determination kept him going, although his feet were raw and his back was aching.

I have seen a man march eighteen miles, and at the end, as he reached his billet, drop in a dead faint from exhaustion, yet the "fighting spirit" would never let him complain or think of falling out.

On a raw November day I have seen the men of the Battalion finish a twenty miles' march in the darkness, singing as if the sun were shining and there was no crushing pack on their backs and no cheerless barn to sleep in ahead of them. It was pride of race and set purpose to do or die which kept them going, which enabled them to rise above their surroundings and to surmount all difficulties.

He has been described as foolhardy and daring, but while he has plenty of dash and courage yet the success is due to careful training, attention to minute detail, and confidence in himself to carry out the task before him.

Before the battle of the Broodsende Ridge on October 4, while conversing with an English Brigadier on the possibilities of the attack, he expressed surprise at what we were attempting to do in view of the opposition his division had met, but he added, "You have such wonderful men; they can do anything."

One day I saw a game of football being played behind Ploegsteert Wood, while 800 yards away the enemy was knocking one of our batteries to pieces with salvos of 5.9's. Enemy shelling never prevented the Digger on the Somme from having his swim or from going out in a boat to get the fish which had been killed.

On the morning of March 27 we marched down to the Ancre after travelling the day before in a train and marching through the night. As the dawn was breaking the men dumped their packs and had their breakfast—bully beef and biscuit and cold water—and then in fighting order they crossed the bridges of the Ancre prepared for demolition, and with the knowledge that the Bosche was just in front and had been pushing on his victorious march for days. Their reply was to pick up extra bandoliers of ammunition and throw them over their shoulders, in spite of the load they were already carrying—that was what they made up their minds to do. They were going to fight it out and give the Hun a run for his money. And when we had taken up our positions and dug in several days later the situation was very critical, and we “stood to” constantly.

An Army Staff Officer, going round the line, said to one of our men, “Do you think Fritz can break through here?” “Well, he might,” was the laconic answer, “but he will have a ——— interesting time doing it.”

No better illustration of the “fighting spirit” than that could be given.

---

A43060.—Wholly set up, printed, and bound in South Australia by  
Hussey & Gillingham Limited at 106 and 108, Currie Street, Adelaide





